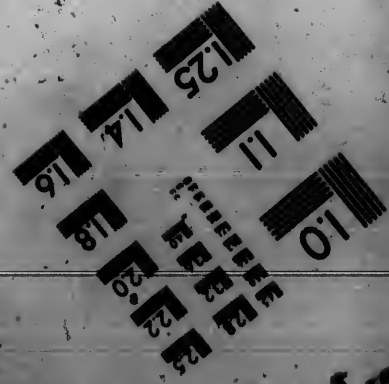
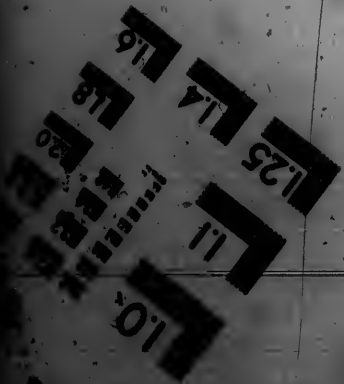
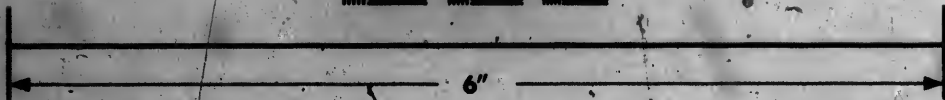


**IMAGE EVALUATION
TEST TARGET (MT-3)**



**Photographic
Sciences
Corporation**

23 WEST MAIN STREET
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14560
(716) 873-4900

1.8
2.0
2.2
2.5
2.8
3.2
3.6
4.0

**CIHM/ICMH
Microfiche
Series.**

**CIHM/ICMH
Collection de
microfiches.**



Canadian Institute for Historical Microreproductions / Institut canadien de microreproductions historiques

10
11
12

© 1987

Technical and Bibliographic Notes/Notes techniques et bibliographiques

The Institute has attempted to obtain the best original copy available for filming. Features of this copy which may be bibliographically unique, which may alter any of the images in the reproduction, or which may significantly change the usual method of filming, are checked below.

L'Institut a microfilmé le meilleur exemplaire qu'il lui a été possible de se procurer. Les détails de cet exemplaire qui sont peut-être uniques du point de vue bibliographique, qui peuvent modifier une image reproduite, ou qui peuvent exiger une modification dans la méthode normale de filmage sont indiqués ci-dessous.

- Coloured covers/
Couverture de couleur
- Covers damaged/
Couverture endommagée
- Covers restored and/or laminated/
Couverture restaurée et/ou pelliculée
- Cover title missing/
Le titre de couverture manqué
- Coloured maps/
Cartes géographiques en couleur
- Coloured ink (i.e. other than blue or black)/
Encre de couleur (i.e. autre que bleue ou noire)
- Coloured plates and/or illustrations/
Planches et/ou illustrations en couleur
- Bound with other material/
Relié avec d'autres documents
- Tight binding may cause shadows or distortion along interior margin/
La reliure serrée peut causer de l'ombre ou de la distorsion le long de la marge intérieure
- Blank leaves added during restoration may appear within the text. Whenever possible, these have been omitted from filming/
Il se peut que certaines pages blanches ajoutées lors d'une restauration apparaissent dans le texte, mais, lorsque cela était possible, ces pages n'ont pas été filmées.
- Additional comments:
Commentaires supplémentaires:

- Coloured pages/
Pages de couleur
- Pages damaged/
Pages endommagées
- Pages restored and/or laminated/
Pages restaurées et/ou pelliculées
- Pages discoloured, stained or foxed/
Pages décolorées, tachetées ou piquées
- Pages detached/
Pages détachées
- Showthrough/
Transparence
- Quality of print varies/
Qualité inégale de l'impression
- Includes supplementary material/
Comprend du matériel supplémentaire
- Only edition available/
Seule édition disponible
- Pages wholly or partially obscured by errata slips, tissues, etc., have been refilmed to ensure the best possible image/
Les pages totalement ou partiellement obscurcies par un feuillet d'errata, une pelure, etc., ont été filmées à nouveau de façon à obtenir la meilleure image possible.

PAGINATION AS FOLLOWS: 1-154, [2], 155-160, 161-162, 161-162, 163-164, 163-166, 165-168, 167-168, [2], 169-174, 313-[314], [2], [315]-318, 317-320, 319-580, [1] P.

This item is filmed at the reduction ratio checked below/
Ce document est filmé au taux de réduction indiqué ci-dessous.

10X	14X	18X	22X	26X	30X
					✓
12X	16X	20X	24X	28X	32X

The copy filmed here has been reproduced thanks to the generosity of:

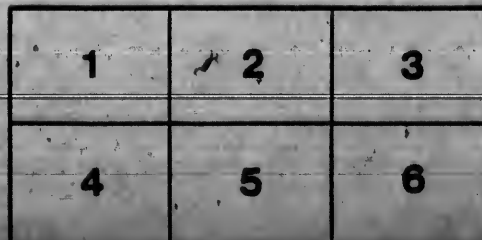
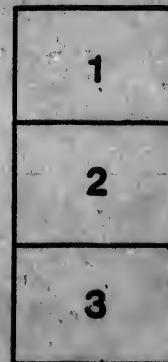
Archives of Ontario
Toronto

The images appearing here are the best quality possible considering the condition and legibility of the original copy and in keeping with the filming contract specifications.

Original copies in printed paper covers are filmed beginning with the front cover and ending on the last page with a printed or illustrated impression, or the back cover when appropriate. All other original copies are filmed beginning on the first page with a printed or illustrated impression, and ending on the last page with a printed or illustrated impression.

The last recorded frame on each microfiche shall contain the symbol \rightarrow (meaning "CONTINUED"), or the symbol ∇ (meaning "END"), whichever applies.

Maps, plates, charts, etc., may be filmed at different reduction ratios. Those too large to be entirely included in one exposure are filmed beginning in the upper left hand corner, left to right and top to bottom, as many frames as required. The following diagrams illustrate the method:



L'exemplaire filmé fut reproduit grâce à la générosité de:

Archives of Ontario
Toronto

Les images suivantes ont été reproduites avec le plus grand soin, compte tenu de la condition et de la netteté de l'exemplaire filmé, et en conformité avec les conditions du contrat de filmage.

Les exemplaires originaux dont la couverture en papier est imprimée sont filmés en commençant par le premier plat et en terminant soit par la dernière page qui comporte une empreinte d'impression ou d'illustration, soit par le second plat, selon le cas. Tous les autres exemplaires originaux sont filmés en commençant par la première page qui comporte une empreinte d'impression ou d'illustration et en terminant par la dernière page qui comporte une telle empreinte.

Un des symboles suivants apparaîtra sur la dernière image de chaque microfiche, selon le cas: le symbole \rightarrow signifie "A SUIVRE", le symbole ∇ signifie "FIN".

Les cartes, planches, tableaux, etc., peuvent être filmés à des taux de réduction différents. Lorsque le document est trop grand pour être reproduit en un seul cliché, il est filmé à partir de l'angle supérieur gauche, de gauche à droite, et de haut en bas, en prenant le nombre d'images nécessaire. Les diagrammes suivants illustrent la méthode.

errata
to

pelure.
on à

1-162,
[315]-

32X



James J. Bell



THE ORIGINAL LISTS.





The Original Lists

OF

PERSONS OF QUALITY;

EMIGRANTS; RELIGIOUS EXILES; POLITICAL REBELS;
SERVING MEN SOLD FOR A TERM OF YEARS; APPRENTICES;
CHILDREN STOLEN; MAIDENS PRESSED; AND OTHERS

WHO WENT FROM GREAT BRITAIN TO THE
AMERICAN PLANTATIONS

1600-1700.

WITH THEIR AGES, THE
LOCALITIES WHERE THEY FORMERLY LIVED IN THE MOTHER COUNTRY,
THE NAMES OF THE SHIPS IN WHICH THEY EMBARKED,
AND OTHER INTERESTING PARTICULARS.

*FROM MSS. PRESERVED IN THE STATE PAPER DEPARTMENT OF HER
MAJESTY'S PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, ENGLAND.*

EDITED BY

JOHN CAMDEN HOTTEN.

London:

CHATTO AND WINDUS, PUBLISHERS.

1874.

325 242
HOT

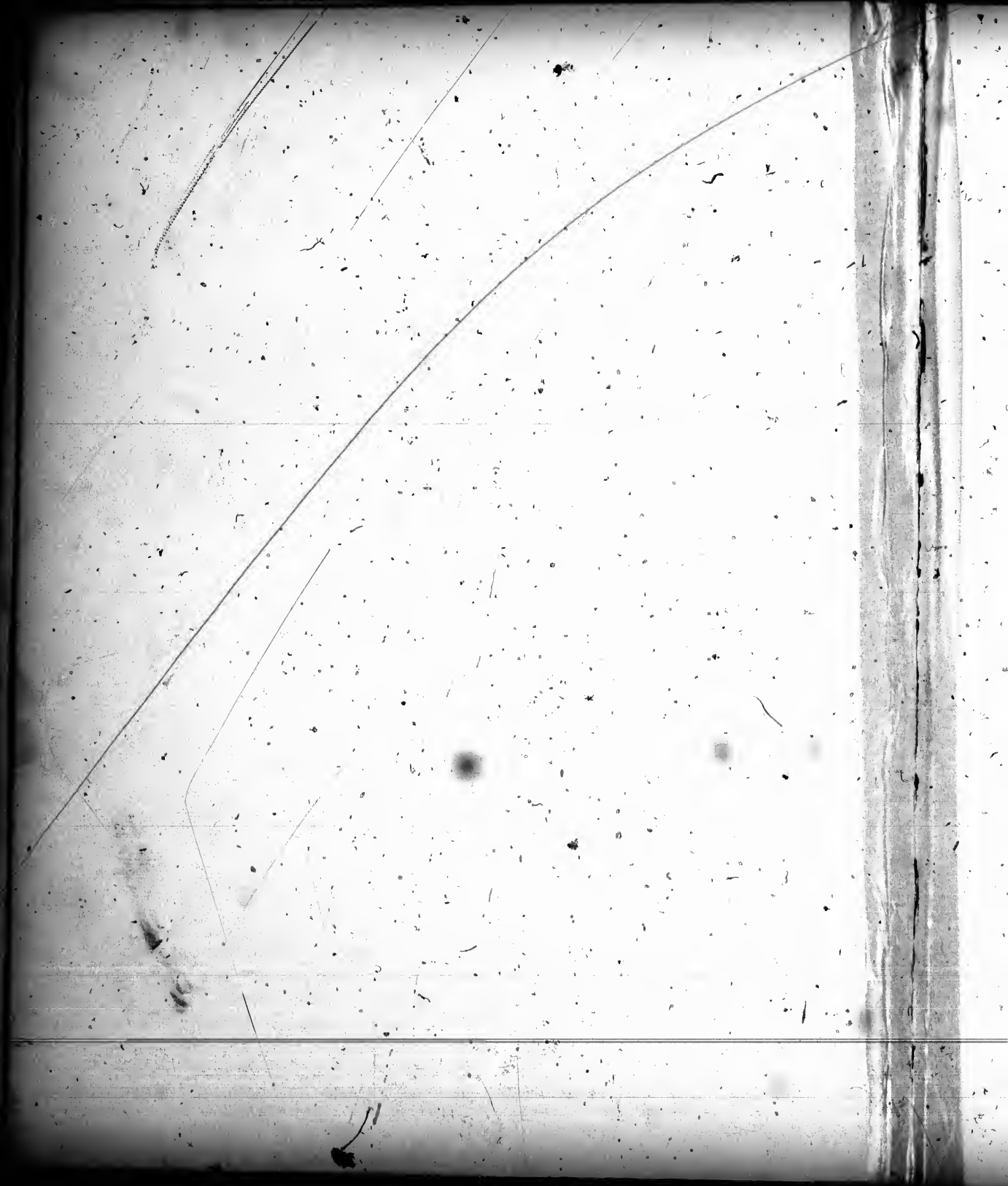
3193

↙

To the Members of the
GENEALOGICAL AND HISTORICAL SOCIETIES
OF THE
UNITED STATES OF AMERICA,
THIS COLLECTION OF THE NAMES OF THE EMIGRANT
ANCESTORS OF MANY THOUSANDS OF AMERICAN FAMILIES,
IS RESPECTFULLY DEDICATED

BY THE EDITOR,

JOHN CAMDEN HOTTEN.



CONTENTS.

REGISTER OF THE NAMES OF ALL THE PASSENGERS FROM LONDON DURING ONE WHOLE YEAR, ENDING CHRISTMAS,

	PAGE
1635	33, 145
In the Ship <i>Bonaventure</i> J. Kieroffe, Master	35
" " " " J. Romney, Master	38
" " <i>Hopewell</i> I. Wood, Master	39
" " <i>Christian</i> J. White, Master	42
" " <i>Planter</i> Trajce, Master	43, 45, 47, 48, 50, 53, 55, 56
" " <i>Peter Bonaventure</i> I. Harman, Master	43, 47, 51
" " <i>Hopewell</i> W. Bundocke, Master	44, 46, 49
" " <i>Elizabeth</i> W. Stagg, Master	48, 53, 53, 56, 57, 60, 61, 68
" " <i>Rebecca</i> Hodges, Master	50, 54
" " <i>Paul</i> Acklin, Master	50
" " <i>Eliza & Ann</i> R. Cowper [or Cooper], Master	54, 57, 58, 61, 69, 72, 76, 77, 78
" " <i>Encrease</i> R. Lea, Master	55, 57, 58, 60, 61, 64
" " <i>Susan & Ellen</i> E. Payne, Master	59, 60, 76
" " <i>Falcon</i> T. Irish, Master	63, 142
" " <i>Expectation</i> C. Billinge, Master	67, 69
" " <i>Ann & Elizabeth</i> J. Brookhaven, Master	70
" " <i>Abigail</i> R. Hackwell, Master	73, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100
" " <i>Alexander</i> Burche & G. Grimes, Masters	73
" " <i>Plain Joane</i> R. Buckam, Master	78
" " <i>Matthew</i> R. Goodladd, Master	80
" " <i>Speedwell</i> J. Chappell, Master	82
" " <i>Thomas & John</i> R. Lambard, Master	83
" " <i>Trulove</i> R. Dennis, Master	85
" " <i>James</i> J. May, Master	88, 107
" " <i>Defence</i> Pearce, Master	89, 90

		PAGE
In the Ship	<i>Defence</i> ...	E. Bostocke, Master 89, 91, 98, 99, 100, 101, 105, 106
" "	<i>Blessing</i> ...	J. Lester, Master ... 93, 108
" "	<i>Philip</i> ...	R. Morgan, Master ... 94
" "	<i>America</i> ...	W. Barker, Master ... 95
" "	<i>Transford</i> ...	E. Walker, Master ... 101
" "	<i>Paul</i> ...	L. Betts, Master ... 103
" "	<i>Pied Cow</i> ...	Ashley, Master ... 106, 110
" "	<i>Love</i> ...	J. Young, Master ... 109
" "	<i>Alice</i> ...	R. Orchard, Master ... 109
" "	<i>Hopwell</i> ...	T. Babb, Master ... 110, 123, 150, 144
" "	<i>Assurance</i> ...	I. Bromwell & I. Pewsie, Masters ... 110
" "	<i>Primrose</i> ...	Douglass, Master ... 114
" "	<i>Merchant's Hope</i> ...	H. Weston, Master ... 116
" "	<i>Elizabeth</i> ...	C. Browne, Master ... 117
" "	<i>Bachelor</i> ...	T. Webb, Master ... 118
" "	<i>Globe</i> ...	J. Blackman, Master ... 119
" "	<i>Safety</i> ...	J. Graunt, Master ... 121
" "	<i>George</i> ...	J. Severne, Master ... 124
" "	<i>Thomas</i> ...	H. Taverner, Master ... 126
" "	<i>William & John</i> ...	R. Langratt, Master ... 127
" "	<i>David</i> ...	J. Hogg, Master ... 129
" "	<i>Truelove</i> ...	J. Gibbs, Master ... 131
" "	<i>Dorset</i> ...	J. Flower, Master ... 132
" "	<i>John</i> ...	J. Waymoth, Master ... 134
" "	<i>Amity</i> ...	G. Downes, Master ... 134
" "	<i>Constance</i> ...	C. Campion, Master ... 136
" "	<i>Abraham</i> ...	J. Barker, Master ... 138
" "	<i>Expedition</i> ...	P. Blackley, Master ... 139
" "	<i>Friendship</i> ...	_____, Master ... 145
PASSENGERS, BY THE COMMISSION AND SOLDIERS ACCORDING TO THE STATUTE, CHRISTMAS, 1631, TO CHRISTMAS, 1632 ... 147-154		
ENTRIES RELATING TO AMERICA, FROM THE PATENT ROLLS ... 155-168		
LISTS OF THE LIVING AND DEAD IN VIRGINIA, 16 FEBV., 1623 ... 169-196		
WALLOONS AND FRENCH EMIGRANTS TO VIRGINIA ... 197-199		
MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS OF VIRGINIA ... 201-265		

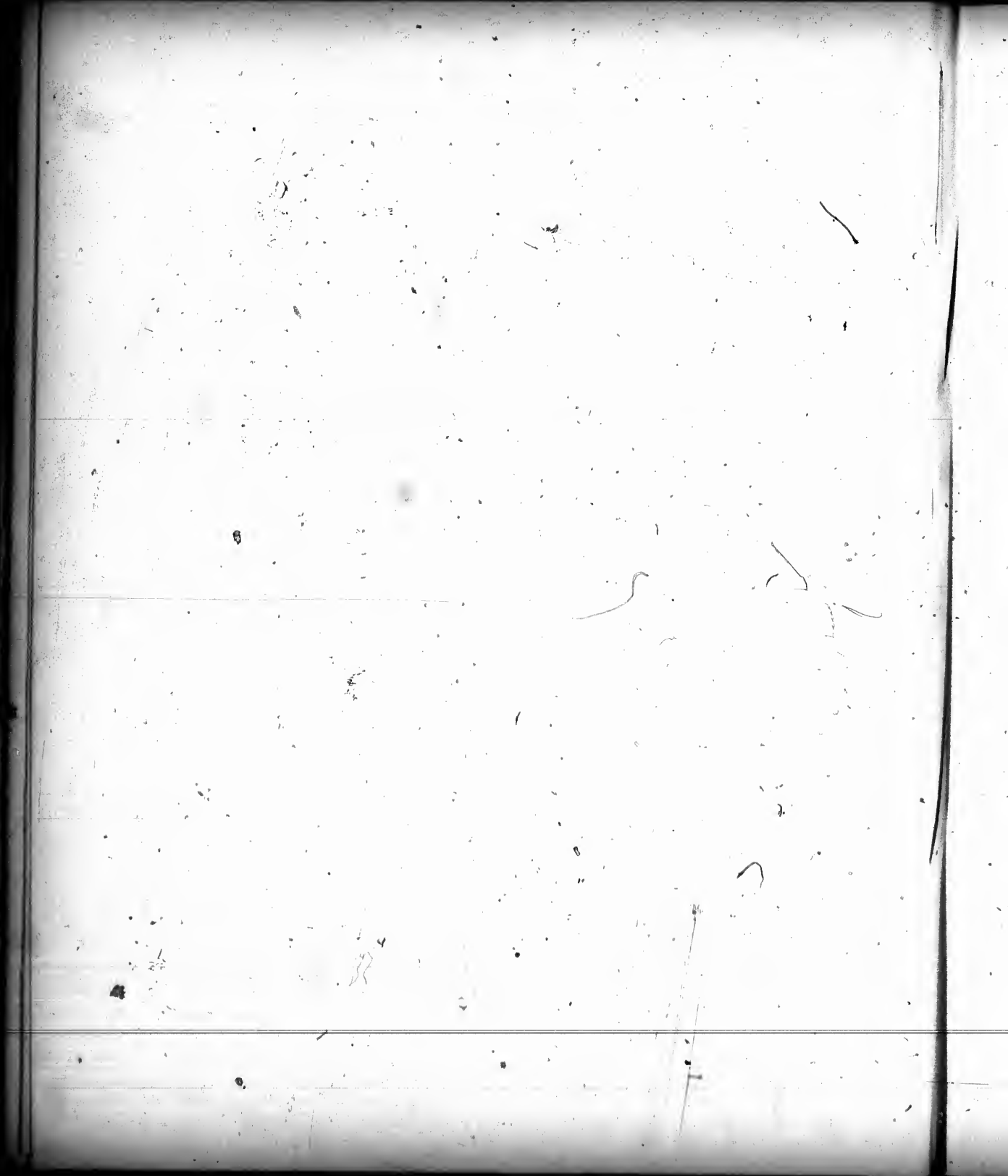
	PAGE
PATENTS GRANTED TO SETTLERS IN VIRGINIA (CIRCA 1626)	266-274
RETURNS OF THOSE WHO EMBARKED FROM IPSWICH AND WEYMOUTH FOR NEW ENGLAND, 1634 TO 1637	275-286
From Ipswich, in the Ship <i>Francis</i> ... J. Cuttinge, Master	277, 279
" " " " <i>Elizabeth</i> ... W. Andrewes, Master	277, 280, 281
" Weymouth, in the Ship ——— [1635] ... ———, Master	283-286
REGISTER OF PERSONS ABOUT TO PASS INTO FOREIGN PARTS, FROM MARCH TO SEPT. 1677	287-298
From Ipswich, in the <i>John & Dorothy</i> ... W. Andrewes, Master	289
" Yarmouth, in the <i>Rose</i> ... W. Andrewes, Junr. Master	289
" Southampton, in the <i>Virgin</i> [1639] ... J. Weare & J. Delahay, Masters	296
" " " <i>Bevis</i> [1638] ... / ... R. Batten, Master	298
THE SUMMER ISLANDS, 1673 TO 1679	301-314
Names of the Governor and Council of the Assembly, Aug., 1673	301
Account of the Lands belonging to the Summer Islands Company, taken out of Mr. Richard Norwood's Survey Book, made in 1662-3	304
MONMOUTH REBELLION OF 1685:—LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS SENT TO THE BARBADOES AND OTHER PLANTATIONS IN AMERICA	315
Receipt for 100 Prisoners to be transported from TAUNTON, by John Rose, of London, Merchant	316
Invoice of 68 Men-servants shipped on Board the <i>Jamaica Merchant</i> , Capt. Chas. Gardner, for Account of John Rose & Compy., they being to be sold for 10 Years	317
Receipt for 100 Prisoners on Mr. Nepho's Account, to be sent to Barbadoes. [Prisoners in DORCHESTER Gaol to be transported.]	317*
Prisoners in EXETER Gaol to be transported	319
Prisoners at WELLS to be transported	319
List of the Convicted Rebels on Board the <i>Betty</i> , of London, at the Port of WEYMOUTH	320
List of 72 Rebels Granted by his Majesty to Gerome Nepho, with the Names of their Masters in Barbadoes	322
Sir Wm. Booth's Receipt for 100 Prisoners, on Account of James Kendall [Prisoners in DORCHESTER Gaol to be transported.]	326

CONTENTS.

	PAGE
Certificate of the Disposal of Capt. Kendall's Rebels.—A List of 90 Rebels by the <i>Happy Return</i> , with the Names of their Masters to whom they were disposed	328
Sir Wm. Booth's List of Prisoners sent to Barbadoes, with the Names of the Towns in Somersetshire and Devonshire from whence they came ...	332
A List of 77 Convicted Rebels, imported from BRISTOL in the <i>John frigate</i> ...	336
Sir Wm. Booth's Receipt for 100 Prisoners—56 from the Bridewell at TAUNTON, 33 from BRIDGEWATER Prison at TAUNTON, and 11 from EXETER ...	341
The Sale of 67 Rebels, delivered by Capt. Charles Gardner, of the <i>Jamaica Merchant</i>	342
TICKETS GRANTED TO EMIGRANTS FROM BARBADOES TO NEW ENGLAND, CAROLINA, VIRGINIA, NEW YORK, ANTIGUA, JAMAICA, NEWFOUNDLAND, AND OTHER PLACES; 1678-9 345-418	
BARBADOES:—PARISH REGISTERS—BIRTHS AND DEATHS	
— LISTS OF INHABITANTS — LANDED PROPRIETORS — SERVANTS, &C., 1678-9 418	
Parish Registers of ST. MICHAEL'S—Baptisms	421
" " " " Burials... ..	425
List of Inhabitants of ST. MICHAEL'S, with their Hired Servants, Apprentices, Bought Servants, and Negroes	438
List of the Jews of ST. MICHAEL'S	449-50
Alphabetical List of Landowners in ST. MICHAEL'S, with the Number of their Acres, Hired Servants, Bought Servants, and Negroes ...	451-459
Owners of Land in the Parish of ST. GEORGE, Number of Acres, White Servants, and Negroes [1679]	460-464
Parish Registers of ST. GEORGE—Baptisms [1678-9]	465-6
" " " " Burials	466-8
" " " ST. ANDREWS—Owners of Lands, Number of Acres, Servants, Negroes, Christenings, Burials	469-472
Parish Registers of CHRISTCHURCH—Landowners, Acres, Servants, Negroes	473-488
Parish Registers of CHRISTCHURCH—Baptisms [1678-9]	489-93
" " " " Burials [1678-9]	493-6
" " " ST. JAMES'—Baptisms	496-7
" " " " Burials	497-9
" " " " Landowners, Servants, Negroes [1678-9]	500-507
Parish Registers of ST. JOHN'S—Baptisms [1678-9]	507-8

LIST OF SHIPS CONVEYING EMIGRANTS TO VIRGINIA BEFORE 1625-6, MENTIONED IN 101-265

	PAGE
Abigail	George
Ambrose	Gift
Ann	Great Hopewell
Blessing	God's Gift
Bona Nova	God Speed
Bonaventure	Hercules
Bonny Bessie	Hopewell
Charity	Jacob
Charles	James
Concord	Jonathan
Delaware	John & Francis
Deliverance	London Merchant
Diana	Margaret
Discovery	Margaret & John
Due Return	Marmaduke
Duty	Mary Ann Margaret
Edwin	Mary & James
Elianor	Mary Margaret
Elizabeth	Marygold
Falcon	Mary Providence
Flying Hart	Neptune
Francis Bonaventure	Noah
Furtherance	Patience
	Phenix
	Prosperous
	Return
	Sampson
	Samuel
	Sarah
	Seaflower
	Sea Venture
	Southampton
	Star
	Supply
	Susan
	Swallow
	Swan
	Temperance
	Tiger
	Treasurer
	Trial
	Truelove
	Unity
	Warwick
	William & John
	William & Thomas





INTRODUCTION.

LITTLE could even the most sanguine of the early emigrants to America have contemplated the subsequent effect which their action would work upon the world's history. Some of them, it is true, were men of position at home, with wealth and all its concomitant advantages at their disposal, but by far the greater number was composed of comparatively obscure men—men of little means, but possessed of hearts and consciences of too honest a nature to permit them quietly to submit to the intolerance which was forced upon them at home. But those whose names are recorded in the following pages, with many others of whom no such minute particulars have come down to us, were the seed-grains from which the mighty Republic has sprung—the rapid growth of which has no parallel in the world's history. Colonization was but imperfectly developed in those early days, and many attempted settlements proved abortive; but the first settlers in Virginia, and subsequently those in New England, carried with them the elements of success, resulting in permanent establishments.

Of the history of the Colonies, and the eventual establishment of Independence, I have nothing to say. My object is simply and briefly to point out some of the causes which contributed to the early emigration of English families to America; and then to estimate the practical value of the contents of the present volume as a means of assistance in making genealogical researches in the mother country.

One of the earliest acts of Charles the First,—an act which raised a storm of indignation throughout the country,—was the imposition of a

forced loan without the grant of Parliament. The manner in which this unconstitutional measure was treated by those called upon to contribute towards the assessment, is well illustrated by the events which took place in Lincolnshire; and a relation of the part taken by the leading men of that locality, some of whom were related to, or intimately associated with, the principal agents in the subsequent emigration to Massachusetts, under JOHN WINTHROP, in 1630, will be of some interest to the descendants of the New England emigrants.

One of the richest men in the county of Lincoln, who strenuously opposed the forced loan, was ISAAC JOHNSON, who, as is well known, married the Lady ARABELLA FYNES, sister to THEOPHILUS, Earl of LINCOLN, who himself married a sister of the Lord SAY and SELE. These two noblemen took a very active part in denouncing the loan as dangerous and unconstitutional. Lord SAY and SELE, who, during the civil war, some years later, commanded a Parliamentary regiment, openly asserted that he would rather lose half his estate than risk the impoverishment of his posterity by the establishment of so dangerous a precedent as a loan without the sanction of Parliament. But Lord LINCOLN'S opposition to the loan was more immediately productive of dissatisfaction. As soon as it was proposed he took upon himself to have an Abridgment of the Statutes prepared for distribution; and it is not unlikely that in the compilation of this document he was aided by his former steward, THOMAS DUDLEY, who subsequently went over to New England, and became Governor of Massachusetts. DUDLEY had received a legal education, under his relative, Sir AUGUSTINE NICHOL, one of the Justices of the Common Pleas, and was therefore peculiarly fitted for the work. The immediate result of this act on the part of Lord LINCOLN, was to bring down upon himself and his servants the resentment of the King and his party, and the Abridgment was rigorously suppressed. Not only was his lordship proceeded against in the Star Chamber, but more completely to crush out the attempts made to incense the people, a proclamation was issued for the apprehension of JOHN HOLLAND, Steward to the Earl, and ROBERT BLOW, the Clerk of his kitchen; and further, a Groom in the household of his lordship was condemned in the Star

Chamber to pay a fine of £3000 for his share in distributing the obnoxious work. The Earl was soon after committed a close prisoner to the Tower, where he remained in custody for some years. I have not found any evidence of what was the result of the attempts made to apprehend HOLLAND and BLOW, but there are reasons for supposing that both escaped detection. A ROBERT BLOW, in all probability the same person, was subsequently an ensign in the regiment of Lord SAY and SELE, the nobleman before mentioned. The only trace of HOLLAND we have met with brings out some information respecting the residence, at Boston, of THOMAS DUDLEY, and the estimated value of his yearly income.

Letter from Sir EDWARD HERON, addressed to Sir HUMPHREY MAY, Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster:—

“Cressye, 28 July, 1627.

“RIGHT HONORABLE,

“I had rather offende in too much officiousnes, then negligence, especially to the king's matie. I have hearde that Mr. HOLLANDE who attended the earle of Lincolne, hath been in quest by the state; yf it be soe, I doe heare for certeine, that he was seene dyvers tymes, about a month or six weekes past vpon the terras-walkes at Sempringham; but since that tyme it is privatly whispered that he is now removed to the house of one Mr. THOMAS DUDLYE, in Boston, whoe did allsoe of late tymes wayte vpon the sayde earle; and it is very p'bable, because Mr. HOLLANDS wyfe is observed to make often viages frome Sempringham vnto Boston, and there to abide sometyme 2 or 3 dayes, sometyme a weeke together. * * *

“EDWARD HERON.

“Yet maye you please further to vnderstande, that this Mr. DUDLYE beyng reported to have 300li p. an., some saye 400li, refused vpon our earnest request to beare 30s. towards the loane with a neyghbourgh that was deeply charged as we have informed in our certificatts vnto the lords of the councell, whereof I beseech your honor to direct the delyverye.

"Since the writinge hereof, I vnderstande that one ADDAM RESPON, brother in law vnto the s^d Mr. HOLLANDE, came ridinge through our streete on fridaye in the nyght, the 20th of this month, with a gentlewoman behinde him, supposed to be the wyfe of Mr. HOLLANDE, goeynge towards Boston; and an other gent, seeminge vnwillinge to be knowne.

"You maye allsoe please to take into your consideration that one BENIAMINE DICKOSON of Boston adviseth, that the toune of Boston is able and ought to contribute to the charge and expence of theyre late mayor & EDW. TILLSON, or anye else, that suffer trouble in cause of the loane; and to helpe towards theyre losses. p JOHAN HOBSON, Collector.

"The same DYKCONSON was 3li lands, yet sett vnto 1li by the lords at Lincoln."*

A long list of Lincolnshire men who refused to contribute to the loan, has been preserved. Ten of the principal of them were immediately committed to prison:—Sir JOHN WRAY, Sir THOMAS GRANTHAM, and Sir EDWARD ASCOUGH, to the Gate House; Sir WILLIAM ARMYN, Sir THOMAS DARNELL, WILLIAM ANDERSON, Esq, the Mayor of Boston, and Alderman (EDWARD) TILSON of that town, to the Fleet; and WILLIAM TAROLD (THOROLD), Esq, and — HORWOOD, Esq, to the Marshalsea. The Boston men who refused to lend, or to enter into bond for their appearance before his Majesty's Privy Council, beside the Mayor, and Alderman TILSON, were ATTERTON HOWGHE (ATHERTON HOUGH), EDMOND JACKSON, BENJAMIN DICONSON, THOMAS LEVERETT, THOMAS LOWE, THOMAS TOOLY, JOHN COPPIN, WILLIAM COTTINGTON (CODDINGTON), WILLIAM CONDY, and RICHARD WESTLAND. Of these, LEVERETT, CODDINGTON, and HOUGH subsequently went out to New England, and there attained positions of eminence. The London prisons were soon filled with the more important of the objectors, from various parts of the country, but chiefly from the city of London, Lincolnshire, Northamptonshire, Essex, and Gloucestershire. The

* State Papers, Chas. I., Domestic Series, Vol. 72, No. 36, Record Office.

gaols being filled to repletion, and moreover the expense of maintaining the prisoners proving a heavy charge upon the State—already impoverished—the great majority were liberated from confinement, but were not allowed, however, to return to their own homes for fear of their stirring up fresh disaffection among their neighbours. Thus a delinquent belonging to Essex would be sent, perhaps, to Wiltshire, or Yorkshire, and under pain of severe punishment, forbidden to leave the town in which he was located, where, by-the-way, under the semblance of being a free man, he was compelled to earn, or at least procure, his own living.

This was a very ill-advised proceeding on the part of the Government, for each man thus removed to a distant town soon formed a focus of discontent. One of the most energetic of these prisoners, in free custody, as it was termed, was RICHARD KNIGHTLEY, a gentleman belonging to Northamptonshire, an intimate friend of the leaders of the Massachusetts Colony, and connected by marriage with JOHN HAMPDEN, in conjunction with whom he was named as executor to the will of ISAAC JOHNSON.

Most of the proceedings against the remonstrants were taken in the Star Chamber, the decree-books of which are unfortunately lost, or we might readily have traced many, if not all the suits, citations, fines and censures instituted in, or imposed by, the Court. The Star Chamber was a tribunal taking cognizance of all kind of delinquencies, and there still remains in the Record Office an immense mass of documents appertaining to suits before the Court, in which, when they can be sorted, arranged, and made available to the public, we may hope to find some important information respecting the personal histories of some of the original settlers in New England.

The proceedings, which were taken chiefly against the Nonconformists, caused many English families to leave their homes. Unfortunately, the records of the High Court of Commission, which has been not inaptly called "The English Inquisition," are very imperfect, but enough remains to show that proceedings were taken in it against many of the ministers and public men who afterwards became eminent in the New England States. It was not until the Rev. JOHN COTTON, RICHARD BELLINGHAM, recorder, and WILLIAM CODDINGTON, a member of the corpo-

ration of the town of Boston (co. Lincoln), had been fined for nonconformity, that they gave up their English preferments and places to join their friends in Massachusetts. Other instances might be adduced of the same result attending prosecutions in that Court.

The imposition of Ship Money was the culminating measure that drove hundreds from England to find homes in America, and among other causes, was that which most of all contributed to bring about the war between the King and the Parliament. Though, after a long and tedious struggle, the levy of ship money was declared to be illegal, enough had been effected to make far-sighted men tremble for impending troubles, and no doubt the stand made by men of great influence and high position, such as HAMPDEN (who was intimately associated with the leaders of the Massachusetts settlement), had an immense weight with persons of an inferior standing in worldly wealth. By the Act of Parliament, which declared the illegality of the tax, it was ordered that all proceedings which had been taken should be cancelled, and in consequence a wholesale destruction of documents must have taken place, which, had they been preserved, would have been of great value to the topographer and genealogist, as the rolls of assessments were very minute. One volume of assessments only appears to have escaped the general fate, and this contains the names of all the persons assessed in the county of Essex (with the exception of four towns), numbering about 18,000, and, without doubt, includes many of the subsequent emigrants who went out from that county to New England, in the years 1637 and 1638. A copy of this very interesting document has been prepared for publication.

In 1860, Mr. SAMUEL GARDNER DRAKE, of Boston (Mass.), published his "*Result of some Researches among the British Archives, for information relative to the Founders of New England.*"

That work first suggested the desirability of making a systematic collection of authentic documents relating to the early settlers in America, not only to those who removed to the New England States but to those also who settled in Virginia, the Summer Islands, Barbadoes, Carolina, Jamaica, and other places. It is impossible to overestimate the value of these records, and it is a matter of the deepest

regret that comparatively so few have survived to the present time. Those that we have, therefore, of undoubted authenticity, are all the more to be prized. It is a transcript of some of these documents which is here submitted. The aim of the transcriber has been to present an absolute copy of the originals. He has not even ventured to correct palpable mistakes in the spelling of names, or other clerical errors. Where such occur, and they are by no means infrequent, he has called attention to the fact, either by inserting the correct word in brackets, or by adding a foot-note, but the text is a faithful reproduction of the originals.

There are some papers included in Mr. DRAKE'S volume, which have not been deemed admissible in the body of this work, inasmuch as they are not in themselves official documents, but they may not inaptly be quoted here. The first to be noticed are the following lists, taken from the History of Sandwich, being transcripts of records belonging to the corporations of that port.

A LIST OR REGISTER

Of all such persons as embarked themselves in the good ship called the *Hercules*, of Sandwich, of the burthen of 200 tons, John Witherley, master, and therein transported from Sandwich to the plantation called New England in America; with the certificate from the ministers where they last dwell of their conversation, and conformity to the orders and discipline of the church, and that they had taken the oath of allegiance and supremacy. (The certificates, all dated February and March, 1634, are here omitted.)

Masters of Families.	Children.	Servants.
NATHANL. TILDEN of Tenterden yeoman and LYDIA his wife	Seven by name	Seven by name
JONAS AUSTEN of Tenterden and CONSTANCE his wife	Four	
ROB. BROOK of Maidstone mercer and ANNE his wife	Seven.	
THO. HEYWARD of Aylesford taylor and SUSANNAH his wife	Five.	
WILL. WITHEREEL of Maidstone schoolmaster and MARY his wife	Three	One

INTRODUCTION.

Masters of Families.		Children.	Servants.
FANNET	of Ashford hemp-dresser.		
THO BONEY and HEN. EWELL	of Sandwich, shoemakers		
WILL HATCH of Sandwich	merchant and JANE his wife	Five	Six
SAM. HINKLEY of Tenterden	and SARAH his wife	Four.	
ISAAC COLE of Sandwich	carpenter and JOAN his wife	Two.	
THO. CHAMPION of Ashford			A Servant.
THO. BESBEECH of Sandwich		Six	three
JNO. LEWIS of Tenterden	and SARAH his wife	One	
PARNEL HARRIS of Bow	London		
JAMES SAYERS of Northbourn	taylor		
COMFORT STARRE of Ashford	chirurgion	Three	Three
JOS. ROOTES of Great Chart.			
EM. MASON of Eastwell	wid.		
MARGT. wife of Will. Johnes	late of Sandwich, now of New England, painter		
JNO. BEST of the said parish	taylor.		
THO. BRIDGEN of Faversham	husbandman and his wife.		

History of Sandwich, by W. BOYS, 1792, pp. 750-1.

A TRUE ROLL OR LIST

Of the names, surnames, and qualities of all such persons who have taken passage from the town and port of Sandwich for the American plantations, since the last certificate of such passengers returned into the office of Dover Castle.

THOMAS STARR of Canterbury yeoman and 1 child
 SARAH his wife
 EDWARD JOINSON of Canterbury joiner and 7 children 3 servants
 SUSAN his wife

NICHOLAS BUTLER of Eastwell yeoman and JOICE his wife	3 children 5 serv.
SAMUEL HALL of Canterbury yeoman and JOAN his wife.	3 serv.
HENRY BACHELOR of Dover brewer, and MARTHA his wife	4 serv.
JOSEPH BACHELOR of Canterbury taylor and ELIZABETH his wife	1 child 3 serv.
HENRY RICHARDSON of Canterbury carpenter and MARY his wife	5 children 1 serv.
JARVIS BOYKETT of Chanington carpenter	
JOHN BACHELOR of Canterbury taylor	
NATHANIEL OVELL of Dover cordwinder	1 serv.
THOMAS CALLE of Faversham husbandman and BENNET his wife	3 children
WILLIAM EATON of Staple husbandman and MARTHA his wife	3 children 1 serv.
JOSEPH COLEMAN of Sandwich shoemaker and SARA his wife.	4 children
MATTHEW SMITH of Sandwich cordwinder and JANE his wife	4 children
MARMADUKE PEERCE of Sandwich taylor and MARY his wife	1 serv.

Certified under the seal of office of mayoralty 9th June, 1637.

History of Sandwich, by W. BOYS, 1792, p. 752.

We have next to notice the record compiled by Mr. DANIEL CUSHING, first printed in Mr. SOLOMAN LINCOLN'S Centennial Address, at Hingham, September 28, 1835. It contains the names of one hundred and seventy-five emigrants from the county of Norfolk, who emigrated between the years 1633 and 1638, almost wholly from Hingham, Windham, and other neighbouring parishes, and who consequently called their new settlement Hingham. But there is something to be said about this emigration, which it is believed has hitherto escaped notice—that is,

that the movement was largely fostered by, if not directly traceable to, the influence of JOHN HAYNES, who was, subsequently Governor of Connecticut.

The first name on the list referred to, is that of THEOPHILUS CUSHING, from Hingham, who lived several years upon the farm of Mr. HAINS, as he is described in the original. Hitherto, Governor HAYNES has always been regarded as an Essex man, and he is said to have married MARY, daughter of ROBERT THORNTON, of Nottingham. This is not in accordance with the facts of the case, for JOHN HAYNES was the son of another JOHN HAYNES, who lived at Great Hadham, and afterwards at Codicote, both in the county of Hertford, but inherited an estate in Essex, which had been purchased by his father. He married MARY, one of the three daughters and co-heirs of ROBERT THORNTON, who possessed a good estate in Hingham, Windham, and Wrampingham. Mr. THORNTON died when his daughter, who was afterwards Mrs. HAYNES, was very young, and there are reasons for the belief that after the marriage, JOHN HAYNES went to reside at Hingham, and that their first child, called JOHN (whose name is not recorded by any genealogist either in England or America), was born there. But, before he left England, Mr. HAYNES certainly took up his abode in Essex, on a newly-acquired property, called Copford. Taking then the residence at Hingham of a man of the character of HAYNES, it is easy to account for the emigration from that place, especially as the first portion of the company went out in the same year; indeed, there is every reason to suppose that they sailed in the same ship. There can be but little doubt that THEOPHILUS CUSHING was a trusted servant of JOHN HAYNES, and probably a family connection on his wife's side, her maternal grandmother being the heiress of EDMUND CUSHING, by which marriage the THORNTON family acquired the estates at Hingham, Windham, and Wrampingham, which they enjoyed at the time Mr. HAYNES married into that family.

This list of Mr. CUSHING'S is undoubtedly of great value, tending, as it does, to confirm other statements and unofficial lists, but as it is only a compilation made by a private individual, it is not inserted in this work.

There is another very interesting paper included in Mr. DRAKE'S work, which may be briefly noticed. It consists of extracts from the municipal records of Leyden, in Holland, made by the Hon. HENRY C. MURPHY. Many English families took refuge in Leyden, and the list referred to is a register of the births, marriages, and deaths which occurred there among the exiles. It was from Leyden that many of the first settlers in New England, popularly known as the Pilgrim Fathers, came, and embarking from English ports, sailed on board the ships *Mayflower*, *Fortune*, *Ann*, and *Little James*.

Among other notices contained in this list, are the following:—

WILLIAM BRADFORD, of Austerfield, Eng., m. Nov. 30, 1613,

DOROTHY MAY, of Witzbuts, Eng.*

EDWARD WINSLOW, of London, m. 16 May, 1618, ELIZABETH BARKER, of Chetsum, Eng.*

JOHN JENNE, of Norwich, Eng., m. 1 Nov., 1614, SARAH CAREY, of Moncksoon.†

The three places here mentioned may be traced, as Wisbeach, in Cambridgeshire; Chesham, in Buckinghamshire; and Monk Soham, in Suffolk. A family of the name of MAY certainly lived at Wisbeach at the time referred to, as did one of the name of BARKER at Chesham.

The foregoing extracts sufficiently demonstrate the nature of the Leyden records. Further notices are unnecessary, but the list of those who embarked in the before-mentioned ships is of sufficient value to entitle its insertion in this place, though it must be remembered that it is not absolutely official. It is taken from the interesting work of the Rev. Ashbel Steele, A.M., entitled "*Chief of the Pilgrims, or the Life and Times of William Brewster.*" Philadelphia, 1857, pp. 401—410.

* Both Bradford and Winslow sailed in the *Mayflower*.

† His wife probably died shortly afterwards, as the name of John Jenney is given alone in the following list as coming over in the *Ann*, or *Little James*.

LIST OF PASSENGERS IN THE *MAYFLOWER*;

Being the *names* of those who came over first, in the year 1620, and were the founders of New Plymouth, which led to the planting of the other New England Colonies. This list of their "names" and families, was preserved by Governor Bradford at the close of his History, and is here presented in the order in which he placed them. The value of such an accurate list cannot be too highly estimated.

Mr. JOHN CARVER; who was chosen their first Governor on their arrival at Cape Cod. He died the first spring. KATHERINE, his wife; she died a few weeks after her husband, in the beginning of summer.

DESIRE MINTER; afterwards returned to her friends, in poor health, and died in England.

JOHN HOWLAND; man servant, afterwards married the daughter of John Tillie, and had ten children.

ROGER WILDER; man servant, died in the first sickness.

WILLIAM LATHAM; a boy, after more than twenty years visited England, and died at the Bahama Islands.

A maid servant; who married, and died one or two years after.

JASPER MOORE; who died the first season.

Mr. WILLIAM BREWSTER; their Ruling Elder, lived some twenty-three or four years after his arrival. MARY, his wife; died between 1623 and 1627. LOVE BREWSTER; a son, married, lived to the year 1650, had four children. WRESTLING BREWSTER; youngest son.

RICHARD MORE and Brother; two boys placed with the Eldef. Richard afterwards married, and had four or more children. His brother died the first winter.

Mr. EDWARD WINSLOW; Mr. W. afterwards chosen Governor, died in 1655, when on a commission to the West Indies. ELIZABETH, his wife; died the first winter. Mr. W. left two children by a second marriage.

GEORGE SOULE and ELIAS STORY; two men in Winslow's family. G. Soule married and had eight children. E. Story died in the first sickness.

- ELLEN MORE; a little girl placed in Mr. Winslow's family, sister of Richard More, died soon after their arrival.
- Mr. WILLIAM BRADFORD; their second Governor, author of the history of the Plymouth Colony, lived to the year 1657. DOROTHY, his wife; who died soon after their arrival. Governor Bradford left a son in England to come afterwards—had four children by a second marriage.
- Mr. ISAAC ALLERTON; chosen first assistant to the Governor. MARY, his wife; who died in the first sickness. BARTHOLOMEW; son, married in England. REMEMBER and MARY, daughters. Remember married in Salem, had three or four children. Mary married in Plymouth, had four children.
- JOHN HOOK; servant boy, died in the first sickness.
- Mr. SAMUEL FULLER; their physician. His wife and child remained, and came over afterwards; they had two more children.
- WILLIAM BUTTEN; servant, died on the passage.
- JOHN CRACKSTON; who died in the first sickness. JOHN CRACKSTON, his son; who died some five or six years after.
- Capt. NILES STANDISH; who lived to the year 1656; chief in military affairs. ROSE, his wife; died in the first sickness. Capt. Standish had four sons living in 1650, by a second marriage.
- Mr. CHRISTOPHER MARTIN and his wife; SOLOMON PROWER and JOHN LANGEMORE, servants; all died soon after their arrival.
- Mr. WILLIAM MULLINS, his wife, JOSEPH, a son; these three died the first winter. PRISCILLA, a daughter; survived and married John Alden. ROBERT CARTER, servant; died the first winter.
- Mr. WILLIAM WHITE; died soon after landing. SUSANNA, his wife; afterwards married to Mr. E. Winslow. RESOLVED, a son; married and had five children. PEREGRINE, a son; was born after their arrival at Cape Cod, he cannot therefore be numbered among the passengers proper; married, and had two children before 1650.
- WILLIAM HOLBECK and EDWARD THOMSON, servants; both died soon after landing.
- Mr. STEPHEN HOPKINS, and ELIZABETH, his wife; both lived over

- twenty years after their arrival, and had a son and four daughters born in this country: GILES, and CONSTANTIA, by a former marriage. Giles married; had four children. Constantia married; had twelve children: DAMARIS, a son, and OCEANUS, born at sea; children by the present marriage.
- EDWARD DOTY, and EDWARD LITSTER, servants. E. Doty by a second marriage had seven children; after his term of service went to Virginia.
- Mr. RICHARD WARREN; his wife and five daughters were left, and came over afterwards. They also had two sons; and the daughters married here.
- JOHN BILLINGTON; he was not from Leyden, or of the Leyden Company, but from London. ELLEN, his wife. JOHN, his son; who died in a few years. FRANCIS, the second son; married and had eight children.
- EDWARD TILLIE, and ANN, his wife; both died soon after their arrival. HENRY SAMSON and HUMILITY COOPER, two children, their cousins. Henry lived, married, had seven children. Humility returned to England.
- JOHN TILLIE, and his wife; both died soon after they came on shore. ELIZABETH, their daughter; afterwards married John Howland.
- FRANCIS COOKE; who lived until after 1650; his wife and other children came afterwards; they had six or more children. JOHN, his son; afterwards married; had four children.
- THOMAS ROGERS; died in the first sickness. JOSEPH, his son; was living in 1650, married and had six children. Mr. Rogers' other children came afterwards, and had families.
- THOMAS TINKER, wife and son; all died in the first sickness.
- JOHN RIGDALE, ALICE, his wife; both died in the first sickness.
- JAMES CHILTON, his wife; both died in the first sickness. MARV, their daughter; lived, married, and had nine children. Another married daughter came afterwards.
- EDWARD FULLER, his wife; both died in the first sickness. SAMUEL, their son; married; had four children.
- JOHN TURNER, two sons; names not given; all three died in the

first sickness. A daughter came some years afterwards to Salem and there married.

FRANCIS EATON, SARAH, his wife; she died the first winter; by a third marriage he left three children. SAMUEL, a son; married and had one child.

MOSES FLETCHER, JOHN GOODMAN, THOMAS WILLIAMS, DIGERIE PRIEST, EDMOND MARGESON, RICHARD BRITTERIGE, RICHARD CLARKE; these seven died in the general sickness. The wife of D. Priest, and children, came afterwards, she being the sister of Mr. Allerton.

PETER BROWN; lived some fourteen years after, was twice married, and left four children.

RICHARD GARDINER; became a seaman, and died abroad.

GILBERT WINSLOW; after living here a number of years, returned to England.

JOHN ALDEN; "a hopeful young man," hired at Southampton, married Priscilla Mullens, as mentioned, and had eleven children.

JOHN ALLERTON.

THOMAS ENGLISH.

WILLIAM TREVORE, and — ELY; two seamen; are commonly, but incorrectly reckoned in the number of the first company of passengers for the Colony; Bradford himself says: "Two other seamen were hired to stay a year; * * when their time was out they both returned." Accordingly he says of the *Mayflower* company: "These, being about a hundred souls, came over in the first ship." Afterwards he adds: "Of these one hundred persons who came over in this first ship together, the greatest half died in the general mortality, and most of them in two or three months' time." Omitting those two hired sailors who returned, and counting the person that died and the child that was born while on the passage as one passenger, we have the exact number—*one hundred* of the Pilgrim Company, "who came over in the first ship." And, as *fifty-one* died the first season, this enumeration makes good those other words of the historian, that, "the greater half died in the general mortality."

LIST OF PASSENGERS THAT ARRIVED, AFTER ONE
YEAR, IN THE SECOND SMALL SHIP *FORTUNE*;

Being parts of families, with others, left in England or Holland the year before. They arrived
at New Plymouth, on the 11th of Nov., 1621.

- JOHN ADAMS.
WILLIAM BASSITE (Bassett, probably two in his family).
WILLIAM BEALE.
EDWARD BOMPASSE.
JONATHAN BREWSTER; the oldest son of Elder Brewster.
CLEMENT BRIGGES.
JOHN CANNON.
WILLIAM CONER.
ROBERT CUSHMAN; for several years the Leyden Company's agent in
England. He returned in the *Fortune* to act still further as
agent for the Company; was of great service in various ways;
but died before coming again to settle in the Colony. THOMAS
CUSHMAN, son of Robert, about twelve years old; came with
his father in the *Fortune*, became an exemplary man in the
Colony, and succeeded Elder Brewster in the eldership, in 1649.
STEPHEN DYAN.
PHILIP DE LA-NOYE.
THOMAS FLAVELL and son.
WIDOW FORD and three children, WILLIAM, MARTHA, and JOHN.
ROBERT HICKES.
WILLIAM HILTON.
BENNET MORGAN.
THOMAS MORTON.
AUSTIN NICHOLAS.
WILLIAM PALMER (probably two in his family).
WILLIAM PITT.
THOMAS, PRINCE, or PRENCE; married the Elder's daughter, Patience;
was afterwards Governor.
MOSES SIMONSON.

HUGH STATIE.
 JAMES STEWARD.
 WILLIAM TENCH.
 JOHN WINSLOW; brother of Mr. Edward Winslow.
 WILLIAM WRIGHT.

LIST OF THOSE WHO CAME OVER IN THE *ANN* AND
LITTLE JAMES.

The vessels parted company at sea; the *Ann* arrived the latter part of June, and the *Little James* some week or ten days later; part of the number were the wives and children of persons already in the Colony.

ANTHONY ANNABAL; afterwards settled in Scituate.
 EDWARD BANGS; settled in Eastham.
 ROBERT BARTLETT.
 FEAR BREWSTER and PATIENCE BREWSTER; daughters of Elder Brewster.
 MARY BUCKET.
 EDWARD BURCHER.
 THOMAS CLARKE. This Thomas Clarke's grave-stone is the oldest on the Plymouth Burial Hill.
 CHRISTOPHER CONANT.
 CUTHBERT CUTHBERTSON; was a Hollander.
 ANTHONY DIX.
 JOHN FAUNCE.
 MANASSEH FAUNCE.
 GOODWIFE FLAVELL; probably the wife of Thomas Flavell, who came in the *Fortune*.
 EDMUND FLOOD.
 BRIDGET FULLER; apparently the wife of Samuel Fuller, the physician.
 TIMOTHY HATHERLY.
 WILLIAM HEARD.
 MARGARET HICKES and her children; the wife of Robert Hickes, who came in the *Fortune*.

- William Hilton's wife and two children. He had sent for them before his death.
- EDWARD HOLMAN.
- JOHN JENNY; had "liberty, in 1636, to erect a mill for grinding and beating of corn upon the brook of Plymouth."
- ROBERT LONG.
- EXPERIENCE MITCHELL.
- GEORGE MORTON; he brought with him his son, Nathaniel, and four other children. NATHANIEL MORTON; son of George Morton, and afterwards Secretary of the Colony.
- THOMAS MORTON, jr.; son of Thomas Morton, who came in the *Fortune*.
- ELLEN NEWTON.
- JOHN OLDHAM; a man of some note afterwards.
- FRANCES PALMER; wife of William Palmer, who came in the *Fortune*.
- CHRISTIAN PENN,
Mr. Perce's two servants.
- JOSHUA PRATT.
- JAMES RAND.
- ROBERT RATTLIFFE.
- NICHOLAS SNOW; settled in Eastham.
- ALICE SOUTHWORTH; widow, afterwards the second wife of Governor Bradford.
- FRANCIS SPRAGUE; settled in Duxbury.
- BARBARA STANDISH; *i.e.*, second wife of Captain Standish, married after her arrival.
- THOMAS TILDEN.
- STEPHEN TRACY.
- RALPH WALLEN.

It must not be imagined that the following pages furnish by any means a complete list of the early settlers in America. In 1637 Thomas

Mayhew was appointed, for a term of twenty-one years, to keep a record of all those persons who left England "to passe into forraigne partes," but of Mayhew's lists nothing is to be found but the fragment commencing at page 287; and that continues but for a few months. It cannot be doubted but that other lists were made, but they are either lost, or are among the mass of papers still uncatalogued at the Record Office. We learn incidentally that ships left England almost daily for America, but no records of them, or of their passengers, remain. Thus among the registers of deaths in the parish of Deal, co. Kent, we find that on the 4th of May, 1639, Margaret, wife of Thomas Waldigraue, bound for New England, was buried. Who was Thomas Waldigraue, and with what company did he sail?

We know that many ships sailed from Bristol, among others *The Angel Gabriel* and *The James*, conveying the Revd. Richard Mather and the Revd. Daniel Maude, but no records of departures from that port remain. Again, who were the companions who sailed in 1633 in the *The Griffin*, with John Haynes and the Revd. Thomas Hooker? Where are the lists of *The Arabella*, and other ships, in which John Winthrop and the founders of Massachusetts embarked? Who went out with the Revd. Ezekiel Rogers from Rowley, and with Fenwick, and the Revd. Henry Whitfield? These are but a few instances, to show how very imperfect are our records of the early settlers.

Further, it should be borne in mind that only the names of those were taken who legally left the shores of England. At page 142, for example, and elsewhere throughout the book, we find that the passengers were examined by the minister touching their conformity to the church discipline of England, and that they had taken the oaths of allegiance and supremacy; elsewhere (p. 106, &c.) we find it certified that they are no subsidy men, that is, men liable to the payment of a subsidy to the crown. Among the thousands who emigrated to New England, it cannot be doubted but that a very large number left to avoid payment of the hateful subsidy, and that they would not take the oaths of allegiance and supremacy. These, therefore, must have left secretly, and of such no record would exist.

It is perhaps hardly necessary to say, that where, in the following

lists, it is stated that so many people were *transported* to New England, it does not mean that they were sent as felons, as the word, at the present time, usually implies. It simply means that they were conveyed. Those persons, however, who were convicted for upholding the cause of the Duke of Monmouth (pp. 315—342), were undoubtedly *transported*, as we now understand the word.

The Summer Islands, mentioned at pages 301—314, and elsewhere, are now called the Bermudas. In 1609, Sir GEORGE SOMERS, or SUMERS, was driven on the islands in the course of a voyage to Virginia, and from him the islands derived their name. The Virginia Company, who claimed the islands by the right of having discovered them, sold them to a company of a hundred and twenty persons, who, having obtained a charter for their settlement in 1612, sent out sixty settlers, with a governor. During and immediately after the civil war in England, many persons of eminence took refuge in the Bermudas, among others the poet WALLER, who celebrated their beauty in a poem, entitled "*The Battle of the Summer Islands.*"

Enough has been said to show the great value of the lists here given, and I trust that others may be induced to make further search among the documents in the Record Office, to bring to light the treasures there hidden.

J. C. H.

May, 1873.

[Regi]ster of the names
of all y^e Passinger w^{ch}
Passed from y^e Port of
London for on whole
yeare Endinge at
Xp^{mas} 1635.





Passinger w^{ch} Passed from y^o Port of
London.

*Post festum Natalis Christi 1634. vsq ad festum Na: Christi
1635.*

Secundo Januarij 1634.

THEIS vnder written are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued
in y^e Merch^t *bonaventure* JAMES Ricrofte M^r bound thither
have taken y^e oath of Alleageance.

W ^{thm} SAVER	58	ANDREW JEFFERIES	24
BAZILL BROOKE	20	W ^m MUNDAY	22
ROBERT PERCY	40	ARTHUR HOWELL	20
CHARLES HILLIARD	22	JO: ABBY	22
EDWARD CLARK	30	JAMES MOYSER	28
JO: OGELL	18	MATHEW MARSHALL	30
RICHARD HARGRAVE	20	W ^m SMITH	20
JO: ANDERSON	20	GARRETT RILEY	24
FRANCIS SPENCER	23	MILES RILEY	20
JOHN LEWES	23	W ^{thm} BURCH	19
RICHARD HUGHES	19	PETER DOLE	20
JOHN CLARK	19	JAMES METCALF	22
W ^m GUY	18	JO: VNDERWOOD	23
JOHN BURD	18	ROBERT LUCK	25
JAMES REDDING	19	JOHN WOOD	26
RICHARD COOPER	18	WALTER MORGAN	23

HENRIE IRISH.....	16	JOHN FOUNTAINE.....	18
GEORGE GREENE.....	20	HENRY REDDING.....	22
HENRY QUINTON.....	20	LOUGHTON BOSTOCK.....	16
JO: BRYAN.....	25	JOHN RUSSELL.....	19
ROBERT PAYTON.....	25	THO: RIDGLEY.....	23
THO: SYMOND'S.....	27	ROBERT HARRIS.....	19
MICHELL BROWNE.....	*35	WILLIAM MASON.....	19
JO: HONGES.....	37	VICTOR DERRICK.....	23
JO: EDMOND'S.....	16	JOHN BAMFORD.....	28
GARRET POWNDER.....	19	GEO: SESSION.....	40
JO: WISE.....	†28	JO: COOKE.....	47
HENRY DUNNELL.....	23	THO: TOWNSON.....	26
SYMON KENNEDAY.....	20	THO: PARSON.....	30
THO: HYET.....	22	MICHELL HOPKINSON.....	27
THO: JAMES.....	20	W ^m SURGISSON.....	25
JO SOTTERFOATH.....	24	EDWARD FISHER.....	35
EMANUELL BOMER.....	18	ROBERT FISHER.....	34
LEONARD WETHERFIELD.....	17	RICHARD ELLIS.....	29
JAMES LICKBURROWE.....	20	JO: ATKINSON.....	24
THO: SINGE.....	18	JO: HICKCOMBOTTOM.....	24
JESPER WITHY.....	21	JOSEPH WASHBORN.....	22
ROBERT KERSLEY.....	22	RICHARD PITT.....	19
JO: SPRINGALL.....	18	EDWARD MAIOR.....	19
THO: JESOPP.....	18	JO: FAVOR.....	18
JAMES PERKYNs.....	42	HENRY ANMER.....	16
DANIELL GREENE.....	24	ELLIN JONES.....	18
W ^m HUTTON.....	24	WILLIAM RIDGDELL.....	24
JO: WILKINSON.....	19	CHRISTOPHER CARNOLL.....	23
HUGH GARLAND.....	20	JO: FEELDHOUSE.....	19
RICHARD SPICER.....	18	THO: TAYLOR.....	19
HUMFREY TOPSALL.....	24	JO: GRIMSCROFT.....	27
THO: STANTON.....	20	JESPER WESTON.....	27
JO: WATSON.....	28	JOHN LEE.....	17
THO: MURFIE.....	20	JOHN SKORIE.....	16

* [This age is uncertain, the first figure having been altered; it, however, looks like a 3 followed by two 5's.]

† [It is doubtful whether this age is 18 or 28.]

JO: MOSELY	18	HENRY ROGERS	30
JEREEMY REDDING.....	18	ROBERT SMITHSON.....	23
RICHARD AST	30	NIC ^s : HARVY	30
JOHN ROLINSON	26	JAMES GRASTON [<i>or</i> GRAFTON]	22
RICHARD GLAISTER	31	DANIELL DANIELL.....	18
PROTHEROCK ALIS.....	24	REGINOLL HAWES	25
JOHN TOWSE	26	GEO: BURLINGHAM [*]	20
RICHARD CAVE	28	JO: HUTCHINSON.....	22
THO: GOODMAN	25	JAMES GRAME †	17
PHILLIPP CONNER	21	RICHARD HARMAN.....	20
LAUNCELOT PRYCE.....	21	SAM: ASHLEY	19
<i>Vxor</i> THOMAZIN.....	18	GEO: BURLINGHAM	20
KAT: YATES.....	19	ELIZABETH JACKSON	17
AVERYN COWPER	20	SARA TURNER.....	20
JO: DUNN.....	26	MARY ASHLEY [*]	24
LEONARD EVANS	22	MARGERIE FURBREDD	20
THO: ANDERSON.....	18	MARGARET HUNTLEY	20
EDWARD CRANFIELD	24	RICHARD DOLL	25
<i>vxor</i> ANN CRANFIELD	18	THO: PERRY.....	34
JO: BAGGLEY	14	<i>vxor</i> DOROTHY.....	26
THO: SMITH.....	14	BEN: PERRY	4
WILLM WESTON	30	MARY CARLTON	23
THO: TOWNSEND.....	14	ABRAM SILVESTER.....	40
EDWARD DAVIES	25	THO: BOLTON	18
MARY SAUND ^{ss}	26	RICHARD CHAMPION	19
JANE CHAMBERS.....	23	RICHARD CHAMPION	18
MARGARET MADDOCK'S.....	21	ABRAM SILVESTER	14
ROGER STURDEVANT.....	21	ELIZABETH NUNICK	20
JOHN WIGG	24	JO: ATKINSON.....	30
JOHN GREENWOOD.....	16	RIC ^s : HORE	24
ANDREW DUNTON	38	RALPH NICHOLSON	20
JOHN WISE	30	ROBERT MORE.....	19
W ^m : HUDSON	32	JOAN NUBOLD	20
THO: EDENBURROW	37	THO: HEBDEN	20
JOHN HILL	50		

* [It will be observed that this name is repeated five lines below.]

† [It is possible that this name may be intended for GRAND; the last two letters are very badly written.]

27^o Januarij 1634.

I HEIS vnder written names are to be transported to S^t Christophers
 of the Barbadoes, JAMES ROMSEY M^r bound thither have taken
 ye oath of Allegiance.

JOHN PHILLIPPS	21	JOHN BOWES	23
JOHN ALLIN	23	HENRY CUPPLEDIKE	20
DAVID JOHNES	24	ROB ^t STRATFORD	16
W ^m WHITE	30	ROBERT HOLLAND	19
HUMFREY DAVIES	22	THO: BORNE	22
W ^m CANNION	21	EDWARD ROBERT'S	25
EDWARD LAMPEUGH	35	JOHN CARTER	26
GEORGE CLIFFE	26	GEORGE SUTTON	19
ABRAM J ⁿ SON	27	EDWARD JENNOR	24
HENRIE WELLS	23	JOSEPH GLADE	20
JOHN VSIER	26	PETER MONK	29
EDMOND KNIGHT	21	RICHARD COKE	38
THO: RASHOTTOM	23	ISACK PETER	20
W ^m GRIGGSON	14	PHILLIPP SQUIER	20
RICHARD JONES	23	BARTHOLOMEW FLUDE	24
MICHELL WHITE	18	RICHARD LAWRENCE	20
RICHARD BORNE	24	DANIELL SMITH	20
EDWARD FLETCHER	20	JOHN SYMES	17
FRANCIS SOWTH	19	ROBERT KETT	22
JOHN CONNY	20	SUZAN HUDSON	20
ROBERT SKARVILL	21	MARY SEA	16
EDWARD ROBINSON	18	JOHN SHETTLEWORTH	28
JOHN HOLLAND	15	RICHARD FRYME	26
EDWARD ASH	20	ROB ^t HOLME	22
THO: SANDBY	17	JOHN MORE	28
THO: GREENE	24	RICHARD PERCE	45
MARK THEODY	18	EDYVARD JONES	21
W th BURT	22	MARK ELLVYN	20

HENRY PURSTYNN	18	JOHN HIGGINS.....	20
RICHARD CHITTING	23	WILLM HODGSON.....	20
THO: MARFUTT	22	THO: JENKYNNS	23
RICHARD EDMOND'S	18	JN ^O GREENWOOD	26
W ^M PRICHARD	25	JOHN PLACE.....	22
THO: ARNOLD.....	18	W ^M HAYMAN	36
RICHARD CHAMBLIS	19	EDWARD SAVAGE	20
EDWARD BRUNT.....	25	JO: CONNIERS	21
GEORGE STOKES.....	23	JOHN MORE.....	30
HENRY FOOKES	21	ROB ^T GROUND.....	22
ROBERT GRANGER	21	WILLIAM BRUTON	22
W ^M WALTER.....	26	WILLIAM WALTON	22
JOHN RODS	20	WILLM SEWARD	26
EZECHIEL CLEMENT'S	20	HENRY RYMES	40
THO: CARPENTER	20	HENRY ILES	17
THO: SMITH.....	17	BRYAN ERLE	21
JOHN WHITE	22	JOHN FOX	19
JOHN WATKINSON	22	ROBERT GILBY	18
JOSEPH PARDY.....	23	ROBERT BAKER	50
ROBERT LANGRIDGE	20	THO: PECK	20
JN ^O ETHERINGTON.....	17	WILLM HARRIS.....	35
GEORGE WHITE	27	JOHN TOWNE.....	27
THO: COCKEY	25	CHRISTIAN MYNNIKYN	19
ANT ^O BLACKGROVE.....	24		

17 Februarij 1634.

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes imbarqued in y^e *Hopewell* Capten THO: WOOD M^r bound thither. the passenges have taken the oath of Allegiance & Supremacie.

WILLM VSIER	22	JOHN HILL	19
RIC ^M : HANBY	23	RICHARD CLYNTON	23
RICHARD JACKSON	17	JN ^O HARRISON.....	45

JAMES READ	19	JARVICE DODDERIDGE	21
DUNSTON KEMBER	20	JOHN DECBORN	22
W ^m OWEN	23	W ^{thm} SERIFF	19
J ⁿ FREE	25	JOHN OFFWORD	24
RICHARD GANE	19	THO: LEE	20
THOMAS RICHARD'S	19	ROBERT RICHARD'S	18
JOHN NICKS	23	GEORGE HITER	18
MARTIN PERKVNN	20	JOHN DREADD	17
ANTO BLADES*	24	ARTHUR WYND	17
ROBERT DVMOND	29	RICHARD OSBORN	22
THO: DAVES	20	JOHN PHILLIPPS	37
W ^m WALKER	21	JOHN STEEVENS	13
RALPH HARWOOD	23	JOHN REDDIEDD	28
PHILIPP HITTOTT	30	W ^m GIBSON	18
JAMES PALMETER	28	THO: WATERMAN	27
RICHARD CLARK	21	THO: JONES	19
DANIELL BAKER	20	JO: NISOM	23
JOHN TAYLER	23	EDWARD LAYTON	30
THOMAS PROSSER	20	W ^{thm} BENSON	28
JOHN EATOR	20	JOHN WHITEHEDD	23
THO: SMITH	21	RICHARD BARNARD	23
JOHN JOHNSON	18	HENRY LONG	21
RICHARD HOLMES	24	JOHN WILKS	22
RALPH TERRETT	24	THO: WELLMAN	21
HENRY TATNUM	20	THO: GATON	25
ALEXANDER SMITH	18	W ^{thm} ALLIN	25
JOHN CRAPP	37	THO: LETTENV	20
JOHN FAUX	36	ROBERT PORTER	20
JOSEPH BRYAN	20	JOHN HUGHES	20
NEVILL HUTCHINS	20	HENRY ATKVNS	22
W ^m WALTERS	22	ROBERT KEMBER	21
W ^{thm} PUTTEX	20	ROBERT MILLS	19
ARCHIBALD WEYER	18	JOHN DAVIES	25
NATHANIEL COBHAM	17	THOMAS CROWDER	21

* [This name is very faintly written, but I do not think there can be any doubt about it.]

RICHARD PURNELL	21	THO: EVERIE	19
ROBERT LYNLEY	20	THO: MEDWELL	31
HENRY HOLMES	44	JO: BASHIER	20
JOHN KEY	30	JAMES ELLERTON	18
JOHN WILLIAMS	21	RICHARD HANDS	19
JOHN FOWLER	24	MEDUSALA WATT'S	20
JOHN OWEN	20	THO: HAMES	19
OWEN WILLIAMS	21	PHILIPP CARTWRITE	20
THO: DREW	26	JOHN LOFTIS	21
W ^m BUMSTEDD	21	MICHELL ROCKS	21
EDWARD J ⁿ SON	20	JO: LING	45
JOHN BOWND	20	THO: SHERMAN	26
JOHN HAIES	30	W ^m JACKSON	30
JOHN LYON	18	JAMES GOLDBINGHAM	32
W ^m CORSER	24	RIC ^r : RAINOLDS	19
THOMAS TRIGG	21	JO: NOKES	20
ROBERT NISBETT	19	FRANC'S [FRANCIS] SYMOND'S	21
W ^m CADDY	21	THOMAS LURTING	21
JOHN CASSEDY	20	JAMES ANDERSON	19
ALEXANDER MORE	24	WALTER JAGO	20
RICHARD WELLYN	25	JOHN BEAD	22
RICHARD GRIFF'S [GRIFFITHS]	24	JOHN YOUNG	19
ARTHUR YEOMANS	24	THO: HUBBARD	20
NICHOLAS HOBSON	23	EDWARD BROWNE	24
W ^m MARROW	25	W ^m SEERE	22
FRANCIS DENE	21	W ^m LEVYNS	22
JOHN PHILPOTT	16	JO: HAMOND	17
JOHN STRATTERGOOD	18	EDWARD PULLIN	27
W ^m CANT	19	JAMES CULLIMOR	22
HENRIE SPECKMAN	27	JO: DE PARK	28
JOHN YAT'S	19	RICHARD WALTON	21
W ^m RANSE	27	ROBERT COLLIE	20
GEORGE SELMAN	16	JOSEPH HEFORTH	33
NICHOLAS BLADES	21	W ^m WALTERS	32
JOHN CLARK	24	DANIELL SMITH	33

RICHARD TRUEMAN	24	RANDALL OGDEN	19
W ^m MASTERS	21	THO: BROWNE	11
JO: CLÈRE	26		

xj^o Marcij 1634

de pochia Sci }
Egiddij (Giles) }
Cripplegate. } **I** HEIS vnder written names are to be transported to
New England having brought Certificate from the
Justices of the peace & Minister of the pish the ptie hath taken the oaths
of Allegiance & Supremacie.

PETER HOWSON xxxj yeres & his Wife ELLIN HOWSON 39 yeres old.

Turris }
London } **I** HEIS vnder written names are arc (*sic*) to be transported
to New-England having brought attestacoⁿ & Certific
from the Justices of peace & Minister of the pish according to the LLs
[Lords] of the Councells-order the ptie hath taken the oaths of Allegiance
& Supremacie.

THOMAS STARES	yeres	31
SUZAN JOHNSON		12

16 Marcij 1634

Mildreda }
Bredstret } **I** HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-
England imbarqued in y^e *Christian de Lo: Jo: WHITE.*
Mr bound thither, the Men have taken y^e oath of Allegiance & Su-
premacie.

FRANCIS STILES	yeres	35	JO: HARRIS	yeres	28
THO: BASSETT		37	JAMES HORWOOD		39
THO: STILES		20	JO: REEVES		19
THO: BARBER		21	THO: FOULFOOT		22
JO: DYER		28	JAMES BUSKET		28

THO: COOP [COOPER].....	18	THO: HAUKEWORTH.....	23
EDWARD PRESTON.....	13	JO: STILES.....	35
JO: CRIBB.....	30	HENRIE STILES.....	40
GEORGE CHAPPELL.....	20	JANE WORDEN.....	30
ROBERT ROBINSON.....	45	JOAN STILES.....	35
EDWARD PATTESON.....	33	HENRY STILES.....	3
FRANCIS MARSHALL.....	30	JO: STILES.....	9. Mo:
RIC: HEYLEI.....	22	RACHELL STILES.....	28
THO: HALFORD.....	20		

22^o Marcij 1634

THEIS vnder-written names are to be imbarqued in y^e *Planter* NIC: TRARICE M^r bound for New-England wth Certificat from Stepney pish, and Attestacōn from Sr THO: JAY, & M^r SIMON MUSKETT 2 Justices of the Peace. the Men have taken the oaths of Supremacie & Allegiance.

NICHOLAS DAVIES.....	40	W ^m LOCK.....	6
SARÀ DAVIES.....	48	A Sawyer JO: MADDOX.....	43
JOSEPH DAVIES.....	13	Glover JAMES LONNIN.....	26
ROBERT STEVENS.....	22	} A Sawyer } A Labourer } 4 servants	
JOHN MORE.....	24		
JAMES HAIEWARD.....	22		
JUDITH PHIPPIN.....	16		

26 Marcij 1635

THIS vnder written name is to be imbarqued in the *Peter Bonaventure*. THO: HARMAN M^r bound for y^e Barbadoes & S^t Christophers wth Certificate from S^t Andrewes pish Holborne: And Attestacōn from Justice GRIMSTON & Justice SHEPPARD hath taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie.

WILLM BANKS..... 21 yeeres.

Primo Aprill 1635

IN the *Hopewell* of Lond m' W^m BUNDOCKE v's New Engld

JO ⁿ COOPER.....	41 yers	} of oney [Olney]* } in Buckingham- } sher	} theis haue taken } the othe of Alleg } & supremcie
EDMOND FARRINGTON	47 yers		
W ^m PARRYER	36		
GEO: GRIGG'S	42	} of Landen } [? Lavenden]* } of Sherington	} in Bucking- } hãsher
PHILLIP KYRTLAND ...	21		
NA ^m KYRTLAND	19		
THO. GRIGG'S	15 yers	} Children of GEO: GRIGGS afor said	
W ^m GRIGG'S	14		
ELISA. GRIGG'S	10 ^s		
MARY GRIGG'S	6		
JAMES GRIGG'S	2		
WIBROE	42 y's wife of JO ⁿ COOPER		
ELIZA:	49 yers wife of EDMOND FARRINGTON		
ALYCE	37 yers wife of W ^m PARRYER†		
ALYCE †	42 yers wife of GEO. GRIGG'S		
MARY COOPER	13	} Children of JO ⁿ COOPER afor said	
JO ⁿ COOPER.....	10		
THO. COOPER	7		
MARTHA COOPER	5		
PHILLIP PHILLIPP	15 yers scrul to JO ⁿ COOPER		
SARRA FARRINGTON...	14	} Children of EDW. ‡ FARRINGTON	
MATHEW FARRINGTON	12		
JO ⁿ FARRINGTON	11		
ELIZA. FARRINGTON...	8		

* [I have no doubt that Olney and Lavenden are meant; both which places, as well as Sherington, are in the Hundred of Newport.]

† [It is probable that this is intended for PARRYER, a name which appears above; it is however, clearly written PARRYER.]

‡ [So in the original; but doubtless intended for EDMOND, which name occurs above.]

MARY PURRYER*	7	} Children of W* PURRYER.*
SARRA PURRYER*	5	
KATHREN PURRYER* 18 monthes		

27 psons

2^a Aprilis 1635

L HEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Planter* NIC^o: TRARICE M^r bound thither the pties have brought Certificate from the Minister of S^t S^t (*sic*) Albons in Hertfordshier & Attestacon from the Justices of peace according to the Lords order.

	⁶ yeres		
A Mercer JO: TUTTELL	39	Husbandman GEO: GIDDINS ...	25
JOAN TUTTELL	42	JANE GIDDINS	20
JOHN LAWRENCE	17	THO: SAVAGE, a Tayler	27
W ^m LAWRENCE	12	A Tayl ^r RICHARD HARVIE ...	22
MARIE LAWRENCE	9	Husb ^m an FRANCIS [FRANCIS] ^r	
ABIGALL TUTTELL	6	PEBODDY	21
SYMON TUTTELL	4	Lynnen wever W ^m WILCOCK-	
SARA TUTTELL	2	SON	34
JO: TUTTELL	1	MARGARET WILCOCKSON	24
JOAN ANTROBUSS	65	JO: WILCOCKSON	2
MARIE WRAST	24	ANN HARVIE	22
THO: GREENE	15	A Mason W ^m BEARDSLEY	30
NATHAN HEFORD†	16	MARIE BEADSLEY	26
servant to JO: TUTTELL		MARIE BEADSLIE	4
MARIE CHITTWOOD	24	JOHN BEADSLIE	2
Shoemaker. THO: OLNEY	35	JOSEPH BEADSLIE	6 mo.
MARIE OLNEY	30	Husbandman ALLIN PERLEY .	27
THO: OLNEY	3	Shoemaker WITHM FELLOE ...	24
EPENETUS OLNEY	1	A Taylor FRANCIS BAKER ...	24

* [See note † on previous page.]

† [This name is very difficult to decipher.]

THO: CARTER 25
 MICHELL WILLMSON [WIL-
 LIAMSON] 30 } servant's to GEO: GIDDINS prd
 ELIZABETH MORRISON 12 }

3^d Aprill 1635

Stator JAMES WEAUER 23 yers
 Husbandman Uweige in } EDMOND WEAVER ... 28 yers
 Auckstrey in herefordsher } MARGRETT aged 30 yers.

THEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in ye *Hopewell* Mr W^m BUNDICK. the pties have brought Certificate from the Minister of Justices of peace, that they are no Subseyd men. they have taken the oath of alleg: of Supremacie.

Husbandman JO: ASTWOOD ... 26 p Cert: from Stanstedd Abbey†
 JO: RUGGELS 10 in com Hert.

MARTHA CARTER 27
 MARIE ELLIOTT 13

Nazing in Essex.

Shoemaker JO: RUGGELS 44
 w^{or} BARBARIE RUGGELS... 30
 JO: RUGGELS 2
 ELIZABETH ELLIOT 8
 GILES PAYSON 26
 ISACK MORRIS 9

Husbandman LAWRENCE WHITTIMOR 63
 ELIZABETH WHITTIMOR . 57
 ELIZABETH TURNER 20
 SARA ELLIOTT 6
 ROBERT DAY 30
 W^m PEACOCK 12.

Husbandman JO: PEAT 38
 of Duffill* pish
 in Derbieshier.

Husbandman ISACK DISBROUGH 18
 of Ell-Tisley‡ in coin
 Cambridge.
 ELIZ: ELLIOTT 30
 LYDDIA ELLIOT 4
 PHILLIP ELLIOT 2

EDWARD KEELE 14
 JO: GOADBY 16
 JO: BILL 13
 THO: GREENE 15

Husbandman ROBERT TITUS
 of St. Katherins 35
 w^{or} HANNA TITUS 31
 JO: TITUS 8
 EDMOND 5

* [Probably Duffield, in Appletree Hundred.]

† [Stansted Abbot is a Township in the Hundred of Braughin, Herts.]

‡ [Ellisley, a parish in the Hundred of Longstow.]

GEO: WOODWARD 35. fishmonger.

p Certi from S^r GEO: WHITMOR & S^r NIC^o RAYNTON two Justices of y^e Peace in London. & from JO: THORP Minister of y^e pish of St Buttolphs Billings gate.

In be Imbarqued In the *Peter Bonav^r* de Lo. m' Capt HARMAN v^s Barbades.

Theis pties here vnder expressed haue brought Certeficat from two Justices of peace that the toke the oathe of Alleg^a & Sp^remacie & Also cert fro y^e Ministr of the pische this 3^d Aprill 1635

THO: HATHORNE	aged	22	ALICE MACE	22
W ^m MORRISON		23	MARGRETT ELLGATE	24
RALPH VAUGHAN		22	MARGRETT HARTFORDE	22
JANE MADDOCKES		21		

4th Aprill 1635

In the *Peter Bonav^r* de Lo. m' Capt HARMAN for Barbades This two pties brought Cert from two Justices of peace & the Ministr of their Conformity accord to order.

W^m CLERKE..... 29 yers. | THO: SERGEANT..... 23 yers.

vj^o Aprilis 1635

THEIS pties heerevnder mencioned are to be transported to New-England: imbarqued in the *Planter* NIC^o: TRARICE M^r bound thither: they have brought Certificate from the Justices of Peace & Ministers of y^e pish that they are conformable to the orders of y^e Church of England and are no Subseyd Men: they have taken the oath of Supremacie & Allegiance die et An^o prd.

A Carrier MARTIN SAUNDERS	yeres	40
vxor RACHEL SAUNDERS		40

PASSINGER WCH PASSED FROM

[1635]

	LEA SAUNDERS	10
3 children	JUDITH SAUNDR'S	8
	MARTIN SAUNDERS	4
	MARIE FULLER	17
3 servant's	RICHARD SMITH	14
	RIC ^e : RIDLEY	16
	Husb: FRANCIS NEWCOM	30
	RACHELL NEWCOM	20
wife & 2 children	RACHELL NEWCOM	23
	JO: NEWCOM	9 months
A Glover	ANT ^o STANNION	24
	DANIELL HANBURY	29
	FRANCIS DEXTER	13
	Withm DAWES	15
	MARIE SAUNDERS	15

A Taylor	CLEMENT BATES	40	
	ANN BATES	40	
5 children	JAMES BATES	14	Their pties imbarqued in the <i>Eliz.</i> M ^r W ^{ch} STAGG bound for New England p Cert: from the Justice's & Ministers of ye pish.
	CLEMENT BATES	12	
	RACHELL BATES	8	
	JOSEPH BATES	5	
	BEN: BATES	2	
servant's	JO: WYNCHESTER	19	
	JARVICE GOLD*	30	

More for the *Planter*

Husbandman	RICHARD TUTTELL	42
	ANN TUTTELL	41
	ANNA TUTTELL	12
	JO: TUTTELL	10
	RABECA TUTTELL	6
	ISBELL TUTTELL	70
	MARIE WOLHOUSTON	30

* [The scribe made a brace against JO: WYNCHESTER, and began to write *servant* against the name, but stopped when he had written *se*, and wrote *servants* against JARVICE (JARVICE) GOLD.—*Drake*.]

Husbandman	W ^{ih} M TUTTELL	26		
	ELIZABETH TUTTELL	23		
	JO: TUTTELL	3½		
	ANN TUTTELL	2 a q ^r		
	THO: TUTTELL	3. mo:		
	SYCILIE CLARK	16		
	MARIE BILL	11		
PHILLIPP ATWOOD	12	MARIE BUSHNELL	26	
BARTHOL: FALDOE	16	MARTHA BUSHNELL	1	
A Carpenter THO: PELL*	26	W ^{ih} M LEA†	16	
MARIE PELL	26	MARIE SMITH	18	
MARIE PELL	1	ELIZABETH SWAYNE	20	
W* LEA	16	MARGARET LEACH	15	
A Carpenter FRANC'S BUSH-		HANNA SMITH	18	
NELL		ANN WELLS	15	

~~IN~~ N the *Hopewell* W^{ih}M BUNDOCK M^r bound for New-England &c.

JAMES BURGIS	14
ALEXANDER THWAIT'S	20
JO: ABBOTT	16
JO: BELLOWES	12
JO: JOHNES	18
CHRISTOM † LUDDINGTON	18
MARIE ABBOTT	16
MARIE COKE	14
MARIE PEAKE	15
A Tayler THO: PELL	22
A Glazier JO: BUSHNELL	21

* [This and the three following names are crossed through in the original MS.]

† [It will be seen that this is a repetition of one of the crossed-out names in the first column.]

‡ [Probably intended for CHRISTIAN. The original, however, is distinctly written.]



IN the *Rabeca* of London, Mr HODGES for New-England

A Husbandman. PETER VNDERWOOD 22
ISABELL CRADDOCK 30

vij^o Aprilis 1635

IHIS ptie vnder mencioned is to be imbarqued in the *Planter* bound for New-England, p Cert: from ALDERMAN FENN of his conformitie. he hath taken the oath of Allegiance & Supremacie.

RICHARD FENN 27

3 Aprilis 1635 At Gravesend.

IHEIS vnder written names are to be transported to St Christophers imbarqued in the *Paul* of London, JO: ACKLIN, Mr bound thither. there was Cert: brought from the Minister of St Katherines of their conformitie of their discipline & orders to ye Church of England the Men did take ye oath of Alleg: and Supremacie.

RALPH REASON	..... 23	THO: WATSON	..... 29
EDWARD MERRIFIELD	..... 19	DAVID EVANS	..... 22
ROBERT WADE	..... 35	STEEVEN GARRETT	..... 19
WILM HAIES	..... 24	W ^m BEDDLE	..... 19
GEO: RISHFORD	..... 24	RICHARD LOCK	..... 20
MATHEW MOYSES	..... 17	ABRAM WATSON	..... 19
ROBERT RICHARDSON	..... 20	JAMES CARTER	..... 25
JO: MOUNTAIN	..... 20	W ^m SCARSBRICK	..... 23
JO: WILSON	..... 29	W ^m CHURCH	..... 41
JO: FRENCH	..... 18	JOHN REINOLD'S	..... 23

HENRY BAGIN.....	22	JO: WATT'S	21
W ^m LAMYN	21	EDWARD FISHER.....	27
HANNA ROPER	23	RIC ^o : CROWDER	28
HENRY LEE.....	30	RIC ^o : PRESTON.....	21
EDWARD SMALLMAN	21	RIC ^o : OLDER.....	24
ROBERT ATKINSON	23	W ^m KING	18
THO: FEARFAX	22	JO: HOLMES.....	22
MATHEW TURNER	46	NIC ^o SEDEN.....	20
EDWARD GASS.....	20	FRA: STOTT.....	32
HENRY SENTENCE	20	PHILLIPP JENING'S.....	25
EDMOND DAVIES	21	ROBERT SPURR	24
EDWARD BARNES	16	THO: SPENDERGRASS	24
THO: NOTT	18	NIC ^o : HOLLIS	20
JO: ADAMS	16	RIC ^o : DANES.....	20
EDWARD GRAY	32		

49

IN the *Peter Bonaventure*. THO: HARMAN M^r bound for the Barbadoes, theis vnder written names p order: they have taken y^e oaths of Supremacie and Allegiance.

THO: BERRYNN	24	RIC ^o : LEECH	22
JO: WESTGARTH	28	RIC ^o : ABBOTT	20
JO: SWEETING	26	AMBROSE HUETT	27
JAMES TOWNSON	29	JO: WHITE	25
RIC ^o : DAWSON	28	JO: WESTON	26
THO: GREENWOOD	15	W ^m WESTON	16
THO: IVESON	36	W ^m HOWSEMAN	12
THO: HYWOOD	22	RIC ^o : CHAPMAN	40
W ^m BANK'S	23	THO: CUTLER	35
JO: GREENLY	20	JAMES JACKSON	33
DANIELL DAVIES	26	JO: SMITHEMAN	23
ROBERT BRABAN	29	ROBERT SAVAGE	21
JO: THOMAS.....	25	GEO: PENNY	24

7-2

JO PATTMAN	23	W th M BECKITT.....	26
THO: COKE	30	THO: EVANS.....	20
JO: SYMONDS	19	JO: HYND.....	24
JO: BOONE	12	W ^m MECHAM	20
NIC ^s : EVANS	16	ROGER WILLS.....	20
JO: WYDHOUSE	15	THO: TEDDER.....	19
RIC ^s : HOLLINBY	20	JO: SESSIONS	22
W ^m LODGE	13	DANIELL DENNIS	22
ISACK PRATT	22	CAPTEN JACOB LAKE.....	30
JO: EVANS	17	LUKE STOKES	35
JAMES ROBARDS.....	20	RICHARD SPEED	35
RIC ^s : CLARK.....	19	PHILLIPP HENSON	21
GEO: PLUNCKETT	19	ARTHUR WATKYNs	25
W ^m MACCOWDIN	19	JO: JOYNER	25
JO: ALLIDAV	20	JO: DENT	30
WALTER GIBSON.....	25	ROBERT J ⁿ SON	26
JO: WYNKLES	20	JO: SAWCOTT	18
JO: VYNN	17	JO: BUNCE	18
ROBERT ROE	19	JO: ROBINSON	26
MAURICE W th MS [WILLIAMS].	18	RIC ^s : PELL	22
DENNIS MORTAGH	30	JO: DISHERD	22
JO: DUKKARTH	31	THO: LAMBERD	23
RIC ^s : MANSFIELD	22	GEO: CHAPMAN	17
GREGORIE OGELL	15	W ^m ASTON	17
W ^m WHITLOCK	31	ADRIAN COKE.....	27
JO: LONG	20	ROBERT PHILKYNN	25
JO: THOMSON	31	J ⁿ O SVMISON	29
THO: FARMER	22	STEEVEN GREENLY	16
RIC ^s : BROWNLEY.....	19	MARY LOVELEY	35
MATHEW WESTWOOD	18	ANN LOVELY	10
JO: MATHER	21	MARGARET LUCOCK'S.....	27
ROBERT PENDRED	40	ANNIS PERCY	24
DAVID ROBINSON	20		

8 Aprilis 1635

I HEIS pties herevnder mentioned are to be transported to New-England: imbarqued in the *Elizabeth* of London W^m STAGG M^r bound thither: they have taken the oath of Allegiance & Supremacie p Cert: from the pish of St Alphage Cripple-gate [Cripplegate] the Minister there.

Tanners W^m HOLDRED 25
 ROGER PRESTON 21
 DANIELL BRODLEY 20
 ISACK STUDMAN* 30

That theis 3 pties p^rd are no Subsedie men: wee whose names herevnto ~~are~~ written belonging to Blackwell Hall, do averr they are none.

ROB^m FARRANDS.
 THOMAS SMITH.

I HEIS pties herevnder written are to be transported in the *Planter*: p^rd. p. Cert: from the Minister of Kingston vpon Thames in the County of Surrey of their conformitic: & y^t they are no Subsedie men.

A Miller PALMER TINGLEY † 21
 An ostler W^m BUTTERICK 20
 A Miller THO: JEWELL 27

ix^o Aprilis 1635

I N the *Elizabeth* de London p^rd M^r W^m STAGG bound for New-England: Theis vnder-written names have brought Cert: from y^e Minister of Hauckust ‡ in Kent: & Attestation from two Justices of

* [This fourth name is in a different handwriting from the preceding three, and was doubtless inserted after the succeeding paragraph (in which *these* only are referred to) had been written.]

† [The first letter of this name is very faintly marked; but, after close examination, I cannot doubt that it is a T.]

‡ [Hawkhurst, in the Lathe of Seray.]

Peace being conformable to the Church of England & that, they are no
Subsedy Men.

	A Clothier	JAMES HOSMER	.....	28	yeres
wife & 2 children	{	Wife	ANN HOSMER	.....	27
			MARIE HOSMER	.....	2
			ANN HOSSMER	.....	3. mo:
maidservts	{		MARIE DONNARD	.....	24
			MARIE MARTIN	.....	19
			JO: STON	.....	40
			EDWARD GOLD	.....	28
			GEO: RUSSELL	.....	19
		JO: MUSSELL	.....	15	

Nono die Aprilis 1635

In the *Rebecca* M^r JO: HODGES bound for New-England.

Husbandman.	JACOB WELSH	.....	32
	GEO: WOODWARD	.....	35

In the vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England
imbarqued in the *Rebecca* prd.

ELIZABETH WINCKOLL	..	52	|	W ^m SWAYNE aged	.....	16
JO: WINCKOLL	.....	13	|	FRANCIS SWAYNE	.....	14

17th April 1635

In the *Elisa & Anne* m^r RO. COWPER vs New England

THOMAS HESALL	47	yeres.
---------------	-------	----	--------



I N the *Encrease* of Lond. in' ROBERT LEA vs New Engld

a Mason GEO: BACON*	43 yers:	
SAMUELL	12 yers	} Children of the Said Mason* [BACON].
JO*	8	
SUSAN	10	
a Husbandmah THO: JOSTLIN	43	
REBECCA his wife	43	
ELIZA WARD a maid seru'	38	
REBECCA	18	} Children of the said THO: JOSTLIN
DOROTHY	11	
NATHANIELL	08	
ELIZA	6	
MARY	1	

x Aprilis 1635

I HEIS vnder written names are to be transported in the *Planter*
prd NIC: TRARICE M: bound for New Engl: p Cert: of the
Minister of Sudburie in Suffolk & from the Maior of the Towne of his
conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England & that
he is no Subsidey man. he hath taken the oath of Alleg: & Suprem:

Carrier RICHARD HASFELL†	54
wife MARTHA	42
MARIE HASFELL	17
SARA HASFELL	14
MARTHA HASFELL	8
RACHELL HASFELL	6
RUTH HASFELL	3

* [This name was first written MASON, in mistake, and then altered to BACON; the correction, however, was not made for the children. I therefore suggest, in their case, what is doubtless the correct reading, within brackets.]

† [With some of the daughters, this name appears to be written HAFPELL; it is, however, evidently intended for HASFELL: in the first name, that of RICHARD HASFELL, it is quite clear.]

ALICE SMITH	40
ELIZABETH COOP [COOPER]	24
JO: SMITH	13
JOB HAWKINS	15

I N the *Planter* prd: Theis vnder names are to be transported to New-England.

2 daughters {	EGLIN HANFORD	46
	MARGARET HANFORD	16
	ELIZ: HANFORD	14
	RODOLPHUS ELMES	15
	THO: STANSLEY	16

I N the *Elizabeth* of London: w^m STAGG M^r bound for New-England.

WILM WILD	30
PETER THORNE	20
ALICE WILD	40

xj^o die Aprilis 1635

I N the *Elis*: prd w^m STAGG M^r bound for New-England: the pties vnder written have brought Certificate according to order

A Carpenter W ^m WHITTEREDD	36	JO: CLUFFE	22
w ^{or} ELIZABETH	30	JO: WILD	17
sonn THO: WHITTREDD	16	SAMVEL HAIEWARD	22
		JO: DUKE	20

I N the *Planter* prd: Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New-England p Certificate according to order

SARA-PITNEI	22	MARGARET PITNEY	22
2 children { SARA PITNEI	7	RACHELL DEANE	31
{ SAMVELL PITNEY I:			

xij^e Aprilis 1635

IN the *Elizabeth e Ann* M^r ROGER COOP [COOPER] bound for New-England p Cert: from the Maior of Evesham in com worc^e e from the Minister of ye pish. of their Conformitie.

MARGERIE WASHBORN	49	
JO: WASHBORNE	14	} 2 sons
PHILLIPE WASHBORNE	11	

IN the *Elizabeth de Lo: W^m STAGG* M^r prd: theis vnder written names brought Certi. from the Minister of St Saviors Southwark: of their conformitie.

THO: MILLET	30	JOSUA WHEAT	17
<i>uxor</i> MARIE MILLET	29	JO: SMITH	12
VRSULA GREENOWAY	32	RALPH CHARMAN	20
HENRIE BULL	19	THO: MILLET	2

THIS vnder written name is to be imbarqued in-ye *Increase* ROBERT LEA M^r bound for New-England. p Cert. from Billerecay in Essex, from the Minister of ye pish that he is no Subsedy man.

Husbandmen W ^m RUSCO	41	
<i>et uxor</i> RABECA	40	
SARA RUSCO	9	} 4 children.
MARIE RUSCO	7	
SAMVEL	5	
W ^m RUSCO	1	

In the *Increase* prd. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England: p Cert: from All St's Stayning's Mark-lane of their Conformatie to the Church of England.

A Taylor	THO: PAGE	29	
	ELIZABETH PAGE	28	} wife & 2 children.
	THO: PAGE	2	
	KATHERIN PAGE	1	
	EDWARD SPARK'S	22	} 2 servts
	KAT: TAYLOR	24	

In the *Elizabeth & Ann* ROGER COOP [COOPER] M): Theis pties herevnder expressed are to be imbarqued for New-England having taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie & likewise brought Certificate both from the Ministers & Justices where their abiding's were latlie of their conformitie to the discipline & orders of the Church of England, & y^t they are no Subseedy Men.

Husb: ROBERT HAWKYNNS	25	THO: HUBBARD	10
JO: WHITNEY	35	THO: EATON	1
JO: PALMERLEY	20	MARIE HAWKYNNS	24
RICHARD MARTIN	12	ELLIN WHITNEY	30
JO: WHITNEY	11	ABIGALL EATON	35
RICHARD WHITNEY	9	SARA CARTRACK	24
NATHANIELL WHITNEY	8	JANE DAMAND	9
THO: WHITNEY	6	MARY EATON	4
JONATHAN WHITNEY	1	MARIE BROOMER	10
NIC: SENSION	13	MILDRED CARTRACK	2
HENRY JACKSON	29	JOSEPH ALSOPP	14
W ^m HUBBARD	35		

IN the *Susan & Ellen* EDWARD PAYNE M^r for New-England
 Theirs pties herevnder expressed have brought Certificate from
 the Minister & Justices of their Conformitie & that they are no Subseyd
 Men

Husbandman JOHN PROCTER	40	Husb: RICHARD SALTONSTALL	23
MARTHA PROCTER	28	MERRIALL SALTONSTALL	22
JOHN PROCTER	3	MERRIALL SALTONSTALL	9.Mo:
MARIE PROCTER	1	THO: WELLS	30
ALICE STREET	28	PETER COOP [COOPER]	28
Husb: WALTER THORNTON	36	W ^m LAMBART	26
JOANNA THORNTON	44	SAMVEL PODE	25
JOHN NORTH	20	JEREMY BELCHER	22
MARY PYNDER	53	MARIE CLIFFORD	25
FRANÇIS PYNDER	20	JANE COE	30
MARIE PYNDER	17	MARIE RIDDLESDEN	17
JOANNA PINDER	14	JO: PELLAM	26
ANNA PYNDER	12	MATHEW HITCHCOCK	25
KATHERIN PINDER	10	ELIZABETH NICHOLLS	25
JO: PYNDER	8	TOMAZIN CARPENTER	35
RICHARD SKOFIELD	22	ANN FOWLE	25
EDWARD WEEDEN	22	EDMOND GORDEN	18
GEORGE WILBY	16	THO: SYDLIE	22
RICHARD HAWKINS	15	MARGARET LEACH	22
THO: PARKER	30	MARIE SMITH	21
SYMON BURD	20	ELIZABETH SWAYNE	16
JO: MANSFIELD	34	GRACE BEWLE	30
CLEMENT COLE	30	ANN WELLS	20
JO: JONES	20	DYONIS TAYLER	48
W ^m BURROW	19	HANNA SMITH	39
PHILLIP ATWOOD	13	JO: BACKLEY	15
W ^m SNOWE	18	W ^m BATTRICK	18
EDWARD LUM ^u S*	24		

* It is very likely this name may be intended for Lam[m]as; the second letter is, however, plainly written u.

15 May 1635

PENELOPY PELLAM 16 yers to passe to her brother plantao⁶ [plantation]

xiiij^a Aprilis 1635

IN the Increase of London M^r ROB^t LEA bounde for New Eng-
land

ROBERT CORDELL	SAMUELL ANDREWES aged 37 y ^{rs}	} These haue taken the oathes of Allegance & Supremacye, and haue brought Cer- tificat of their conformety wch are this day filed
Gouldsmith in	ROB ^t NANEY aged 22 yeres	
Limbet Stret*	ROB ^t SANKEY aged 30 yeres	
sent them a Way	JAMES GIBBONS aged 21 yeres	

Also.

JANE the wife of thabouesaid SA ⁿ ANDREWES 30 y ^{rs}	} All for newland [New England] in the Increase aforesaid
ELLYN LONGE her s'runte aged 20 yeres	
JANE ANDREWES her daughter aged 3 yeres	
ELIZABETH ANDREWES her daughter aged 2 yeres	

xv^a April 1635

IN the Elisa. de Lond. m' W^m STAGG vrs New Englād

RICH. WALKER	24 yers	} theis ptis haue taken Oathe of Allegane & of Supremacy before S ^r W ^m WHITIMOR & S ^r NICHOL RANTON W ^m WALKER 15
JO ^s BEAMOND	23	
W ^m BEAMOND	27	
THO: LETTYNE	23	
JO ^s JOHNSON	23	

* [Doubtless intended for Lombard Street.]

15th April 1635

IN the *Eliza.* of Anne de Lon m' ROGER COOPER vrs New England

PERCY KINGE 24 yers, a Maid seruant to m' RO: CROWLEY:

IN the *Eliza.* de Lo. m' W^m STAGG vrs New England

JAMES WALKER 15 yers of SARRA WALKER 17 yers: Seru'ts to JOⁿ
BROWNE a Baker of on W^m BRASEY linen drap in Cheapside
Lond p Cert. of their Conformity.

xviiijth Aprilis 1635

IHEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England
imbarqued in the *Increase* de Lo: ROBERT LEA M^r the ptie prd
having brought Certificat's from the Minister of Justices of y^e Peace of
his conformitie to the Church of England

Glover THO: BLOGGETT	30	} 2 children.
uxor SUZAN BLOGGETT	37	
DANIELL BLOGGETT	4	
SAMVELL BLOGGETT	1½	

IN the *Increase* prd. The ptie vnder written hath brought Certifi-
cate from the Minister of Wapping of from two Justices of peace,
of his Conformitie to y^e Church of England: to passe in y^e said Ship
for New-England

Lynnen, wever THO: CHITTINGDEN	51	} 2 children.
uxor RABECA CHITTINGDEN	40	
ISACK CHITTINGDEN	10	
HEN: CHITTINGDEN	6	

THEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Susan & Ellin* EDWARD PAYNE Mr: the pties have brought Certificates from y^e Ministers & Justices of the peace y^t they are no Subsedy Men: & are conformable to y^e orders & discipline of the Church of England

A Drap	RALPH HUDSON	42	
vzor	MARIE HUDSON	42	
3 children	HANNA HUDSON	14	
	ELIZ: HUDSON	5	
	JO: HUDSON	12	
	THO: BRIGGHAM	32	
	BEN: THWING	16	
servant's	ANN GIBSON	34	
	JUDITH KIRK	18	
	JO: MORE	41	
	HENRY KNOWLES	25	
	GEO RICHARDSON	30	
	BEN: THOMLINS	18	
	EDWARD THOMLINS	30	
	BARBARA FORD	16	
	JOAN BROOMER	13	
	RICHARD BROOKE	24	
	THO: BROOKE	18	
Husbandman	SYMON CROSBY	26	
vzor	ANN CROSBY	25	
	THO: CROSBY	8 week's	1 Child
Husbandman	RIC: ROWTON	36	
vzor	ANN ROWTON	36	
	EDMOND ROWTON	6	1 child.
A Husb:man	PERCIVALL GREENE	32	
vzor	ELLIN GREENE	32	

JO: TRANE	25	} 2 servant's
MARGARET DIX	18	
JO: ATHERSON	24	
ANN BLASON	27	
BEN: BUCKLEY.....		
DANIELL BUCKLEY.....		
JO: CORRINGTON	33	
MARY CORRINGTON	33	

xiiiij^o Aprilis 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes imbarqued in the *Faulcon* de London, THO: IRISH M^r p Certificate from the Minister of the pish of their conformity to the orders of the Church of England, The Men have taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie.

GABRIEL BOLT	29	HENRY DYE	20
OWEN BLISS	30	EDWARD BULL	22
GEO: SAY	26	FARFORD GOLDSMITH	22
BASSELL TERRY	22	THO: CRISPIN	19
MARMADUKE TURNER	21	FRANCIS SHERES	26
JO: BASSETT	19	JOHN BATHE	23
JO: SHEERING	26	SMITH BAKER	
HENRIE BIDDLESTON	17	JAMES HIBBINS	
THO: LETT	22	JO: BELTON	48
SAMVEL STOR*	17	NICOLAS FLITCROFT	16
JAMES BURT	13	W ^m BINGHAM	18
CHARLES FALL	19	HUMFREY MORRIS	18
W ^m SENNOTT	20	JO: DALLINGER	16
JO: BROWNE	20	JO: ROGERS	34
THO: WEBB	18	JO: SPYER	32
JO: HOPWOOD	20	FRANCIS SMITH	20
NIC: WADE	19	ABRAHAM HALLOWAY	20
ROBERT DAVERS	14	JOSEPH DRAP [DRAPER]	21

* [The last letter is very indistinctly written : the name may be read as STOR, STON, or STOW.]

THO: BROMBY	59	TOBY HAZELL	20
JO: BROMBY	27	GEO: CLARK	15
JESPER GIGGON	18	THO: ROBERT'S	18
JOHN BRUMWELL	22	MARMADUKE CROSBY	28
RIC: DENT	17	GEO: HARRIS	17
THOMAS GUALMAY	22	ROGER SAWTER	17
RICHARD SNATHE	19	MARIE PERRY	18
RICHARD COCKMAN	20	ELIZABETH ELSON	18
THOMAS ALLIN	22	BRIDGET GERDEN	19
VALENTINE LOVE	18	KATHERIN HILL	20
ROBERT HAXLEY	21	MARIE NEWCOM	17
THO: METCALF	20	BENEDICTER SHERIACK	20
W ^m KNIGHT	30	MARIE CREW	19
HENRIE GILDER	18	ELIZABETH LONG	21
GEORGE LEE	16	WINIFRED HAND	20
ANT ^o : BOLDSWORTH	18	ELIZABETH CURTIS	22
JOHN CHURCH	21	W^m LANGLEY	44
JOHN SCOTT	16	W ^m STURGIS	18
ROBERT JONES	25	THO: KNOWLES	16
NATHANIELL WRITE	32	PETER LOSTELL	14
JOHN JONES	24	WALTER HOLBURD	24
THO: WALLIS	27		

xv^o Aprilis 1635.

THEIS pties hereafter expressed are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in ye *Increase* ROBERT LEA Mr. having taken the oathes of Allegiance & Suprenacie: As also being conformable to the Governm^t & discipline of the Church of England whereof they brought testimony p^r Cert: from ye Justices & Ministers where there abodes have latlie been. (vizt.)

Husbandman SAMV ^l MORSE	50
<i>uxor</i> ELIZABETH MORSE	48

* [Crossed through in the original; the age is doubtful.]

	JOSEPH MORSE.....	20
	ELIZABETH DANIELL	2
Wynnen-wew'	PHILEMON DALTON.....	45
wxor	HANNA DALTON	35
	SAMUEL DALTON.....	5½
	W ^m WHITE	14
Husbandman	MARTHAW MARVYN	35
wxor	ELIZABETH MARVYNN	31
	ELIZABETH MARVYNN.....	31
	MATHEW MARVYNN	8
	MARIE MARVYNN	6
	SARA MARVYNN	3
	HANNA MARVYNN	½
	JO: WARNER.....	20
	ISACK MORE.....	13
Carpenter	SAMVELL IRELAND.....	32
wxor	MARIE IRELAND.....	30
	MARTHA IRELAND	1½
Plowrite	WILM BUCK.....	50
	ROGER BUCK	18
A joyner	JO: DAVIES	29
A Husbandman	ABRAM FLEMING	40
	Husb: JO: FOKAR.....	21
Clothier	THO: PARISH	22
	JOHN OWDIE	17
Butcher	W ^m HOUGHTON	22
	Husb: WILM PAYNE	37
	ANNA PAYNE.....	40
	W ^m PAYNE.....	10
	ANNA PAYNE	5
	JO: PAYNE.....	3
	DANIELL PAYNE	8. week's.

JAMES BITTON	27	JO: KILBORNE	10
W ^m POTTER	25	JAMES ROGER	20
ELIZABETH WOOD	38	RICHARD NUNN	19
ELIZABETH BEARDS	24	THO: BARRET	16
SUZAN PAYNE	11	JO: HACKWELL	18
AYMES GLADWELL	16	Chirurgion SYMON AYRES	48
PIEBE PERCE	18	uxor DOROTHY AYRES	38
Carpenter HENRY CROSSE	20	MARIE AYRES	15
Husb: THO: KILBORNE	55	THO: AYRES	43
uxor FRANCIS KILBORNE	50	SYMON AYRES	11
MARGARET KILBORNE	23	REBECCA AYRES	9
LYDDIA KILBORNE	22	JANE RAWLIN	30
MARIE KILBORNE	16		
FRANCIS KILBORNE	12		
Husbandman SYMON STONE	50		
uxor JOAN STONE	38		
		FRANCIS STONE	16
		ANN STONE	11
children {		SYMON STONE	4
		MARIE STONE	3
		JO: STONE	5 weekes
		CHRISTIAN AYRES	7
		ANNA AYRES	5
		BENIAMIN AYRES	3
		SARA AYRES	3. mo:
A Sawyer		STEEVEN VESON	23
		JO: WYNDELL	16
		ISACK WORDEN	18
seruants {		NATHANIELL WOOD	12
		ELIZABETH STREATON	19
		MARIE TOLLER	16

16 Aprilis 1635

THEIS pties hereafter expressed are to be transported to the Island of Providence imbarqued in *Expectacion* CORNELIUS BILLINGE Mr, having taken the Ooaths of Allegiance & Supremacie: As likewise being conformable to the Church of England; whereof they brought testimonie from the Ministers & Justices of Peace of their Abodes

FRANCIS SMITH	36	MARY BAKER	42
THO: PALMER	16	ELISHA BRIDGES	16
LEONARD SMITH	22	WILM THORP	30
MATHEW HAMBLEN	38	ELIZABETH THORP	20
W ^M LYNLIE	58	ELIZABETH THORP	2
CHRISTIAN WIETSTON	19	JOAN FELVER	50
W ^M CAWDLER	19	MARGARET ROLLRIGHT	45
FLORENCE DICKENSON	19	ELLIN COOPER	24
JO: BAKER	42	ELIZABETH COKE	20
JO: MARTIN	30	MARIE CHADDOCK	20
W ^M SMITH	20	ELIZABETH HAMOND	25
ANT ^O DOWSELL	20	ALICE AWBREY	29
RICHARD SLIE	20	ELIZABETH LAWRENCE	26
FRANCIS DALES	20	ANN NOBLE	21
PETER AWBREY	32	MARIE HARRWIGG	21
THO: FELD	18	MILLICENT LEECH	28
EDWARD HASSARD	24	MARIE GOODWYNN	20
RICHARD BULL	17	KATHERIN WEBB	22
RICHARD REINOLD'S	16	ELIZABETH SCOTT	20
W ^M EAKINS	15	MARIE HOWES	18
JO: TOTNELL	16	DOROTHY LAWRENCE	28
EDWARD HORSHAM	14	ELIZAB: HORSHAM	16
RICHARD TRENDALL	16	ALICE GOLDHAM	26
W ^M READ	16	RICHARD PRICE	14
MATHEW PIPPIN	20	RICHARD LANE	38

ALICE LANE.....	30	ELIZABETH OWEN	30
SAMVEL LANE	7	MARIE MILWARD	21
JO LANE	4	ISACK BARTON	27
OZIELL LANE	3	ABRAM RAY	20
JO: ATKINSON	36	DORCAS HORSHAM	40
LOVE ATKINSON.....	38	MARIE GRIFFIN	17

17 Aprilis 1635

THEIS pties herevnder expressed are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in ye *Elizabeth* W^m STAGG M^r p Cert: from the Ministers & Justices of the Peace of their Conformitie to the Church of England: they have taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie

Husb: JAMES BATE.....	53	filia MARY SMITH	15
ALICE BATE.....	52	PETER GARDNER	18
LYDDIA BATE	20	W ^m HUBBARD	35
MARIE BATE	17	RACHELL BIGG	6
MARGARET BATE	12	PATIENCE FOSTER	40
JAMES BATES	9	HOPESTILL FOSTER	14
Husbandman EDWARD BUL-		FRANCIS WHITE	24
LOCK	32	JOAN SELLIN	50
ELIZABETH STEDMAN	26	ANN SELLIN	7
NATHANIELL STEDMAN.....	5	EDWARD LOOMES	27
ISACK STEDMAN	1	JO: HUBBARD	10
ROBERT THORNTON.....	11	JO: DAVIES	9
MARGARET DAVIES	32	MARIE DAVIES	4
ELIZABETH DAVIES	1	JO: BROWNE.....	40
DOROTHY SMITH	45		

THE ptie herevnder named with his wife & children is to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Elizabeth & Ann* WILLM COOPER M^r bound thither the ptie hath brought testimony from the Minister of his conformitie to the orders & disciplin^e of the Church of England & from the two Justices of peace y^t he hath taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie.

ALEXANDER BAKER	28	} yeres
W ^{or} ELIZABETH	23	
ELIZABETH BAKER	3	
CHRISTIAN BAKER	1	
CLEMENT CHAPLIN	48	
W ^m SWAYNE	50	

24 Aprilis 1635

THEIS vnder written names are to be transported to the Island of Providence imbarqued in the *Expectacon* aforesaid, the pties have taken y^e oath of Alleg:

NICHOLAS RISKYMER	31	SAM: GOODENUFF	22
W ^m RANDALL	26	EDWARD HASTING'S	23
ANDREW LEAY	24	THO: HOBBS	18
JO: LEAY	25	JO: SARACOLE	17
JO: BLOXSALL	28	THO: WILSON	18

27 Aprilis 1635

THEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England ROGER COOPER M^r bound thither, in the *Elizabeth & Ann*. the pties have brought Certificate from the Minlster at West-

minster: & the Justices of the Peact of his Conformitie. the ptic hath taken the oaths of Alleg. & Suprem;

A Carpenter RICHARD BROCKE	31
EDWARD SALL	24
DANIEL PRESTON	13

I HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes & St^r Christophers, imbarqued in the *17th* *Elizabeth* 10; BROOKEHAVEN Capten & Mr having taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie. As also being Conformable to the oaths & discipline of the Church of England & no Subsd^y Men: whereof they brought test: from the Minister of St Katherine heere y^r Tower of London:

	yes		yes
JOHN CROFF'S	30	BARTHOLOMEW BENNET	18
NATHANIEL BEDFORD	19	THOMAS TYLER	21
JO: MASON	20	JOHN PRICHARD	20
JO: ORAM	21	GILES BARNES:	19
CHRISTOPHER FISH	24	HUGH SADLER	20
OWEN ANDROWE	18	HARFORD YOUNG	20
ROBERT ANDERSON	22	JOHN WILLIAMS	16
JOHN GREENE	25	ANDREW EVANS	16
JOSEPH WALLINGTON	19	JOHN BARRET	16
JOHN HAIEWARD	22	JOSEPH WALKER	18
THOMAS MARTIN	16	JAMES TATE	17
EDMOND HOLLOWAY	17	JOHN SMITH	14
THOMAS PIERCE	19	NATHANIEL BOLTON	19
WILLIAM HAYWARD	18	W ^m LAYDON	17
EDWARD WILKINSON	17	THOMAS AVERY	18
RICHARD GALE	16	THO: LEAKE	18
ROBERT TRATT	21	DAVIE WILLIAMS	17
THOMAS REDDMAN	16	W ^m HARRIS	23
W ^m GRUBB	16	JOHN TURPIN	22
JOHN GOLDING	21	FRANCIS SAIEWELL	18
CLEMENT HUTCHINSON	20	MATHEW ROGERS	21

BRYAN BOURK.....	19	ROBERT LAYCOCK	18
ANTO TAYLOR	26	MICHELL ESTPLYNN	18
ANDREW CARR	23	JAMES BELL	19
OWEN GARRET	20	FREND PICTO	20
JOHN FRAZILL.....	29	JOHN WHITHEDD	22
JOHN PORTER	24	JO: MALLION	21
CHARLES POLINGTON	26	THO: BEDLAM	24
CHARLES JACKSON	18	THO: LONE	19
EDWARD BACON	25	THOMAS WAZELL	21
THOMAS ROBINSON	31	EDWARD GARRARD.....	26
PATRICK CONLY [or COULY]... 21		JOHN COKE	22
GEORGE GODDIN.....	31	JEREMY HARTLEY	30
ARTHUR ROKER	20	GILBERT HOLDSWORTH.....	30
THO: DALE	28		
JOHN DAVIES	19	<i>Women.</i>	
THO: BURTON	19	KATHERIN LLOYD	19
HUGH WYNSTONLY	20	SUZAN GREENE	20
BARTHOLMEW DRAPER	20	MARGERIE BARRAN	19
ROBERT BROCK	25	ELIZABETH BENNING	18
HUGH TAWYER	18	ELIZABETH BRUSTER	18
W* GREENE	17	JOAN SMITH.....	27
PATRICK CONNYER.....	20	SUZAN MORE	21
RICHARD KING	23	ALICE DIXON	21
WILM BARNES.....	17	JANE STAFFORD	24
WILM TAYLOR	23	ALICE HILTON	18
ROBERT SENNODD	23	KATHERIN RUSSELL	20
THOMAS PERKYNN	29	MARY POWELL	23
WILM LONGWITH	26	DEBORA WINKE	21
THO GULLIFER	28	RABECCA BEDDING.....	18
JOHN DAVIES	18	MATHEW PAGE	20
RICHARD CAWOOD	25	ANN SPICER	26
RICHARD DYNLEY	19	MARIE JONES	20
DENNIS PEKE	20	MARGERY HARDING	20
NICHOLAS GREENE.....	18	MARIE KINDERSLIE	26

* [Perhaps intended for LOVE, i.e. LOVE.]

29^a Aprilis 1635

I HEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Elizabeth & Ann* ROGER COOP [COOPER]. Mr the pties have brought Certificate from the Minister of the pish & Justices of Peace of their conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England & yt they are no Subsey-men

RIC ^{us} : GOARD	17	THO: POUNT*	21
A Smith THO: LORD	50	ROBERT LORD	9
<i>vxor</i> DOROTHY	46	AYMIE LORD	6
THOMAS LORD	16	DOROTHY LORD	4
ANN. LORD	14		
W ^m LORD	12	JOSIAS COBBET	21
JOHN LORD	10	JO: HOLLOWAY	21
JAMES COBBETT	23	JANE BENNET	16
JOSEPH FABERR	26	W ^m REEVE	22

eodem 29 Aprilis 1635

A Taylor CHRISTOPHER STANLEY	32
<i>vxor</i> SUZANNA	31
W ^m SAMOND	19

4^a Maij 1635.

I HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Eliz: & Ann* prd. The pties have brought Certificate from the Minister & Justice's of the Peace of their conformitie & that they are no Subsey Men.

A Tallow-Chandler HEN: WILKINSON	25
ROBERT HAIES	19 A soapeboyler.

* [It is impossible to decide whether this name is PONNT or POUNT; it is so indistinctly written, that it may even be intended for POUND.]

I HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England: imbarqued in the *Abigail* RICHARD HACKWELL Mr: The pties have brought Certificate from ye Minister & Justices of their conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England

THO: BUTTOLPH	32	NATHANIEL TYLLY	32
W ^{or} ANN BUTTOLPH	24	PETER KETTELL	10
W ^m FULLER	25	THO: STEEVENS	12
JO: FULLER	15	ELIZ: HARDING	12

2 Maij 1635

I HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to ye Barbados imbarqued in the *Alexander* Capt: BURCHE and GILBERT GRIMES Mr p Certificate from the Minister where they late dwelt the Men tooke the oaths of Alleg. & Supremacie die et A^o prd

W ^{im} RAPEN	yeres 29	W ^m POWELL	yeres 19
LEONARD STAPLES	22	RALPH PROWD	26
JO: STANFORD	24	JO: BULLMAN	40
JAMES MANZER	27	JO: WATT'S	19
JO: WATTS	25	W ^m DENCH	16
THO: CLARK	26	FRANCIS PECK	22
MICHELL KIMP	27	JO: BENSTEDD	24
HENRY BROUGHTON	20	SYMON PARLER	24
GEO: VENTIMER	20	RICHARD HOWSEMAN	19
ROBERT HARDY	18	WALTER JONES	20
THO: DABB	25	PHILIX LYNE	25
GEO: NORTON	22	ARTHUR WRITE	21
W ^m HUCKLE	20	LEWES W ^{ims} [WILLIAMS]	21
EDWARD KEMP	19	W ^m POTT	18

	years		years
THOMAS GILSON	21	GEO. RIDGLIE	17
NIC ^o . WATSON	26	DENNIS M ^a BRIAN [MACBRIAN]	18
OLLIVER HOOKHAM	32	JO: BUSSELL	36
CHRI: BUCKLAND	25	JAMES DRIVER	27
JO: HILL	23	HUGH JOHNS	22
ANTHONY SKOOLER	20	THO: GILDINGWATER	30
JO: ANDERSON	21	JOHN ASHURST	24
W ^a PHILLIPPS	17	JAMES PARKINSON	23
JO: BESFORD	18	WILLM YOUNG	21
HENRY YATMAN	21	W ^a SMITH	18
ROBERT DUCE	18	MORGAN JONES	31
OWEN WILLIAMS	18	JO: RICHARD	30
JO: WRITE	24	PETER FLAMING	16
WILLIAM CLARK	19	MILES FARRING	24
EDWARD HALINGWORTH	46	ROBERT ATKINS	23
RICHARD POWELL	32	BENJAMIN MASON	23
HENRY LONGSHA	22	THO: RUTTER	22
JO: BUSH	22	JO: HOWSE	41
JONATHAN FRANKLIN	17	JO: COLE	20
JO: PHILLIPPS	20	JAMES WATTS	35
RICHARD CRIBB	19	W ^a CROWE†	17
THO: BROWNE	18	PHILLIPP LOVELL	34
JO: GREENWICH	21	ELIZABETH LOVELL	33
JO: NEDSOM*	19	ROWLAND MATH	27
EDWARD CHURCH	18	ROBERT SPRITE	30
ANT ^o THRELCATT	19	JO: WESTON	41
W ^a WILLIS	17	JAMES SMITH	19
CLEMENT HAWKINS	16	JO: SMITH	19
LEWES HUGHES	19	RICHARD LEE	22
JOHN GREENE	22	W ^a SEELY	29
RICHARD MARSHALL	36	EDWARD PLUNKET	20
MATHEW CALLAND	16	THO: PLUNKETT	28
LEWES DAVID	28	ROWLAND PLUNKETT	18
GEO: WHITE	18	TEAGLE NACTON	28

* [Might be read as NEESOM.]

† [Or, perhaps, CROME.]

DERMOND O BRYAN	20	RICHARD FANE	15
CHARLES GALLOWAY	19	ROBERT ROBERT'S	18
JAMES MONTGOMERY	19	W ^m LAKE	14
JNO M ^r CONRY	28	RICHARD IVESON	16
SAMVELL FRIDAY	20	HUMFREY KERBY	18
SAMVELL FARRON	30	EDWARD COKES	17
EDMOND MONTGOMERY	26	HENRY MORTON	20
OLIVER BASSETT	14	JAMES BRETT	17
PARRY WY	15	THO: DENNIS	18
DANIEL BURCH	14	THO: MORE	33
RICHARD STONE	13	JO: LAWRENCE	17
THOMAS TAYLER	27	W ^m MARTIN	13
EDMOND NASH	21	RICHARD PHILPE	17
W ^m HERRING	28		
W ^m BEATON	24		
THO: ROE	27	<i>Women.</i>	
EDWARD BANK'S	35	BARBARIE REASON	20
THO: FLOOD	21	JANE MARSHALL	21
DAVID COLLINGWORTH	22	DIANA DRAKE	19
W ^m MATHEWS	39	MARY INGLISH	17
TYMOTHE GOODMAN	27	ANNIS BARRAT	20
THO: PENSON	20	MARIE LAMBETH	17
WILM ANDERSON	36	ANN MANN	17
GEO: MERRIMAN	41	ELIZABETH WARREN	17
JO: DELLAHAY	27	ANN SKYNGGLE	18
ROBERT LEE	33	ALICE CHUMP*	20
JO: JACKSON	24	MATHEW MAY	21
ALEXANDER DE LA GARDE	27	ELIZABETH CHAMBERS	20
FRANCIS MARSHALL	26	ELIZABETH FARMER	20
WALTER LUTTERELL	20	MARGARET CONWAY	20
JO: WHITE	15	GRACE WALKER	34
JO: BURTON	17	EDITH JONES	21
SYMON WOOD	14	ALICE GUY	20
ROBERT MUSSELL	14	MARY SPENDLEY	17
		ANN GARDNER	36

* [It is possible this name may be intended for CHAMP.]

6 Maij. 1635

I HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Elizabeth & Ann* ROGER COOP [COOPER] M^r. The pties have brought Cert: from the Ministers where their abodes were: & from the Justices of peace of their conformite to the orders & discipline of the Church of England, & y^t they are no Subseyd Men, they have taken the oaths of Alleg: & Suprem:

SAMVELL HALL	25	VYNCENT POTTER	21
W ^m SWYNDEN	20	RIC ^s : GOARD	17
†JO: HALSEY*	24	W ^m ADAMS	15
		†HENRY CURTIS*	27

vij^e Maij 1635.

I N the *Elizabeth & Ann* prd' ROGER COOP [COOPER] M^r. Their vnder written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the said Shipp: They brought Cert. of their Conformite to the Church of England & y^t they are no Subseyd Men.

JOHN WYLIE	25	GEORGE ORRIS	21
JO: THOMSON	22	†JO: JACKSON*	27
EDMOND WESTON	30	ELIZABETH FAMIN	16
GAMALIELL BEOMONT	12	GRACE BULKLEY	33
AWDRY WHITTON	45		

Nono die Maij 1635.

I HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England, imbarqued in y^e *Susan & Ellin* EDWARD PAYNE M^r. The pties have brought Certificate from the Minister of the pish of their conformitie

* [The † is in the original.]

to the Church of England, & that they are no Subsidy Men. the pties
have taken the oaths of Alleg & Suprem:

PETER BULKLEY.....	yeres 50	RIC ^s : BROOKE.....	yeres 24
THO: BROOKE.....	20	ELIZABETH TAYLOR.....	10
PRECILLA JARMAN.....	10	ANN LIEFORD.....	13

IN the *Elizabeth & Ann* prd ROGER COOP [COOPER] M^r bound for
New-England.

	ROBERT JEOFFERIES.....	yeres 30	
	MARIE JEOFFERIES.....	27	
wife & 3	THO: JEOFFERIES.....	7	}
children	ELIZABETH JEOFFERIES.....	6	
	MARY JEOFFERIES.....	3	
	HANNA DAY.....	20	} 2 maidserv ^{ts}
	SUZAN BROWNE.....	21	
	ROBERT CARR.....	21	A Tayler
	CALEBB CARR.....	11	
	RIC ^s : WHITE.....	30	} Carpenters
	THO: DANE.....	32	
	W ^m : HILLIARD.....	21	

xj^o Maij 1635.

IHEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England
imbarqued in the *Elizabeth & Ann* prd The pties have brought
Certificate from the Minister & Justices of Peace of their conformitie to
y^e orders & discipline of the Church of England, & y^e they are no
Subsidy Men.

A Shoemaker WILM COURSER.....	26	} yeres
A Husbandman GEO: WYLDE.....	37	
A Carpenter GEO: PARKER.....	23	

xij^o Maij 1635

IN the *Elizabeth & Ann* ROGER COOPER M^r bound to New-England: Theis vnder written names are to be transported p Certificate from ye Minister of *Bennandin** in Kent of their Conformitie to ye orders & discipline of ye Church of England.

JOHN BORDEN.....	28	JEREMY WHITTON.....	8
wor ^o JOAN.....	23	MATHEW BORDEN.....	5
NIC ^o : MORECOCK.....	14	ELIZ: BORDEN.....	3
BENNET MORECOCK.....	16	bro wever† THOMAS WHITTON	36
MARIE MORECOCK.....	10	SAMVELL BAKER.....	30

xiii^o Maij 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Elizabeth & Ann* ROGER COOPER M^r the pties have brought Certificatt from the Minister of the pish of his conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England.

A Tayler RICHARD SANSOM.....	^{yeres} 28	THO: OLDHAM.....	10
THO: ALSOPP.....	20	ROBT STANDY.....	22
JOHN OLDHAM.....	12		

xv^o Maij 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to Virginia: imbarqued in the *Plaine Joan* RICHARD BUCKAM M^r the pties having brought Attestacon of their conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England.

* [Benendon is a parish in the Hundred of Rolvenden, in the Lathe of Scray.]

† [Meaning not clear.]

ROBERT BRIERS	21	RICHARD WOLLEY	36
J ^N JOHNSON	20	W ^M CLARK	27
ROBERT COKE	25	W ^M BALDWINN	24
JO: ALSOPP	50	W ^M COLLINS	20
W ^M PIGGOTT	50	THO: PITCHER	20
W ^M TOPLISS	30	JOSEPH NELSON	26
THO: ARNOLD	39	FRANCIS GRAY	15
W ^M PAULSON	23	SAMVELL YOUNG	14
JO: NORTIIN	22	ROBERT HUTT	14
THO: TURNER	21	JO: RADDISH	23
JO: BÉDDELL	22	THO: BULKLEY	32
JO: BARROWE	26	ROBERT BROOKE	33
JO: TRENT	27	RICHARD DOWNES	34
JO: COKER	21	ARTHUR PEACH	20
HENRIE DONOLDSON	25	W ^M JAMES	26
W ^M LAVOR	22	TYM: BLACKETT	40
CHR: DAVIES	22	ROGER KOORHE	25
CHR: TAYLOR	22	ANN PERK'S	27
DANIEL CLARK	33	THO: BRITTON	26
RICHARD DAY	32	W ^M COLLINS	34
ROBERT LEWES	29	JO: RESHURIE	30
EDRE BLAND	20	HENRY JACKSON	24
JO: WARREN	27	CHARLES M ^S CARTIE	27
JAMES WARD	18	OWEN M ^S CARTIE	18
THO: STUMP*	32	CHARLES FLANE	18
TOMAS FRIER	18	RICHARD LAWRENCE	20
WILM STEDDALL	26	THO: GODBITT	20
CHR: THOMAS	26	NIC ^O : KENT	16
RICHARD FLEMING	24	THOMAS NEWMAN	15
MATHEW LEW	20	PETER SUDBURROWE	20
HENRY PERPOYNT	22	THO: LLOYD	20
THO: HALL	21	W ^M HITCHCOCK	27
EDWARD WILSON	22	FRANCIS BARBER	18
JO: PALLIDAY	23	EDWARD WHEELER	18

* May, however, be read STAMP.]

JAMES MILLER.....	18	JO: HUGHES.....	30
JO: SHAWE.....	21	GEO: TALHOTT.....	18
JO: MARSHALL.....	21	ROBERT GILBERT.....	18
JO: ARIS.....	19	JO: BENNET.....	18
ROBERT WARD.....	22	JO: ROLLES.....	22
THO: VIPER.....	26	JAMES WYND.....	23
ROB: SHINGLEWOOD.....	26	JN ^o MARSII.....	26
GEO: SMITH.....	34	RALPH WRAY.....	64

21^e Maij 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to St Christophers, imbarqued in the *Mathew* of London, RICHARD GOODLADD M^r p warrant from ye Earle of Carlisle.

THOMAS KNIGHT.....	21	ROBERT WENDEVER.....	25
JO: HILL.....	18	SAMVEL TRESE.....	20
JO: RAWLINS.....	18	EVAN JONES.....	19
FRANCIS PENN.....	22	GABRIELL DAVIES.....	38
GEORGE ADEBERTON.....	23	EDWARD EELES.....	20
ROWLAND MILLINGTON.....	24	DAVIE THOMAS.....	40
RIC ^o : THOMAS.....	40	RICHARD HORRIBYNN.....	31
ROGER THOMAS.....	22	CHRISTOPHER WATSON.....	21
RICHARD GRIGGSON.....	34	JAMES HUBBARD.....	27
JO: BRUÑING.....	20	W ^m STOE.....	18
ROBERT COKE.....	32	MATHEW TOMLINSON.....	31
CLINTON CUTLER.....	20	THO: HALL.....	25
THO: TURNER.....	25	W ^m MARSH.....	26
JO: WOOD.....	22	JO: HATTERTON.....	38
W ^m ROBINSON.....	26	THO: TERRILL.....	18
EDWARD BICKROPT.....	22	ROBERT FAUCE [or FANCE].....	40
JO: STURDY.....	26	MILES COVENTRIE.....	18
ANT ^o : NETBIE.....	20	JO: THOMAS.....	14

THO: REEVE.....	24	PIERCE STAPLETON.....	22
LEWES AWBREY.....	30	GEO: EATON.....	27
JAMES WALKER.....	30	LEONARD HUNT.....	38
THO: VENN.....	27	JO: CAVE.....	34
GEO: BALL.....	51	W ^m BARBER.....	22
THO: GOSLING.....	22	JO: HODDINS.....	50
JO: PALMER.....	19	ALEXANDER TADD.....	38
JAMES COTES.....	21	ROB ^t WOODSTOCK.....	40
W ^m HELAWÉ.....	21	JOHN OFFLENT.....	20
MATHEW HELY.....	21	NIC ^o : WATTS.....	18
ORIGNALL LEWIS.....	28	RICHARD BROOKES.....	16
JO: THOMSON.....	34	THO: HADHIE.....	22
W ^m BROOKES.....	25	THO: REINOLDS.....	18
JO: DOE.....	22	DARBY HURLIE.....	18
MATHEW WALKER.....	19	JO: HILLIARD.....	35
WALTER COLLINS.....	18	ROBERT LACIE.....	21
JO: CLINTON.....	19	THO: BELL.....	14
ADAM CHESTERMAN.....	19	ROWLAND MORTON.....	17
HUYN HALLOWELL.....	22	JAMES HIDE.....	22
W ^m SALMON.....	25	RICHARD NELME.....	20
JO: LANGE.....	22	THO: HODGES.....	20
RICHARD LOVE.....	28	EDWARD THOMSON.....	18
JO: GREENE.....	29	THO: WILLIAMS.....	18
EDWARD WARREN.....	28	RIC ^o : LEE.....	18
JO: PAPLE.....	21	WALTER ANTONY.....	23
ROBERT DENTON.....	26	CHARLES CAVERLIE.....	17
W ^m ELYNN.....	23	THO: COXSON.....	21
GEO: TEMS [of TENIS].....	20	THO: GOODWYNN.....	30
GEO: SWALES.....	19	NIC ^o : WILCOCKS.....	21
MARMADUKE READ.....	25	GEO: EEKE.....	26
JO: KIBE.....	21	RIC ^o : HUBBARD.....	18
THO: GARRETT.....	20	W ^m RUSH.....	20
JO: GOSLINN.....	20	W ^m DONN.....	22
THO: MILWARD.....	18	PAUL BOTTELL.....	32
MORGAN BRINT.....	19	JO: BOSWELL.....	17

JO: WOODGREENE	16	ROB ^t SANDLEY	20
JO: HARLOWE	16	EDWARD MAWFREY	15
ROBERT WARRINGTON	20	GEO: WADE	16
JO: REYNOLDS	20	JO: FULFORD	18
ANT ^o : TRUE	18	GEO: SMITH	17
W ^m : KNIGHT	13	THO: POWELL	24
ANT ^o : WILLIAMS	14		
JO: BARLOE	22		
W ^m : PARKER	17		
JO: WOOD	18		
JO: PAYNE	18		
DANIEL LEE	25		
THO: POWELL	21		
JO: SMITH	22		
GEO: DODD	17		

Women.

MARGARET PRICHARD	17
JANE BURDOWE	17
KATHERIN ARMSTRONG	20
MARY BARKER	12
ELIZ: SPEERE	20

28 Maij 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued in the *Speedwell* of London JO: CHAPPELL Mr being examined by the Minister of Gravesend of their conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England & have taken the oath of Allegiance.

HENRY BEERE	24	Wilm BASFORD	19
JO: WEST	30	JO: WATSON	22
RICHARD MORRIS	19	JO: GILGATE	22
NIC ^o : TETLOW	35	ROB ^t SPYNK	20
W ^m : SHIPMAN	22	RICHARD ROWLAND	20
NATHANIEL FAIENBROTHER	21	THO: CHILDS	30
RICHARD BAYLIE	22	JO: CURDEN	22
W ^m : SPENCER	17	THO: ROMNEY	19
JAMES LOWDER	20	JO: HARRIS	20
CHRI: METCALF	19	CHRISTOPHER PIDDINGTON ..	18
JEREMY BURR	20	EDMOND CLARK	16

JONAS SMITH	22	THO: WILLIS	19
W ^m HYNTON	25	W ^m STRAUGHAN	22
JO: MOWSER	22	GEO: SYMPSON	19
SAMVELL TYRES	21	RICHARD PHILLIPS	20
W ^m STEEVENS	22	ARTHUR SAIEWELL	25
THO: BUSBY	19	MELASHIUS M ^r KAY	22
RICHARD HARVY	32	RICHARD THOMAS	20
THO: ROBIS	17		
JO: BEEBY	17	KATHERIN RICHARD'S	19
JO: TURNER	19	MARIE SEDGWICK	20
SAMVELL HOLMES	20	ELIZABETH BIGGS	10
JO: BEVER	24	DOROTHE WYNCOTT	40
JO: TALBOTT	27	ANN WYNCOTT	16
EDWARD AUSTIN	26	PHILLIPP BIGGS	6. mo:
THO: GREENE	24	ELIZABETH PEW	20
RICHARD BROWNE	19	FRANCIS LANGWORTHIP	25
W ^m APPLEBY	32	CHR: REYNOLDS	24
ROBERT PARKER	21	ABRAM POORE	20
W ^m CUNNINGHAM	21	ELIZABETH TUTTELL	25

vj^o Junij 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued in the *Thomas* & *John* RICHARD LAMBARD, M^r; being examined by the Minister de Gravesend concerning their conformance to the orders & discipline of the Church of England; And tooke the oath of Allegiance.

RICHARD PEW	23	EDWARD DIX	19
RICHARD WAYNEWRITE	24	W ^m CHAPLIN	18
CHR: HOUGHTON	19	JO: SINGLETON	18
RICHARD JONES	24	GEO: DICKENSON	19
FRANCIS GARRET	25	GEO: HAWKINS	18
RICHARD DALLY	18	HENRY RASTELL	30

FRA: SPIGHT	21	SYLUS FOSTER	22
W ^m AYMIE	26	EDWARD MOUNTFORT	20
W ^m HYNTON	20	HENRY NEWBY	24
JO: EDWARDSON	22	JO: EEDEN	19
THO: MANN	23	THO: SHERLY	23
ROB ^t ALDRED	24	JO: THOMSON	24
ZACHARY TAYLOR	24	HENRY WARREN	15
HUMFREY GRUDGE	21	JO: WILKINSON	28
W ^m WHITE	22	RALPH HUDSON	17
JOSEPH MONNYS	21	THO: ALLIN	33
W ^m YARD	21	W ^m JONES	17
CHRISTOPHER WHEATLY	28	THO: SHARPLES	20
ROBERT HEED	27	W ^m CROOKE	23
EDWARD COLES	20	W ^{thm} BEAD	15
MORRIS JONES	28	LAWRENCE PLATT	15
WARDIN FOSSITT	22	ROBERT SPENCER	21
THO: CHAMBERLIN	20	SAMVELL WALDEN	16
JO: SHORTER	26	HENRY MORLEY	25
ANT ^e TERRY	50	BEN: EASY	13
ROBERT WILMS [WILLIAMS]	44	JO: MOSS	21
THO: ROSDELL	23	JANE WILKINSON	20
THOMAS TERRY	25	ANN BROOKES	18
CHARLES WYNGATE	22	KATHERIN WISEMAN	19
JO: HAMPTON	30	JANE SCOTT	19
JO: EYANS	22	JANE CATESBY	20
ROBERT SEWAR	23	JAMES POWELL	12
RICHARD BERRY	23	W ^m MANN	25
OWEN HUGHES	27	THO: WARNER	26
JO: SUTTON	24	THO: RAM	19
W ^m STONHOUSE	43	GRIFFIN JONES	21
W ^m CLARK	18	THO: TOLLIE	17
JO: DICKENSON	22	W ^m JONES	21
THO: BELL	17	MORRIS PARRY	30
W ^m BETT	20	MARMADUKE YOUNG	24
JAMES CROSS	27	W ^{thm} WHITE	22

JAMES SHERRONE	yes	15	FRANCIS HUNTER	yes	19
W ^m GARDENER		15	FRANCIS ASHBORN		20
JO: ROBINSON		19	W ^m DIXON		18
ROBERT TURNER		16	W ^m SMART		20
THO: CLARK		16	LAWRENCE PRESTON		21
GILES TERRY		33	W ^m WHEATLIE		17
EDWARD CRESSITT		20	W ^m LACY		18
THO: WAGGITT		17	JAMES BANK'S		30
MARY FORD		22	GEO: COBCRAFTE		22
KATHERIN WATERMAN		20	GEO: KENNVON		25
SUZAN SHERRWOOD		22	JO: KENNVON		21
GRACE BYCROFT		20			

x Junij 1635

THESE vnder-written names are to be transported to the Bormoodes or Somer-Islands, imbarqued in the *Truelove* de London, ROBERT DENNIS Mr, being examined by the Minister of Gravesend concerning their conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England as it now stands established: And tooke the oath of Allegiance.

HENRY MORE	yes	19	DAVID HUSWITH	yes	22
W ^m HOLT		19	HENRY HILL		24
JO: NORMAN		19	JO: WARREN		19
ANT ^o GILLIARD		38	ZEVERIN VICCARS		18
ROB ^t STOCK		26	GEO: NORMAN		25
THO: FOSTER		27	GABRIELL STOCKWELL		16
ROBERT HART		30	THO: TOOLIE		27
W ^m PENDLETON		27	EDWARD GODDIN		16
JAMES TAYLER		28	THO: DORRELL		22
CHRI: HART		20	RICHARD CAÑON		24
RICHARD ANDERSON		30	W ^m ELIZABETH CAÑON		23
THO: RICHARDS		24	BARNARD COLMAN		26
JO: NORRIS		18	CHRI: TUKE		16

	years		years
W ^M PAUL	20	ROB ^T POOLE	20
W ^M BATES	17	THO: JONES	17
SAM ^V ELL SHORT	24	THO: EWYNN	16
W ^M HOOPER	18	SYMON BARCOTT	16
RICHARD HURT	17	GEO: CALVERLIE	14
W ^{HM} WELLS	17	EDWARD PARNELL	16
THO: DENE	17	W ^M LEE	18
JO: A Negroe	18	W ^M TAYLER	17
JO: RICHARDS	21	EDWARD GIBBS	17
ANT ^O BULLOCK	19	JAMES REASON	27
THOMAS BASSIT	18	JACOB WILSON	18
EDWARD ALEWORTH*	13	BEN: STRANGE	18
EDWARD VYNCENT	18	RALPH VENNABLE	21
JO: TRIPPATT	17	THO: BLOES	10
ANT ^O COOPER	17	THO: HEDLEY	11
JO: LAKE	16	THO: THOMSON	17
RIC ^S : TAYLER	16	HEN: STONWORD	13
THO: MORDIN	18	SAM ^V ELL HUBBARD	16
EDWARD SELL	18	THOMAS BULL	13
ROGER WITHMS [WILLIAMS] ..	16	DANIELL HAMOND	12
JO: BAYLIE	18	GEO: MORGAN	12
FRANCIS WOODCOTT	16	JO: BARNES	16
JO: BEE	17	ABRAHAM CLAXSON	17
RIC ^S : GREENE	17	JAMES ASTON	22
GEO: PALMER	18	RIC ^S : DAUGHTON	13
THO: SMITH	14	MATHEW STEEVENS	12
NATHANIEL WITHMSON [WIL-		THO: LARKYNN	15
LIAMSON]	17	DAVID JONES	15
PHILLIPP WILARTON	14	GEORGE HANMER	24
W ^M HENRY	18	ROGER HODGES	17
GEO: SAIRES	12	W ^M POWELL	15
NIC ^O : GAUGHTON	14	SAMPSON MEVERILL	20
EDWARD HEDLEY	13	HENRY CARTER	42
W ^M SARES	17	JO: YATES	48

* [May, however, be read as ALD WORTH.]

JO: BROWNE.....	16	JOSIAS FORSTER	43
FRANCIS RAYNE [or RAYMIE]	10	THO: HALL	24
FRANCIS HEDGES	13	HUMFREY SMITH	14
DAVIE MORRIS	18	FRANCIS WATSON	16
THO: WEST	17	KATHERIN WHITE	18
HUGH WENTWORTH	44	ELIZABETH CLARK	18
ANN TAYLOR	24	ELLIN BURROWES	30
ELIZABETH GROVES	35		
JO: GROVES	1 q ^r	JO: PAGE	33
BLANCH ROBERT'S	20	THO: JENNICOM	21
		SARA PAGE	31
2 Ministers.		SARA PAGE	3
JO: OXENBRIDGE	24	MARY PAGE	3. mo.
HENRY JENNING'S	24	RICHARD HARRIS	17
		JEFFERY WRIGHT	18
BENJAMIN MILLER	30	SAMVELL MAYO	10
HENRY FLETCHER	35	MARIE GOFFE	18
EDWARD STAUGHTON	50	JO: BROOKES	12

xv^o Junij 1635

THESE vnder written names are to be transported to New-England: imbarqued in the *Abigall* de Lo: Mr: TH: HACKWELL: The ptic having brought Certificate from the Minister of Thisselworth* of his conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England. He hath taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie:

DENNIS GEERE	30	ANNS PANCRUST	16
wife & 2 children { ELIZABETH GEERE	22	ELIZ: TASELIE	55
{ ELIZABETH GEERE	3	CONSTUNT WOOD	
{ SARA GEERE	2		

* [Is it possible that this is intended for ISLEWORTH? I can find no THISSELWORTH.]

19 Junij 1635

I HEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in y^e *Abigall*: HACKWELL M^r the pties having brought Certificate from the Minister of the pish of the litle Miniries of his conformitie & opinion of the discipline of the Church of England.

W ^m TILLY	28	yes	CHARLES JONES	21
ROBERT WHITEMAN	20		LIDDIA BROWNE	16

V BOARD the *James Jo: MAY* for N. England

Tayler THO: EWER	40	SARA BEA	28
SARA EWER	28	ELIZABETH NEWMAN	24
ELIZABETH EWER	4	JO: SKUDDER	16
THO: EWER	1½		

xxth June 1635

I HEIS vnder Written names are to be imbarqued in the *Abigall* de Lnd [London] m^r HACKWELL & bofid to New Engld haue taken oathe of Allegrance & Supremacie & Conforable [conformable] to y^e Ch as p Cert from Two Justices of Peace & minst^r of St Lawrence in Essex

HENRY BULLOCKE	40 yers	husbandman
& SUSAN his wife	42	
ijj Children { HENRY	8	
{ MARY	6	
{ THO:	2	

more xxth 1635

IN the *defence* de Lond m' PEARCE ¶ bōd for New Engld p
Cert. frō ij Justices of Peace ¶ Ministr of All Saint's homan* in
Northampton.

W^m HOEMAN..... 40 yers husbandman
his wife WINIFRID ... 35
ALICE ASHBEY 20 yers amaid Scruant.
5 Children { HANNA..... 8
 { JEREMY..... 6
 { MARY..... 4
 { SARRA 2
 { ABRAHAM..... 1 q^{tr}.

xxth June 1635

IN the *Abbigall* de Lo. m' HACKWELL bōd for New Engld p
Cert from † of his Conformity from Justices of Peace ¶
Ministr Eaton Bray‡ in Cō Bedford.

JOⁿ HOUGHTON..... 4 [? 40] yers old.

7th July 1635

IN the *defence* de Lond. m' EDWARDS § PEARCE vrs New Engld p
Cert frō ij Justices of peace ¶ ministr frō Dunstable in Comt
Bedfordsher:

ROBERT LONGE..... 45 yers Inholder
ELIZA: his wife 30

* [There is no place bearing this name in Northampton. Query, is it a misspelling of the name HOEMAN in next line, wrongly written in here, and not afterwards erased?]

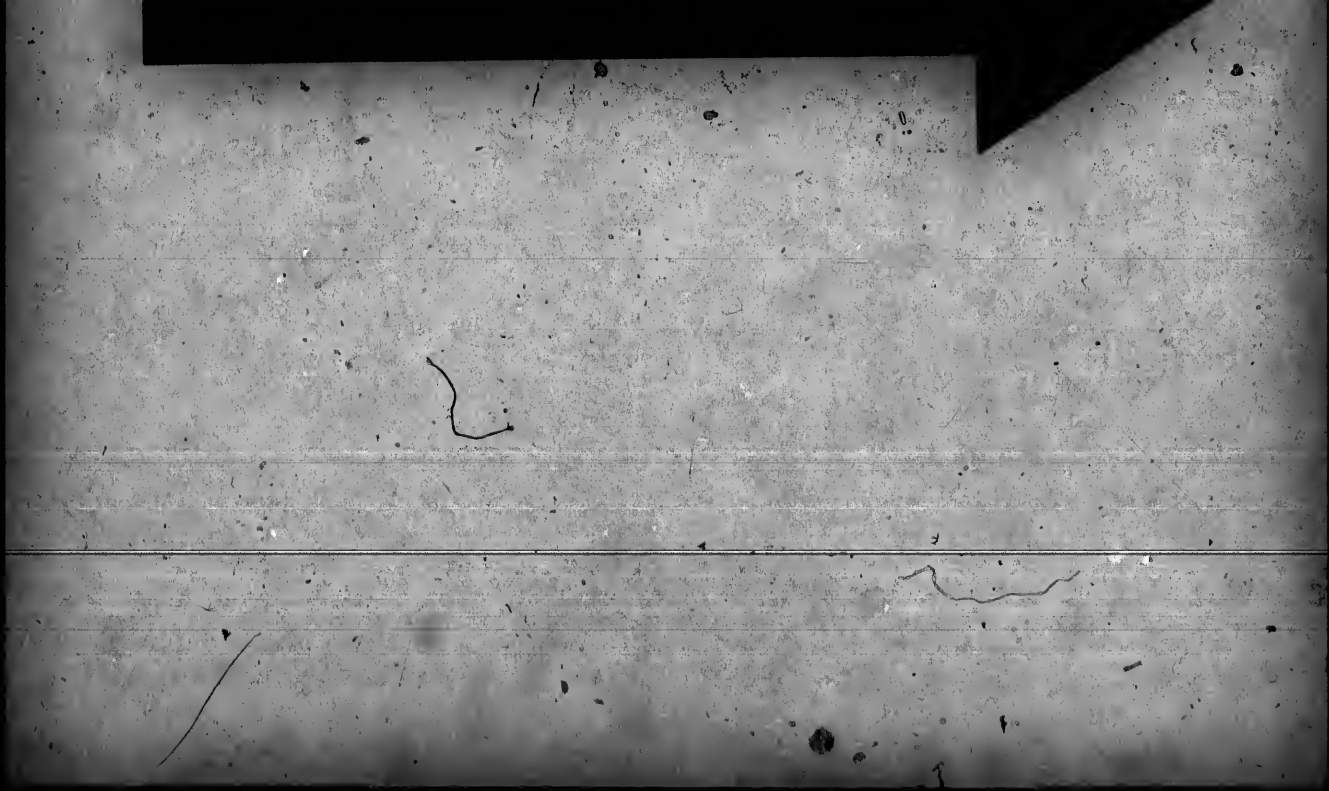
† [See. The word must be omitted, to make sense.]

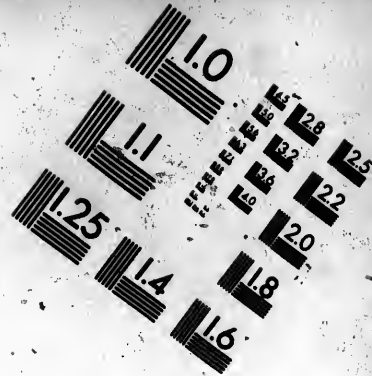
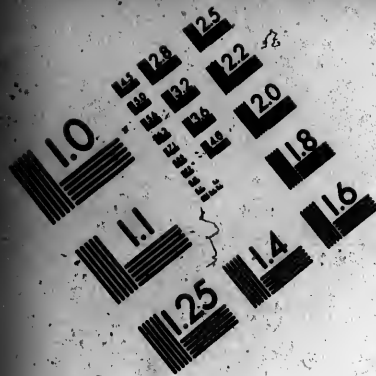
‡ [Eaton Bray is a Township in the Hundred of Manshead.]

§ [Or EDMOND. The word is blotted in the original.]

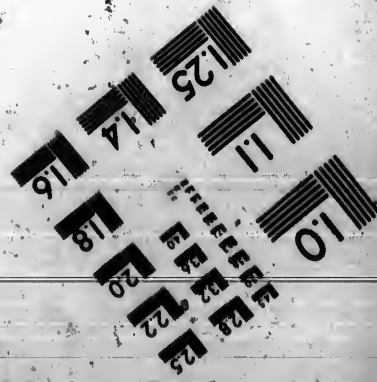
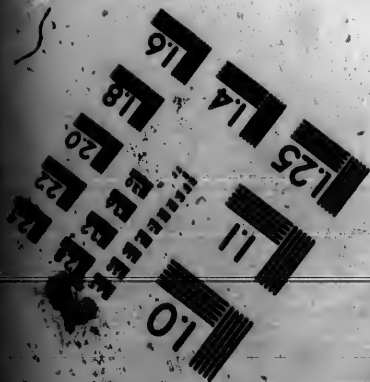
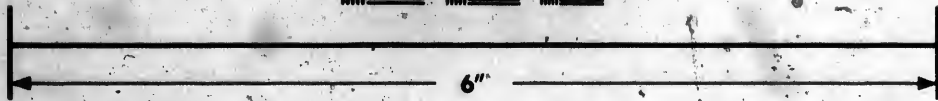
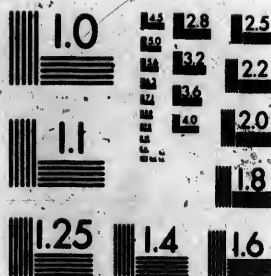
|| [So in the original. There would seem to have been more than one ship called the *Defence*, since we find the names of four different commanders to ships so named: EDWARD BOSTOCKE (as here); — PEARCE (June 20); EDWARD BOSWELL (June 22); THOMAS BOSTOCKE (July 2).]







**IMAGE EVALUATION
TEST TARGET (MT-3)**



**Photographic
Sciences
Corporation**

23 WEST MAIN STREET
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580
(716) 872-4503

15
18
20
22
25

10
11

x Children	MICHELL.....	20	} JOSHUA.....	3 qtrs old
	SARRA.....	18		
	ROBERT.....	16	} LUCE MERCER... 18. a seruant	
	ELIZA.....	12		
	ANNE.....	10		
	MARY.....	9		
	REBECCA.....	8		
	JO ⁿ	6		
	ZACHERY.....	4		

xxth June 1635

IN the *Defence* de Lond m^e PEARCE vrs New Engld p Cert frō
two Justices of Peace & Minstr of Towcester in Co^e Northampton

JOⁿ GOULD..... 25 yers husbandman
GRACE his wife 25 yers

xxijth June 1635

IN the *Abbigall* de Lond. m^e HACKWELL vrs New Engld p
Cert frō Minstr of Cranebroke* in Kent.

EDW. WHITE..... 42 yers husbandman

 & his wife MARTHA 39

ij Children { MARTHA 10

 MARY 08

JOⁿ ALLEN..... 30 yers husbandman

 his wife ANNE 30

 p Cert hernehil* in Kent

* [Both Cranbrook and Herne-Hill are in the Lathe of Scray.]

IN the *Abigall*.p Cert^r from Justice peace & Ministr of Stepney.

GEO: HADBORNE.....	43 yers	Glouer.
his wife ANNE	46	
2 Children {	REBECCA	10
	ANNA	4
JOSEPH BOREBANCKE	24	} Seruant's to GEO: HAD-
JOANE JORDEN	16		BORNE.

22thIN the *Defence* de Lo. m' EDW: BOSWELL vrs New England p Cert^r from Sr Henry Mildmay & Ministr of Baddow* in Essex.

JO ^r BRÖWNE.....	27 yers.	Taylor.
his 3 seruant's {	THO: HART	24
	MARY DENNY ..	24
	ANNE LEAKE ..	19

26 Jun ij 1635

IN the *Abigall* ROBERT HACKWELL M^r to New-England p Cert^r from Northton Tho. Martin Maior & 2 Justices

Shoemaker	JO: HARBERT.....	23
Bricklayer	RICHARD ADAMS	29
	SUZAN ADAMS	26

4th July

HENRY SOMNER	15
ELISA. SOMNER	18

* [There are two Baddows, Great and Little, in the Hundred of Chelmsford.]

17 Junij 1635

THEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Abigall* ROBERT HACKWELL M^r p Cert from the Minister of Justices of Peace of their Conformatie, being no Subtedy Men. they have taken y^e oaths of Alleg: of Supremacy, being all Husbandmen

	yeres		
RALPH WALLIS	40	MARY MONING'S	30
RALPH ROOTE	50	MARY MONNING'S	9
J ^{no} FREEMAN	35	ANNA MONNING'S	6
WALTER GUTSALL	34	MICHELALIELL MONING'S ..	3
RICHARD GRAVES	23	ELIZABETH ELLIS	16
ROBERT MERE	43	ELLIN JONES	36
SANVELL MERE	3	ISACK JONES	8
EDMOND MAÑING	40	HESTER JONES	6
THO: JONES	40	THO: JONES	3
GEO: DREWRIE	19	SARA JONES	3. mo.
W ^m MARSHALL	40	CESARA COVELL	15
THOMAS KNORE	33	JOAN WALL	19
JOHN HALLJACK	38	W ^m PAVNE	15
GEORGE WALLIS	15	NOLL KNORE	29
RABECA PRICE	14	SARA KNORE	7
MARIE FREEMAN	50	ROB ^t DRIVER	8
JO: FREEMAN	9	ELIZABETH MERE	30
SYCILLIE FREEMAN	4	JOHN MERE	3. mo.
JO: WEST	11		

TH N the *Abigall* prd: p Cert: from the Minister of their conformatie of from the Justices, that they are no Subtedy men.

CHRISTOPHER FOSTER 32 | ~~was~~ FRANCIS FOSTER 25

children	RABECA FOSTER 5	ELIZABETH ROOKMAN 31
	NATHANIELL FOSTER 2	JO: ROOKEMAN 9
	JO: FOSTER 1	HUGU BURT 35
	EDWARD IRESON 32	ANN BURT 32
	W ^m ALMOND 34	W ^m BASSETT 9
	MARY JONES 30	EDWARD BURT 8
	AWDRY ALMOND 32	THO: FREEMAN 24
	ANNIS ALMY 8	W ^m YATES 14
	CHRI: ALMIE 3	ELIZABETH IRESON 27
	JOHN STROWDE 15	JO: FOX 35
	EDWARD RAINSFORD 26	RICHARD FOX 15
	ROB ^t SHARP 20	JO: PAYNE 14
	JOHN ROOKEMAN 45	EDMOND FREEMAN 45

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Blessing* JO: LECESTER Mr the pties having brought Cert from the Minister & Justices of their conformitie being no Subsedy Men, tooke y^e oaths of Alleg: & Supremacie.

WILLM COPE 26	ROBERT TURNER 24
RICHARD COPE 24	ELIZA HOLLY 30
THOMAS KING 21	ANN VASSALL 6
JO: STOCKBRIDGE 27	MARGARET VASSALL 2
ROBERT SAIEWELL 30	MARY VASSALL 1
W ^m BROOKE 20	ELIZABETH ROBINSON 32
GILBERT BROOKE 14	SARA ROBINSON 1.3
NATHANIELL BYHAM 14	NIC ^o : ROBERTSON 30
JO: WASSELL 10	JO: MORV 19.
W ^m VASSALL 42	CHARLES STUCBRIDGE 1
RIC ^o : MORE 20	JAMES SAIEWELL 13

JO: ROBINSON	5	SARA TYNKLER	15
ANN STOCBRIDGE	21	FRA. VASSALL	12
SUZAN SAIWELL	25	THOMAZIN MUNSON	14
ANN VASSALL	42	KAT: ROBINSON	12
SUZAN KING	30	MARY ROBINSON	7
JUDITH VASSALL	16	ROB ^r ONYON	26

20 Junij 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued in the *Phillip* RICHARD MORGAN M^r the Men have been examined by the Minister of the towne of Gravesend of their conformity to the orders & discipline of the Church of England: And tooke the oath of Alleg. die et A^o prd.

JOHN HART	33	JOHN TAYLOR	16
JOHN COACHMAN	28	JOHN GORHAM	18
JOHN REDDAM	32	RICHARD WILSON	19
JOHN SHAWE	30	ROBERT MORGAN	33
GEORGE HILL	23	SAMVELL MILNER	18
GEORGE BONHAM	31	TYMOTHEE FEATLIE	23
W ^m ROGERS	35	W ^m ARUNDELL	32
EDWARD HALOCK	22	ALEXANDER LEAKE	22
RIC ^m : DAWSON	31	JOHN MASON	16
PETER JOHNSON	36	WILLM ENSON	33
WILLM BRANSBY	34	JAMES HADROLL	22
NICHOLAS RIPPIN	31	THOMAS TRUMBALL	22
JAMES QUARRIER	22	RICHARD JN ^o SON	19
ISACK OWDELL	22	JOHN LAWTERS	17
W ^m TAYLOR	36	THOMAS EDWARDS	20
JAMES YORK	21	ROBERT DAVIES	28
THOMAS GORHAM	19	RICHARD YPPCOTT	26
NATHANIELL DISNALL	23	THOMAS POSLETT	23

	<i>Women.</i>	MARCIE LANGFORD	24
		ELIZABETH WILLERTON	18
ELLIN BURGIS	45	SARA SHAWE	18
KATHERIN BOWES	20	MARIE BAKER	25
SUZAN TRASH [or TRASK] ..	25	ANN: BARNIE	23

23^o Junij 1635

THE HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginia imbarqued in the *America* Withm BARKER M^r: p Cert: from the Minister of the Towne of Gravesend of their conformity to the orders & discipline of the Church of England.

RICHARD SADD	23	RICHARD HERSEY	22
THOMAS WAKEFIELD	17	JOHN ROBINSON	32
THOMAS BENNETT	22	EDMOND CHIPPS	19
STEEVEN READ	24	THO: FRICHARD	32
Withm STANBRIDGE	27	JONATHAN BRONSFORD	21
HENRY BARKER	13	Withm COWLEY	20
JAMES FOSTER	21	JOHN SHAWE	16
THOMAS TALBOTT	20	RICHARD GUMBY	21
RICHARD YOUNG	31	BARTHOLMEW HOLTON	25
ROBERT THOMAS	20	JOHN WHITE	21
JOHN FAREPOYNT	20	THOMAS CHAPPELL	*33
ROBERT ASKYN	22	HUGH FOX	24
SAMVELL AWDE	24	DAVIE MORRIS	32
MILES FLETCHER	27	ROWLAND COTTON	22
WILLIAM EVANS	23	WILLIAM THOMAS	22
LAWRENCE FAREBERN	23	JOHN YATES	20
MATHEW ROBINSON	24	RICHARD WOOD	36
ISACK BULL	27	JAMES SOMERS	22
PHILLIPP REWINGTON	29	DAVIE BROMLEY	15
RADULPH SPRACING	37	WALTER BROOKES	15
GEORGE CHAUNDLER	29	SYMON RICHARDSON	23

* [The original has been altered, and is not clear; it is possible the age should be 23.]

THOMAS J ⁿ SON	19	THOMAS BOOMER	13
JO: AVERIE	20	GEORGE DULMARE	8
JOHN CROFTES	20	JOHN VNDERWOOD	19
THOMAS BROUGHTON	19	W ^{ill} M BERNARD	27
BENIAMIN WRAGG	24	CHARLES WALLINGER	24
HENRY EMBRLE	20	THOMAS DYMETT	23
ROBERT SABYN	40	RYCE HOOE	36
GEORGE BROOKES	35	JOHN CARTER	54
THOMAS HOLLAND	34		
HUMFREY BELT	20		
JOHN MACE	20	<i>Women.</i>	
WALTER JEWELL	19	ELIZABETH REMINGTON	20
W ^{ill} M BUCLAND	19	KATHERIN HIBBOTT'S	20
LAUNCELOT JACKSON	18	ELIZABETH WILLIS	18
JOHN WILLIAMSON	12	JOAN JOBE	18
PHILLIPP PARSONS	10	ANN NASH	22
HENRY PARSONS	14	ELIZABETH PHILLIPS	22
ANDREW MORGAN	26	DOROTHY STANDICH	22
W ^{ill} M BROOKES	17	SUZAN DEATH	22
RICHARD HARRISON	15	ELIZABETH DEATH	3
THOMAS PRATT	12	ALICE REMINGTON	26
JOHN EELES	16	DOROTHEE BAKER	18
RICHARD MILLER	12	ELIZABETH BAKER	18
ROBERT LAMB	16	SARA COLEBANK	20
		MARY THURROGOOD	19

29 Junij 1635

A BOARD the *Magall*, ROB^t HACKWELL, M^r for New-England.

A Baker JOSEPH FLUDD	45	JOSEPH FLUDD	1
exor JANE FLUDD	35	EDWARD MARTIN	19
ELIZABETH FLUDD	9	SUZAN HATHWAY	34
OBEDIAH FLUDD	4		

ultimo Junij 1635

Y BOARD the *Abigall* ROBERT HACKEWELL Mr p Cert from the Minister of Stepney pish' of their conformitic: & that they are no Subsedy men.

Starchmaker	HENRY COLLINS	yes	29
p	uxor ANN COLLINS		30
3 children	{ HENRY COLLINS	5	
	{ JO: COLLINS	3	
	{ MARGERY COLLINS	2	
	JOSUA GRIFFITH	25	
	HUGH ALLEY	27	} servant's
	MARY ROOTE	15	
	JO: COKE	27	
	GEO: BURDIN	24	

I N the *Abigall* prd p Cert from the Minister & Justices according to order.

	EDWARD FOUNTAINE	yes	28
	RALPH SHEPPARD	yes	29
	THANKES SHEPPARD	23	} Wife & Daughter.
	SARA SHEPPARD	2	

Primo die Julij 1635

I N the *Abigall* prd.

	ANN GILLAM	28
	sonn BEN: GILLAM	1
Husbandman	THOMAS BRANE	40
	THO: LAUNDER	22
Husb:	WILLIAM POTTER	27
uxor	FRANCIS POTTER	26

JOSEPH POTTER	20 week's.	PHILLIP DRINKER	39
RIC: CARR	29	uxor ELIZABETH DRINKER ..	32
W ^m KING	28	EDWARD DRINKER	13
GEORGE RAM	25	JO: DRINKER	8
JO: STANTLEY	34	MARG: TUCKER	23
JAMES DODD	16	ELLNER HILLMAN	33
MATHEW ABDY	15	JO TERRY	32
Husb: EDWARD FREEMAN ..	34	JO: EMERSON	20
uxor ELIZABETH FREEMAN ..	35	RIC: WOODMAN	9
EDMOND FREEMAN	15	ELIZAB: FREEMAN	12
JOHN FREEMAN	8	ALICE FREEMAN	17
JO: JONES	15	HUGH BURT	15
JOHN COOKE 15* } servant		ANNIS ALDCKOCK	18
EDWARD BELCHER 18* }		THO: THOMSON	18
ANN WILLIAMS	10		

Secundo die Julij

IN the *Abigall* prd. p Certificate from y^e Minister of Shorditch pish. & Stepney pish.

JOHN DEYKING	25	} yeres. bound to New-England
JESPER ARNOLD	40	
ALICE DEYKING	30	
ANN ARNOLD	39	
ALICE STEEVENS	22	
MARGARET DEVOCION....	9	
RUTH BUSHELL	23	

THEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Defence* THO: BOSTOCK, Mr the ptie hath brought testimony from the Justices of Peace & Minister in Cambridge

* [These figures are not clear in the original.]

of his conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England:
he hath taken ye oaths of Alleg: & Suprem:

A Taylor	ADAM MOTT	.....	39	yeres
uxor	SARA MOTT	.....	31	
Mason.	HENRY STEEVENS	.....	24	
Husb:	JOHN SHEPPARD	.....	36	
	MARGARET SHEPPARD	.....	31	
	THO: SHEPPARD	.....	3. mo.	
	JO: MOTT	.....	14	} children.
	ADAM MOTT	.....	12	
	JONATHAN MOTT	.....	9	
	ELIZABETH MOTT	.....	6	
	MARY MOTT	.....	4	

IN the *Defence* prd THO: BOSTOCK M^r for New England, p Cert:
from the Minister of Fenchurch of his conformitie &c.
THO: BOYLSON.....: 20 yeres

4th July 1635

IN the *Abbigall* de Lo: p Cert from the Min^{ist} & Justice of peace
of St Oliues Southwarke:

	RALPH MASON	.....	35 yeres	Joyner
	his wife ANNE	.....	35 yeres	
3 Children	{	RICHARD	.....	5 yeres
		SAMUELL	.....	3 yeres
		SUSAN	.....	1 yere

IN the *Defence* prd:

ELIZABETH FRENCH	.....	30	FRANCIS FRENCH	.....	10
ELIZABETH FRENCH	.....	6	JO: FRENCH	.....	5. mo.
MARIE FRENCH	.....	2½			

iiith July 1635

IN the *Defence* de Lond m' THOMAS BOSTOCKE vrs New Engld p
Cert: from the Minstr & Justice of Peace, of his Conformity to ye
Gou'm^t [Government], of Church of Engld & No Subsidy man.

ROGER HARLAKENDEN aged 23 toke oath of Allegance & Supremacie	
ELIZA his wife	18
MABLE his sister	21
ANNE WOOD his seru ^t	23
SAMUELL SHEPHERD ser ^t ..	22
JOSEPH COCKE	27
GEO: COCKE	25
W ^m FRENCH	30
ELISA: his wife	32
ROBERT a Man ser ^t :	—
SARRA SIMES	30

} Seruant^s to ye afore said ROGER
HARLAKENDEN.

6th July.

IN the *Defence* de Lond. m' THO: BOSTOCKE vrs New Engld

JOⁿ JACKSON 30 yers whole Sale Man in Burchenlane
p Cert from sr GEO: WHITMORE & Ministr of ye pish

xth Julij 1635

IN the *Abigall* RICHARD HACKWELL M^r p Cert: from the Minister
& Justice of Peace of his conformitie to the Church of England &
that he is no Subsedy Man

JOHN WYNTHROPP	27	THO: GOAD	15
ELIZABETH WINTHROPP	19	ELIZABETH EPFS	13
DEANE WINTHROPP	11	MARY LYNE	6

IN the *Defence* prd. p Cert from the Justic's & Minister of his conformitie to the Church of England.

A Taylor JAMES FITCH..... 30 | *vsor* ABIGALL FITCH 24

4^o Julij 1635.

IHEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued in the *Transport* of London EDWARD WALKER Mr p Certificate from the Minister of Gravesend of their conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England.

OLLIVER VAN HECK.....	35	JO: GODFREY	24
<i>vsor</i> KATHERIN VAN HECK..	34	RICHARD CRITCH	27
PETER VAN HECK	7	ELLIS BAKER	21
RICHARD MATON	23	JONATHAN NEALE	12
W ^m PAGE	18	JO: BUSH	17
ROBERT KEVYNN	19	W ^m NESSE	23
PETER SMITH	25	JO: SPREATE	20
BRIAN M ^r GAWYN	3	THO: STEEVENS	25
DANIELL SYMPSON	17	JO: WATERS.....	29
PATRICK BREDDY	21	ROB ^t FOSSITT.....	26
HENRY CASTELL	22	WALTER DOWNES	24
STEEVEN BLOCK.....	18	SYMON JONES	40
GOWEN LANCASTER	28	ROBERT JENKINSON	18
ROBERT FARRAR	24	FRANCIS CLARK	28
BRYAN GLYNN	20	FRANCIS BICK.....	23
HUMFREY HADNET	22	THOMAS CRANFIELD	14
JO: WODDALL.....	18	THO: PAYNE	23
WILLM WALLINGTON	32	PHILLIP JONES	22
RICHARD SHARP.....	15	JOHN GOODSON	21
MARMADUKE KIDSON	18	STEEVEN BEANE.....	20

GEO: BARBER	20	GEORGE JOHNSON	19
RICHARD WHEATLIE.....	32	JOHN VOSS	22
RICHARD LLOYD.....	28	ANDREW ADAMS	18
HENRIE BARNES.....	22	JOHN WILSON.....	32
THO: MORE	21	NATHAN ANLEY.....	28
JOHN HARRISON.....	30	ANTHONY GRIMSTON	20
W ^m HUDSON	20	THO: HATCHET	19
W ^m MASON	30	ROBERT HONNIBORN.....	21
MARK BRIGGOLL.....	21	JG: PARSON	18
HENRY PORTER	30	ALEXANDER BURLIE	18
PATRICK WODDALL	20	W ^m HART.....	26
JOHN GEE	18	NATHANIELL PATIENT	16
RICHARD COOPER	28	HENRY ARMSTRONG	22
RICHARD EGGLESTON	24		
W ^m HARBERT	15	<i>Women.</i>	
JOHN WISE	18	KATHERIN LONG	34
THOMAS COLES	32	ELIZABETH SAMES	19
THO: WILLIAMS	18	JOAN HARDISS	18
GEORGE ASHON	22	ELIZABETH RILEY	18
PETER SEXSTON	20	ELLIN ROGERSON	20
THO: JOHNSON	23	ELIZABETH LINCOLN.....	23
THOMAS SAUNDERS	20	ELIZABETH CORKER	19
JOHN LEE	16	ANN WANDALL	18
ROBERT FAREST	20	SIBBELL LAKELAND	25
RICHARD BICK	18	ELLIN WHITE.....	26
W ^{HM} HARDISSE.....	22	W ^m WHITE	7 weekes old
DANIELL ROSE	25	ELLENER ROGERS	19
RICHARD ANDERSON.....	17	DOROTHE CHARLES	20
JAMES PHILLIPS	26	HESTER BROTHERTON	18
ROBERT TYNMAN	21	MARGARET WATSON	18
PETER WALLER	24	OLIFF SPRawe	21
RICHARD PETLEY	22	ANN BRISCO	22
ROGER HOLLIDGE	19	ANN GUDDERIDGE.....	23
W ^m REDDMAN.....	18	RABECA LANE	22
ROBERT GREENE	20	ELIZABETH YORE	23
HENRY MEDDOWES	20		

RALPH GOLTHORP	20	JO: SYARD	38
EDWARD THOMSON	24	GEO: MIDLAND	19
W ^m WHITE	37	W ^m WATSON	24
ROBERT LEWES	38	HARBERT JUDD	16
BARNABIE BARNES	35	JOHN FOX	33
EDWARD ISON	20	HENRY BURKE	34
JOHN SOMERTON	24	BENNET FREEMAN	20
JO: RUSSELL	14	EDWARD SALTER	19
ROBERT BATEMAN	20	ROBERT COVETT	25
W ^m COOKE	20	THO: MORE	18
HENRY BANISTER	22	JO: RUSSELL	16
THO: RICHARDSON	26	EDWARD HUNT	19
JO: WALLER	19	ROBERT BECKWITH	21
RICHARD WEVER	27	JO: WITTON	16
JOHN TRUE	26	JOHN HARRIS	28
JO: HORNE	21	JO: BAYLIE	42
ROBERT MEDLEY	16	JO: HATHORN	20
RICHARD ATKINSON	21	EDWARD DRUE	18
JO: POWND	20	JO: ARP	19
EDWARD ROE	17	EDMOND PRYME	16
FRANCIS WEBSTER	27		

v^y Julij 1635

IN the Paule of London LEONARD BETTS M^r bound to Virginia
p Certificate from the Minister of Gravesend of their Conformitie
to the Church of England.

ADRIAN FORD	26	THO: GREENE	21
W ^m EAST	23	JO: JONES	18
ROBERT CAPLIN	22	THO: BAREFOOTE	19
EDWARD WADE	24	ROBERT TAYLOR	18

JO: RICHARDSON	22	FRANCIS LATTNER	17
RICHARD HUGHES	20	W ^{thm} BERRY	17
ROBERT MARKCOM	22	DAVID FLUDD	17
PETER PRICE	23	JO: HODGES	17
JOHN DAVIES	23	SAMVELL BURNET	17
NICHOLAS PARKER	23	FRANCIS WODDALL	18
JOHN GILL	19	ABRAM BRUSTER	16
JO AYNIS	21	EDWARD HOBSON	22
ARON EVERETT	20	HENRY JACOB	20
LAUNCELOTT LIMRICK	20	RICHARD CLAYTON	24
W ^m STRANGE	25	THOMAS WEBB	18
W ^m PALMER	18	HENRY WORLIDGE	18
PHILLIP BAGLEY	19	RICHARD DAVIES	20
CIPRIAN WARNER	21	W ^m JACKSON	26
HENRY DUDMAN	18	THO: DRAPER	26
THO: HITCHCOCK	22	ANTO POTT'S	27
GILES COLLINS	20	MARK WHITE	25
JO: MACHEM	18	W ^m HICKEY	22
ROBERT WILE [<i>or</i> WILD]	21	FRANCIS SEARLE	28
JOHN THOMKINS	25	W ^{thm} RIDDELL	16
SYLVESTER THATCHER	21	JO: POTTER	26
NICHOLAS FOX	20	WILLIAM CAPELL	25
JEREMY WATTS	21	JO: MYNTER	16
JOHN COOP [COOPER]	24	W ^m HAREFINCH	30
HENRY BANK'S	19	SYMON SHES	15
NATHANIEL DEANE	27	ANTHONY DAY	22
THOMAS LISTER	22	RICHARD EGGLESTON	16
EDWARD WYGON	20	JO: COURTNEY	32
W ^m JACKSON	26	ROBERT VNDERWOOD	30
THO: SIMPSON	17	W ^m QUVNIE	40
DANIELL COLLIER	30	NICHOLAS CLARK	31
JOHN COOKE	20	SAMVELL SYMONDS	30
ARTHUR PATIENT	22	JO: GILL	34
HUGH HARRISON	22	MATHEW BENNET	18
W ^m PACK	27	W ^{thm} HIND	35

MARGARET HINDE	30	SAMVELL DAVIES	24
AUGUSTIN HARWOOD	25	THO: WARNER.....	12
KATHERIN WILSON	28		
2 childr: ROBERT WILSON ...	6		
RICHARD WILSON ...	5	<i>Women.</i>	
LEONARD WOOD.....	22	GRACE ALDERMAN.....	22
W ^m POSTELL.....	22	MARY HUSBAND.....	20
CHARLES FORD	33	ALICE FULLER	23
JOHN SCOTT.....	26	ELIZABETH RAYNTON	16
THOMAS FLEXNEY	23	ELIZABETH COLLINS	20
JOHN HERON	18	DOROTHE BRADLIE	18
THO: BAKER	16	GRACE JONES	24
WILLM HUGHES	20	SYBILL COURTNEY	33
JO: COXSHEDD.....	14	JOAN BOWDEN.....	24
PETER PRYER	26	ANNIS SEEDEN	22
BENJAMIN HOOKE	20	JOAN COLCHESTER.....	23
JO: GIBBS	35	ELIZABETH STACIE.....	20
GEO: DAWE	23	DOROTHY DAY	17
HUGH BEACON	25	ANN EMMERTON	20
JO: BISHOPP.....	23	MARTHA HOLLAND	24

x^r die Julij 1635.

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Defence* of Lndon [London], EDWARD BOSTOCK Mr p Certificate of his Conformitie in Religion & that he is no Subtedy-man.

A Miller RICHARD PERK.....	33	} yeres | HENRY DUIHURST 35
MARGERY PERK	40	
ISABELL PERK	7	
ELIZABETH PERK... ..	4	

14th July 1635

IN the *Defence* de Lond m' EDMOND BOSTOCKE vs New England
p Cert from the Minstr

ROBERT HILL, 20 yers scrui to m' CRADDOCKE.

xviiijth Julij 1635

IHEIS vnder written name is to be transported to New-England
imbarqued in the *Pide-Cowe* p Cert: from the Minister of his
conformitee & from Sr EDWARD SPENCER resident neere Branford that
he is no Subgedy man. hath taken the oathe of Alleg. & Suprem.

W^m HARRISON 55 yeres old
JO: BALDIN 13
W^m BALDIN 9

IHEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to N. England
imbarqued in the *defence* prd p Cert: from the Minist's & Justic's
of their conformitie & y^e they are no Subsedy Men.

SARA JONES.....	34	W ^m SAWKYN	25
SARA JONES.....	15	Husb: W ^m HUBBARD	40
JO: JONES.....	11	JUDITH HUBBARD	25
RUTH JONES.....	7	JOHN HUBBARD	15
THEOPHILUS JONES.....	3	W ^m HUBBARD	13
RABECA JONES.....	2	W ^m READ	48
ELIZ JONES.....	1	MABELL READ	30
THO: DONN.....	25	GEORGE READ	6
SUZANNA FAREBROTHER.....	25	RALPH READ	5
ELIZ: FENNICK.....	25	JUSTICE READ	18 Mo:

DOROTHE KNIGHT	30	MARTHA BANES	20
NATHANIEL HUBBARD	6	JASPER GONN	29
RICHARD HUBBARD	4	ANN GONN	25
MARTHA HUBBARD	22	FEBE MAULDER	7
MARY HUBBARD	20	SYM: ROGER	20
ROBERT COLBURNE	28	JO: JENKYN	26
EDWARD COLBORN	17	ROBERT KEYNE	40
DOROTHE ADAMS	24	ELIZ STEERER	18
FRANCIS NUTBROWNE	16	SARA KNIGHT	50
W ^m WILLIAMSON	25	ANN KEYNE	38
MARIE WITHMSON	23	BEN: KEYNE	16
LUCE MERCER	19	JO: BURLES	27
JO: FITCH	14	MARY BENTLEY	20
PENELOPE DARNO	29		

13 July 1635

I HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to N. England imbarqued in the *James* Jn^o MAY M^r for N. E. p Cert: from the Ministers of their conformitie in Religion & that they are no Subseyd Men.

Husb: W ^m BALLARD	32	W ^m HOOPER	18
ELIZABETH BALLARD	26	EDMOND JOHNSON	23
HESTER BALLARD	2	SAMVEL BENNET	24
JO: BALLARD	1	RIC ^s : PALMER	29
ALICE JONES	26	ANT ^o BESSY	26
ELIZA: GOFFE	26	EDW: GARDNER	25
EDMOND BRIDGES	23	W ^m COLBRON	16
MICHELL MILNER	23	HENRY BULL	25
THO: TERRY	28	SALOMON MARTIN	16
ROBERT TERRY	25	whelewrite. W ^m HILL	70
RIC ^s : TERRY	17	NIC ^o BUTTRY	33
THO: MARSHALL	22	MARTHA BUTTRY	28

GRACE BUTTRY	1	JOHN JOHNSON	26
Shoemaker JO: HART.....	40	SUZAN JOHNSON.....	24
MARY HART	31	ELIZA: JOHNSON.....	2
Shoemaker HENRY TYBBOT ...	39	THO: JOHNSON.....	18 mo.
ELIZABETH TIBOTT	39	Barber RALPH FARMAN.....	32
JEREMY TYBBOTT	4	ALICE FARMAN	28
SAMVELL TYBBOT	2	MARY FARMAN	7
REMEMBRANCE TYBBOTT	28	THO: FARMAN.....	4
Cloth Worker NIC ^o : GOODHUE	60	RALPH FARMAN.....	2
JANE GOODHEW	58		

I HEIS vnder written names are to be transported to N. England imbarqued in the *Blessing* JOHN LESTER M^r the pties have brought Cert: from the Minist^s & Justices of their conformitic in Religion, & that they are no Subsedy Men.

fisherman JO JACKSON	40	MARY SPRATT.....	20
MARGARET JACKSON	36	RIC : HALLINGWORTH	40
JOHN JACKSON	2	SUZAN HALLINGWORTH	30
JO: MANIFOLD.....	17	CHRISTIAN HUNTER	20
JOHN BURLES	26	ELIZ: HUNTER	18
JO: FITCH.....	14	THO: HUNTER.....	14
NIC ^o : LONG	19	W ^m HUNTER	11
CHRISTIAN BUCK	26	W ^m HOLLINGWORTH	7
BARNABIE DAVIES	36	RIC ^o : HALLINGWORTH	4
SUZAN DANES [<i>or</i> DAUES] ...	16	SUZAN HALLINGWORTH	2
ROBERT LEWES	28	ELIZ: HALLINGWORTH	3
ELIZ: LEWES	22	THO: TRENTUM	14
EDWARD INGRAM	18	THO: BIGG'S.....	13
HENRY BECK	18	JO: BRIGG'S.....	20
JO: HATHOWAY	18	ROB ^r LEWES*	28
RICHARD SEXTON	14	ELIZ: LEWES*	22
MARY HUBBARD.....	24		

* [It will be observed that these names also appear in the first column.]

1 HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Love* JOSEPH YOUNG M^r

Baker Withm CERRALL	26	SARA HARMAN	10
Vrsulā CERRALL	40	WALTER PARKER	18
Jo: HARMAN	12	fisherman Withm BROWNE	26
FRANCIS HARMAN	43	MARY BROWNE	26

1 HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginia, imbarqued in the *Alice* RICHARD ORCHARD M^r the Men have taken the oaths of Allegiance & Suprem:

EDWARD HUGHES	21	CHRI: HUDSON	30
JAMES MORFY	21	JO: SMITH	20
ROBERT HAGGAR	33	JO: COOP [COOPER]	20
THO: ASKEW	21	EDWARD WAGGITT	20
RIC ^o : COOKE	21	JO: VICCARS	35
MILES ATKINSON	22	THO: ATKINSON	27
ROWLAND VAUGHAN	19	ROWLAND SUDGERNER	21
RICHARD NATT	18	W ^m MASSINGBURD	23
FRA: JENKINSON	28	JO: HUTTON	17
Withm KENDRIDD	20	ELIZABETH DEW	32
JO: WILSON	29	ANN DEW	9 mo.
ROB ^t BAXTER	21	RACHELL ADAMS	16
JO: BENTLEY	34	AVIS DEACON	19
JO: HOLDSWORTH	20	HANNA GLIFFORD	20
JO: WRIGHT	21	ELIZ: BLANCH	20
CHARLES PEACOCK	28	SOPHIA ROTTRIE	16

23 July

THIS vnder-written name is to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Pide-Cowe*, Mr ASHLEY: the ptie hath brought Certificate of his conformitie in Religion & Attestacon from the Justices that he is no Subtedy man.

Husb: ROBERT BILLS..... 32

28 July 1635

THEIS psons herevnder expressed are to be transported to New-England, imbarqued in the *Hopewell* of London, THO: BABB, Mr Certificate, from the Minister of St Giles Cripplegate, that they are conformable to the Church of England. the Men have taken the oaths of Allegiance, & Supremacie.

A Smith THOMAS TREDWELL	30	yers	THO: BLACKLY	20	yers
MARY TREDWELL	30		THO: TREDWELL	1	

[24 July]*

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued in the *Assurance de Lo*: ISACK BROMWELL & GEO. PEWSIE Mr examined by the Minister of the Towne of Gravesend of their conformitie in o^r Religion. the men have taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie.

ROBERT BRIAN	27	yers	RICHARD HAMEY [or HAMDY]	38
MAUDLIN JONES	60		W ^m HOLLAND	35
ANN SHAWE	32		HENRY SNOWE	26
JO: DUNCOMB	46		MARIE SOUTHWOOD	22
SITH HAIEWARD	30		FRANCIS ROWLSON	29

* [There is no date to this list; but a list of troops to be transported to Flanders, which precedes it in the original MS., is thus dated.]

JANE SOWTHERN	19	RIC ^o : ROGERS	48
MARGERIE BAKER	39	RIC ^o : LOCKLEY	51
SARA RAYNE	18	JO: JAKES	20
ANDREW VNDERWOOD	22	THO: MORE	19
PHILLIPP JOHNS	22	JO: BAKER	22
HENRIE MARSHALL	35	NEHEMIAH CASON*	21
HENRY HEIDEN	30	ROBERT MAYES	28
ELIZABETH SHERLOCKE	29	RICHARD BARNES	38
THO: HURLOCK	40	JO: BUTTLER	50
SAMVEL HANDY	25	W ^m REBBELL	19
JO: GATER	36	ROBERT WYON	22
JOAN GATER	23	MATHEW DIXON	18
W ^m LEE	36	JOHN WHEELER	23
JOSUA TITLOE	19	JO: NORTH	24
JO: MIDDLETON	23	MOUNTFORD NEWMAN	27
ROBERT HAIWARD	22	ROBERT STEERE	17
SAMVEL POWELL	19	W ^m LAKE	35
RICHARD GLOVER	24	HUMFREY WILKINS	19
THO: PAGITT	41	ANT ^o STILGO	21
MATHEW HOLMES	21	THO: DEACON	19
ELIAS HARRINGTON	22	ROB ^t RIGGLIE	19
RICHARD SMITH	35	BENJAMIN PILLARD	18
THO: ROBINSON	24	ROBERT DAVIES	28
EVAN AP-EVAN	19	JO: SMITH	20
JO: BROWNE	21	WALTER MERRIDITH	33
ROBERT FRIPH	23	THO: PHILLIPS	24
THO: WILKINSON	23	JAMES KINGSMILL	18
DENNIS HOGGIN	24	JO: BOWTON	20
JO: FRICCAR	25	WALTER CHAPMAN	44
RICHARD RIDGES	19	JAMES ARNOLD	37
EDWARD DAVIES	27	RICHARD LEAKE	18
THEODORUS BAKEWELL	21	THO: EDWYNN	13
JO: DERMOT	21	HANDGATE BAKER	22
JO: MORGAN	27	JO: ABROCK	20
THO: BAYCOCK	46	THO: HALL	15

[* Second letter not clearly written : the name *might* be read CASON.]

JAMES EDWIN	18	THO: LEONARD	18
EDWARD COHINS	28	THO: BESON	24
JO: GATER	15	CHRI: DIXON	24
NIC ^o GIBSON	22	ISACK KEMP	23
JO: ROBERT'S	46	JEREMIE SLIE	19
GEO: MOSELY	20	JO: O MULLIN	18
JAMES RAVISH	20	ANTO PROCTER	16
JO: HALES	21	ROBERT HANDLEY	19
WARRAM TUCK	20	JO: AYMIES	18
JO: JONES	30	JO: TAYLER	21
W ^m COLTURE	19	W ^m ROFFIN	18
ROBERT SILBY	19	RIC ^o : HALSEY	13
RIC ^o : BRUSTER	26	ANT ^o OTLAND	18
JO: SWANLEY	21	ROBERT OLDRICK	18
W ^m CHARLES	21	W ^m HALL	21
ANTHONY LEE	21	JO COPELAND	19
WILLM WILLIAMS	28	JOHN GOAD	18
HENRY GEORGE	19	JO: POOLY	17
JO: BILLINS	21	FRANCIS GAYER	18
W ^m WRITE	18	THO: CRAVEN	17
ROBERT LOVETT	20	RIC ^o : LUCAS	16
JOB JEFFERIE	19	GEO: CULLIDGE	18
HENRIE HALER	22	LAWRENCE BARKER	26
RICHARD SYMONDS	30	JO: BOWES	20
JAMES SPARK'S	57	JO: WOODBRIDGE	32
RICHARD KIRBIE	32	JO: JOHNSON	20
JAMES HINGLE	40	JO: CHAPPELL	38
THO: SAUNDERSON	24	GEO: WHITTAKER	32
W ^m SPICER	20	RICHARD LIVERSIDGE	24
WILLM THOMAS	19	HENRIE WOOD	20
HENRY MADIN	30	ROB ^t MAX	21
EDWARD EDNALL	21	JO: WARREN	18
THO: JEFFERIES	22	THO: TURNER	18
NIC ^o : JACKSON	22	JO: GARLAND	19
THO: SPRATT	23	JO: HUMFREY	23

ISACK AMBROSE	18	ISABELL HAKESBY	23
W ^m HUNCOTE	35	JOAN VALLINS	17
THO: WILLIAMS	19	MARIE CHAMBNEY	28
THO: FOXCROFTE	19	ELIZABETH ALLCOTT	20
THO: HOBBS	22	FRANCIS BAKEWELL	30
CHARLES COLLOHON	19	ELIZABETH PAYNE	21
HENRY DONN	23	ELIZABETH HUGHSON	22
ROGER QUENTIN	21	MARIE AVERIE	22
W ^m SMALL	18	SARA ALPORT	25
W ^m COLEMAN	16	MARIE LEE	22
ANT ^o ANDROWE	21	ELIZABETH BATEMAN	23
JO: RICHARDSON	18	THOMAZIN MARKCOM	26
W ^m CLADDIN	17	ANN GOLDWELL	17
THO: GUDDERIDGE	17	ANN GRIFFINN	26
ROGER BURLEY	17	JAMES BROOKES	28
THO: BARD	16	vsor. ALICE BROOKES	18
HENRY BUTLER	14	DORCAS MERCER	30
JO: BUDD	15	ELLIN DAVIES	23
JN ^o MARSHALL	35	ALICE HARRIS	21
W ^m READ	30	EEDYE HOLLOWAY	22
EDWARD MITCHELL	18	SARA COGGIN	20
ROBERT DREWRIE	16	ELIZABETH BAKER	20
RIC ^s : WELLS	17	DOROTHE DAVES	17
JO: COTES	17	ELIZABETH RAYNARD	20
JO: STUBBER	17	MARIE OLLIVER	21
HENRY LEE	18	ALICE RIALL	18
RIC ^s : BALL	17	RABECCA PARMETON	19
JO: COOKE	17	MARIE MIDDLETON	17
THO: SYER	14	KAT: FULDER	17
JO: PARTRIDGE	18	ELIZ: DICK'S	18
JO: JOHNSON	24	SARA GREENE	20
		MARGARET RICKORD	20
		WINNIFREDD CONGRAVE	22
		MATHEW PLANT	23
		JO: MORE	28

*Women.*ISBELL DAVIES

22

15

ELIZABETH POWELL	17	MARIE LEE.....	14 weekes
MARIE SHORTER	26	MATHEW CLATWORTHY	25
		188	
		33*	

27th July 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginia imbarqued in the *Primrose* Capten DOUGLASS, Mr p Certificate vnder y^e Ministers hand of Gravesend, being examined by him touching their Conformitie to the Church Discipline of England The Men have taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie.

WILLIAM SPRAWSON	28	W ^m ALDERTON	35
JO: SYMOND'S	18	THO: CLIFTON	25
RICHARD WEBB	36	W ^m BROWNE	19
LUKE SNODEN	21	ALEXANDER MASIE	21
W ^m STARLING	18	GEO: LEE	16
LAWRENCE WHITHORSE	17	THO: BEANE	21
ROBERT NUTTALL	18	JO: PEW	16
JO: HALL	24	GEORGE COTTINGHAM	20
MATHEW BURR	27	JO: SWIFTE	23
THO: DAGGETT	21	GEO: FOWLER	22
JO: BALDWYNN	27	THO: FARRABY	26
THO: BRUXSTON	20	ROBERT SHARP	21
HENRY BANBRIDGE	18	W ^m EVANS	25
NIC ^o : PETTING	24	W ^m HARRIS	50
ROBERT WILLIAMS	21	THOMAS COKE	24
W ^m THORNCOME	19	ABRAM SWIFTE	23
THO: WIGGIN	21	OLIVER FAYRIE	25
CHRI: LEGG	19	OLIVER SYMON	30
HENRIE ROBINSON	26	HENRY MAGITT	29
JO: SHERRICK	19	THO:	18
JO: PALMER	18	W ^m	25

* [There are 221 names in the list. It will be observed that adding these two names together, will yield 221.]

WALTER MARSHALL.....	17	JAMES HALL.....	18
JO: SHIPLEY.....	21	ROBERT BENTON.....	18
THO: SMITH.....	18	THO: MASON.....	19
JO: JOHNSON.....	21	THO: SAKER.....	16
JO: WICK'S.....	26	JO: MARSH.....	33
RIC: WEST.....	21	FRANCIS MURSH*.....	28
GEO. WADE.....	19	THO: ADAMS.....	21
W ^m PERCE.....	19	PHILIP DAVIES.....	25
JO: BEETELL.....	20	EDWARD DANNELL.....	18
FRANCIS RATFORD.....	20	HENRY CHAPMAN.....	19
JO: MORFIN.....	20	JO: NORTH.....	22
JO: LEE.....	25	CHARLES WHITE.....	18
JO: BALME.....	34	JOHN PARRY.....	27
JO: STRÓWDE.....	17	GODFREY HUNDLEY.....	24
W ^m FOX.....	21	RICHARD WATT'S.....	24
THO. PYNCH.....	32	CLEMENT DONN.....	22
RIC ^m GILL.....	26	RIC ^m STANFORD.....	25
HENRY DIKES.....	33	BEN: GREGORIE.....	24
W ^m SHAWE.....	25	EDWARD MILLS.....	30
HENRY SMITH.....	22	ROBERT EELIE.....	14
RALPH HUNT.....	22	RIC ^m KELLUM.....	16
JO: LUPTON.....	25	ROBERT PAGE.....	17
JAMES RYDIE.....	45	JO: BALDWIN.....	21
GARRET COOKE.....	20	ELLIS HARMAN.....	18
JO: MÉRIE.....	17	JO: BOTTOMLY.....	19
OLLIVER CLIFFORD.....	18	W ^m MORE.....	16
W ^{HM} WHITE.....	23	SAMVELL BOSWELL.....	23
THO: MORTIMER.....	20	W ^m SWIFTE.....	21
JO: RIDGE.....	16	W ^m GRIFFIN.....	21
THO: VINSON.....	18	JO: NORMAN.....	20
FRANCIS DELICAT.....	20	RICHARD WARDE.....	13
THO: RIDGE.....	23	FRANCIS JARVICE.....	14
RICHARD CARY.....	17	THO: THOMAS.....	20
THO: MANNING'S.....	16	LUKE RICHARDSON.....	17
W ^m PARRY.....	16	JO: FLETCHER.....	18

* [So in the original; but probably intended for MARSH.]

ROBT HARRIS	20	SICILLIA WESTON	37
ROBERT FEAT'S	25	JANE PRYB	18
JO: SAKER	30	ANN VISHER	20
W ^m JOHNSON	26	KAT: YORK	19
JO: WEEKES	18	DOROTHY JAKES	29
EDMOND ARDINTON	20	AYMIE HUMFRIE	23
CHRISTO: BANBRIDGE	19	MARGARET J ⁿ SON	20
ELIZ: MAYNARD	22	MARIE SAKER	24
ANN JACKSON	23	ELLIN SUTTON	20
JO: MOLIN	30	JO: SAKER	1
MARGARET CLARK	21	THO: POOLE	43
W ^m CLARK	1	JO: WHETSTON	20
ELLIN HALY	55	THOMAZIN MILLS	38
	100		
	38		

Ultimo Julij 1635

THESE vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginia, imbarqued in ye *Merchant's Hope* HUGH WESTON M^r: p examinacon by the Minister of Gravesend touching their conformitie to the Church discipline of England & have taken the oaths of Alleg: & Suprem:

EDWARD TOWERS	26	CHARLES RILSDEN	27
HENRY WOODMAN	22	JO: EXSON	17
RICHARD SEEMES	26	W ^m LUCK	14
ALLIN KING	19	JO: THOMAS	19
ROWLAND SADLER	19	JO: ARCHER	21
JO: PHILLIPS	28	RICHARD WILLIAMS	25
VYNCENT WHURTER	17	FRANCIS HUTTON	20
JAMES WHITHEDD	14	SAVILL GASCOVNE	29
JOSIAS WATTS	21	RIC ^s : BULFELL	29
PETER LOE	22	RIC ^s : JONES	26
GEO: BROOKER	17	THO: WYNES	30
HENRY EELES	26	HUMFREY WITMS [WILLIAMS]	22
JO: DENNIS	22	EDWARD ROBERT'S	22
THO: SWAYNE	23	MARTIN ATKINSON	32

EDWARD ATKINSON	28	JO: BALLANCE	19
W ^m EDWARD'S	30	W ^m BALDIN	21
NATHAN BRADDOCK	31	W ^m PEN	26
JEFFERY GURRISH	23	JO: GEERIE	24
HENRY CARRELL	16	HENRY BAYLIE	18
THO: RYLE	24	RIC ^{ts} : ANDERSON	50
GAMALIEL WHITE	24	ROBERT KELUM	51
RICHARD MARK'S	19	RICHARD FANSHAW	22
THO: CLEVEK	16	THO: BRADFORD	40
JO: KITCHIN	16	W ^m SPENCER	16
EDMOND EDWARD'S	20	MARMADUKE ELLA	22
LEWES MILES	19		
JO: KENNEDAY	20	<i>Women.</i>	
SAM: JACKSON	24	ANN SWAYNE	22
DANIEL ENDICK	16	ELIZ: COTE	22
JO: CHALK	25	ANN RYCE	23
JO: VYNALL	20	KAT: WILSON	23
EDWARD SMITH	20	MAUDLIN LLOYD	24
JO: ROWLIDGE	19	MABELL BUSHIER	14
W ^m WESTLIE	40	ANNIS HOPKINS	19
JO: SMITH	18	ANN MASON	24
JO: SAUNDERS	22	BRIDGET CROMPE	18
THO: BARTCHERD	16	MARY HAWKES	19
THO: DODDERIDGE	19	ELLIN HAWKES	18
RICHARD WILLIAMS	18		

66

9

Primo die Augusti 1635

THIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea, imbarqued in the *Elizabeth* de Lo: CHRISTOPHER BROWNE M^r examined by the Minister of Gravesend touching their conformitic to the ordⁿ & discipline of the Church of England the Men have taken the oaths of Alleg: & Supremacie.

JO: BENFORD	20	W ^m THURROWGOOD	13
LADOWICK FLETCHER	20	SAMVELL MATHEW	14
JO: BAGBIE	17	THO: FRITH	17
ROB ^t SALTER	14	JO: AUSTIN	24
EDWARD WHITE	18	PAUL FEARNE	24
STEEVEN PIERCE	30	THOMAS ROYSTON	25
RIC ^s : BEAUFORD	18	JO: TAYLER	18
RIC ^s : CHAPMAN	18		
ANDREW PARKINS	18	<i>Women.</i>	
JO: BAKER	16	KATHERIN JONES	28
JO: WAKERS	16	ELIZ: SANKSTER	24
JO: VAUGHAN	17	ELLIN SHORE	20
YEOMAN GIBSON	16	ALICE PYNDON	19
THO: LEED	16	SARA EVEREDGE	22
GEO: TREVAS	18	MARGARET SMITH	28
W ^m SHILBORN	20	ELIZAB: HOEMAN	20
SAMVEL ^s GROWCE	38	MOULES NAXSTON	19
W ^m GLASBROOKE	21	MARIE BURBACK	17
EDWARD DICK'S	30	ELIZ: RUDSTON	40
JO: BENNETT	18	ELIZ: RUDSTON	5
MICHELL SAUNDBV	25		
	26		
	13		

xjth Augth 1635

IN the *Batcheler* de Lo: m' THO. WEBB vrs New Engld

LVON GARDNER 36 yers ¶ his wife MARY 34 yers, ¶ ELIZA. COLES 23 yers, their maid Seruant, ¶ W^m JOPE 40 yers, who are to passe to new England, haue brought Cert. of their Conformity.

vijth Augusti 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued in the *Globe* of London JEREMY BLACKMAN M^r. have been examined by the Minister of Gravesend of their Conformitie, & have taken the oaths of Alleg: & Supremacie.

Minister JOHN GOODBARNE ...	30	GEO: NETTELLFORD	19
EDWARD LEWES	21	THO: PARKER	22
JO: WHITWHAM	26	PHILIP MEREDITH	12
JO: BABINGTON	20	ROBERT COPPYN	11
W ^m SATCHILL	22	W ^m BROWNE	20
THO: GOWEN	18	ROBERT YATES	25
SYMON MOODY	20	W ^m GRIFFITH	18
THOMAS TUCKER	21	OLOUGH BERNE	19
JO: WATTON	20	JAMES COPLEY	22
JO: RAMSEY	30	THO: BLITHE	20
RICHARD BATES	16	W ^m HOWARD	16
W ^m BOWLER	14	JO: HALE	14
HENRY HOPES	23	NICHOLAS TAYLER	17
W ^m BARNES	22	BENEDICT ROLLS	16
HENRY SMITHICK	26	MARTIN PERKINS	18
THO: GRIGG	16	W ^m ENNIS	22
CHRISTOPHER LEGG	18	DAVIE VAUGHAN	18
RANDALL BURNE	20	JO: SEATON	19
HUMFREY BUCKLEY	18	THO: BOWYER	19
HENRY STON	27	ABRAM BENTLEY	20
PHILLIPP SHERRINGHAM	17	RIC ^d : ADAMS	22
THO: SHARP	17	JOHN RUSSELL	15
W ^m SAVORY	25	W ^m BURTON	20
EDWARD KING	21	MATHEW BATEMAN	20
NATHANIEL ROGERS	17	JO: BYNSTEDD	20
MICHELL VICTOR	18	MICHELL HAYNES	21
W ^m SHARP	21	THO: JN ^{son}	21
W ^m OSMOTHERLY	14	JOHN WHITFIELD	20

HENRY MOSTON	23	JOHN PETER	20
ALLIN HAMOCK	32	RICHARD WOLLMAN	22
GEORGE FORTH	27	EDWARD CLEIBORN	20
CHARLES SMITH	22	NICHOLAS BATE	24
MATHEW MORTON	19	W ^m BATE	35
W ^m LEWES	25	RICHARD WELLS	26
ROBERT ARNOLD	30	RICHARD GUY	23
JO: THATCHER	22	JO: SWANN	18
W ^m NASH	22	EDWARD LENE	32
PETER PAYTON	22	THO: SAWELL	29
ROBERT BALDRY	18	THO: WHAPLETT	21
EDWARD LANGSTEDD	18	MABELL EATON	27
JAMES SCOTT	21	SARA CLEYTON	27
W ^m ANDROWES	18	ANN LEVYNNS	31
JO: BLAND	26	MARY WILLIS	22
PHILIP WESTLAKE	20	ANN CREEDE	22
JO: MARWOOD	17	JULIAN MERIDETH	38
JO: GRIFFITH	20	LUÇIE BUCKLE	18
JO: HOWGATE	17	JOAN JERNEW	30
LUKE HANES [or HAUES]	27	ELIZ: JERNEW	25
JO: STIBBS	19	ROBERT SCRIVEN	18
JEFFERY WYNCH	20	ROBERT ISHAM	14
RICHARD ABBOTT	25	JO: ARMSBY	30
RIC ^s : STEEVENSÓN	19	W ^m LENNON*	19
THO: SMITH	30	MICHELL WHITLEY	23
ANT ^s : CARTER	22	JO. MANNING'S	20
GEO: MORE	25	W ^m BARLOE	19
ROBERT GANNOCK	20	EDWARD HOLLINBRIGG	27
RIC ^s : COOKE	46	W ^m MANIFOLD	20
RICHARD TOWNSEND	28	GREGORIE ALLAN	17
NICHOLAS JERNEW	28	W ^m TALBOTT	14
THO: WALLIS	32	GEO: HAWLEY	17
WILM SCARFIELD	22	EDWARD HODGSKYNN'S	21
SAMVEL STRINGER	17	MARK GILL	22
NIC ^s : REINOLD'S	38	THO: HARRWOOD	26

* [Or LEMON. The strokes of the letters are thick and clumsy.]

ABRAM WATSON.....	17	FRANCIS TOWNSEND	21
ALLIN RIPPIN.....	28	FRANCIS TOWNSEND	2
JOHN HOBSON.....	25	THO: NEEDHAM	13
THO: CHAPMAN	26	THO: AXSTELL	35
ROBERT VASS	19	JO: REDDMAN	46
RICHARD WARD	23	ROBERT MASCRIE	32
GEO: ALDIN	20	ROBERT CROUCH	15
W ^m WARNER	25	THO: OWEN.....	23
GEO: GRACE.....	25	THO: KNIBB.....	23
CHRISTOPHER HAMOND	32	ROBERT WALTUM	26
JACOB AVERIE.....	33	DEBORA BARNIE	23
GEO: AVERIE.....	23	JO: TYLER	16
FRANCIS BULLOCK	26	THO: GREGORIE	15
RICHARD VPGATE	21	THO: TATE	22
ANN WILLETT	23	THO: HANCOCK	15
JOYCE ROBINSON	20	FRA: PEPPER	16
MARGARET BAYLIE	20	W ^m SAUND ^s	19
MARY BRACKLEY	20		

x^o Aug^{ti} 1635

THESE vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginia, imbarqued in the *Safety*, JOHN GRAUNT M^r

JOHN HARDON	27	MARY PITWAY.....	4
RICHARD HAIEWARD.....	33	JO: JONES.....	29
BARTHOL: HOSKYNES	34	MATHEW GOUGH	22
ANT ^o HAIES	24	ROBERT BODDY	19
JO: CATTS.....	23	JO: CARTER	22
JO: WAZEN	19	THOMAS HEATH	23
HENRY GADLING	16	JO: HORNWOOD	21
RICHARD HOPKINS.....	25	FRANCIS BARKER	21
ROBERT SUTTON.....	17	W ^m TIGHTON	24
ROBERT PITWAY.....	27	CHRISTOPHER WYNN.....	20

JO: HEWING.....	25	JAMES BETHIELL	27
RALPH SYMPKYN.....	28	JO: BROWNE.....	25
JAMES BARNES	25	JO: GIBSON	30
CHRISTOPHER.....	24	THO: BELK	37
ROBERT LENDALL	20	GEO: TUCKER	22
DAVID KIFFIN.....	24	THO: JENNIIONS	24
W ^m SYMONDS	32	ROBERT PERKINS	25
TYMOTHY TRALLOPP	21	JO: MARTIN	23
HENRY DUGDELL	20	EDMOND FARRELL	20
JOHN LOWND	16	W ^m HASSELL	24
JAMES ATKINSON	16	EDWARD GIFFORD	30
NIC ^o : WATSON	16	ROGER GILBERT	16
JO: TAYLOR.....	18	RICHARD ALLIN.....	22
ARTHUR RAYMOND	20	JO: WILKINSON	14
EDWARD SPICER	21	FRANCIS VYONS	25
ROBERT HARRWOOD	17	WILLIAM DAVIES	27
RICHARD FOSTER	16	RICHARD ALDERLEY	26
JO: BELL	30	HENRY DALLEPER.....	18
GABRIEL FISHER	36	RICH: HUDSON	30
THO: BROWNE.....	18	JO: HILL	22
CORNELIUS MAIES	12	EDMOND MULLENEUX	20
STEVEN GORTON	35	HUMFREY BLACKMAN	16
JO: GLOSTER	23	RICHARD COTTON	20
JO: PIGEON	15	JAMES ALLIN	19
THOMAS THORNE	13	MARTIN CHURCH	16
JO: WRITE	15	HENRY GILBERT.....	34
RICHARD PRESTON.....	17	W ^m Q'NY*.....	20
ANDREW STRETCHER	14	BRIAN KELLY.....	20
ALEXANDER HARVIE.....	15	LEWES SMITH	22
EDMOND JENKINS	15	THO: DOE.....	33
NIC ^o : MORTON.....	17	THOMAS SAUNDERS	13
JO: BAY.....	16	EDWARD SAUNDERS	9
JAMES PATTISON.....	21	THOMAS CARTER	25
W ^m LOWTHER	24	THOMAS AP THOMAS	30
EDWARD SAUNDERS.....	40	RICHARD CAUNT	36

* [Clearly so in the original.]

RICHARD MOSS	20	HANNA WADDINGTON	16
JOHN PERRYV	21	ELIZABETH HOLLOWAY	26
HUGH LE ROY	19	ELIZ: GOLD	17
THOMAS REYNOLDS	15	ELIZABETH FRISBY	24
JO: CURTIS	21	ELIZ: SMITH	50
ROBERT GLENESTER	25	MARGARET GARD	24
HENRY BUCKLE	30	MARGERIE SMITH	22
JO: NEWMAN	20	ELIZAB: PISCER	16
THOMAS GARDNER	22	ELIZABETH WARD	25
JO: NEWMAN	24	JOAN GRIFFIGE	35
ROBERT FRISTER	20	ELIZ: TURNER	44
RICHARD FIELD	20	JOAN ALLIN	20
GEO: HABBITTELL	26	MARIE BOOTH	19
W ^{ihm} KARSEWELL	20	JANE CUTTING	17
W ^m GRASSON	20	W ^m HINDSLEY	23
RICHARD WRIGHT	23	KATHERIN SMITH	18
JO: BUTLER	21	THOMAZIN BROAD	24
JO: HENDRY	24	ANN WATERMAN	18
RICHARD BROOKES	20	JOAN TURNER	21
JO: MARTIN	17	JANE FOXSLEY	25
GEO: CASTELL	21	ROSE HILLS	22
JO: BILLINS	26	ANN CROFT'S	16
THO: WRENN	20	GRACE TUBLEY	20
ROBERT PISCER	44	MARGARET SNALES	22
MARIE LERRIGO	19	ANN HOLLAND	19
MARGARET HOMES	23	ANN FOSSITT	34
ALICE ASHTON	20	DOROTHY MOVLE	24

21th Aug^{ti} 1635

In the *Hopewell* de. Lo: m' BABB, v^s New Engl

HENRY MAUDSLEY 24 yers hath brought Cert^{ificat} from the Ministr of his
Conformity hath taken the oathe of Allegance.

21 Augth 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea, imbarqued in the *George Jo: SEVERNE* Mr bound thither p examination of the Minister of Gravesend ꝑc.

MICHELL MASTERS.....	21	MARY BURTWEZILL	18
THO: MORECOCK.....	26	ALICE WATSON	30
JO: GILLAM	21	JOAN LUDCOLE	18
THO: GILLAM	18	NATHAN: WILSON	23
HUMFREY HIGGINSON	28	THEODOR ROGERSON.....	20
MATHEW SILSBY.....	31	W ^m THOMSON	22
THO: BULLARD	32	JO: JONES.....	17
THO: ROGERS	15	MICHELL HEDLY	24
NOWELL LLOYD	16	EDWARD ABBS.....	37
ANN HIGGINSON	25	W ^m GOLDER.....	22
FRANCIS FOSTER	18	THO: HAND.....	20
ROBERT SCOTCHMORE	39	GEORGE FOX	14
JO: EVANS	19	JO: DAYNIE.....	20
RABECA PALMER	19	W ^m HAWKES	22
ARTH ^r BODILIES.....	19	RALPH CLEYTON	20
PETER MANING	25	THO: BEST	33
DANIEL BOWYER	30	JO: HUNT.....	23
MICHELL WILLIAMS	18	JO: FELD	20
CHRI: KIRK.....	23	ELIZ: BRISTOWE.....	17
RICHARD GENNEY	20	MARY ROBINSON	18
CHRISTOPHER THOMAS.....	21	ELIZABETH WOODBRIDGE.....	22
WALTER WALKER	23	BRYAN HARE	27
JO: POPE	28	ROGER CUTTS	20
ANT ^o HODGSKINS	22	W ^m DICKENSON	21
JOHN BELL	21	W ^m MITCHELL	15
ANN LAYFIELD	30	MARIE NEELE	13
JO: HUTCHINSON	47	ANN COOPER	20
ALICE LEVITT.....	16	GEO: TAYLER	20

HENRY KILBY.....	27	ALEXANDER GREENE	40
JO: FYNCH	27	JAMES BANKES	35
GEO: QUITHOR	25	OLIFF GIBBINS	18
THO: MOTHROPP.....	21	CONSTANCE FISTER	23
JAMES HORNER	24	W ^m SCOTT	24
JO: RAY	21	RALPH BROWNE	23
RIC ⁿ : DIXON	20	ROB ^t MORRISON	21
THO: PEACOCK	19	EDWARD GREENE	6
JO: ROGERS	18	THO: BANK'S	4
GRIFFITH HUGHES.....	24	ELIZ: BANK'S	9 mo.
ANN WHITE	19	JO: ALLIN	21
JO: QUYLE	15	LEWES JAMES	30
THO: ALLIN.....	17	THO: WIGGINS	20
JO: BUTLER	13	SARA MERRIMAN	20
THO: PURNELL	16	ARTHUR FIGISS	40
VALENTINE BISHOPP	11	W ^m HINSHAWE	20
W ^m CLOWDSLIE*	26	ROGER NEVITT	20
RICHARD VERDIN	24	MATHEW PRICE	20
JO: BADDAM	40	RIC: JAMES.....	33
ELIAS WIGGMORE	24	W ^m NEESAM	21
SUZAN HARE	24	THO: BUCK	17
RICHARD HIDE	24	GEO: SMITH	20
ROBERT ^t DUNHAM	30	JOSEPH MILLS	20
JO: GOODRIDGE	19	THO: ROGERS	16
JO: TIFFING	19	JO: RICHARDS	17
HENRY CUTLING	40	W ^m SAIE	17
LEONARD RICHARDSON.....	43	GEO: CRANWELL.....	23
JESPER HODGSKYNS	24	JO: WESTON.....	20
JO: WYNN	25	FRANCIS BLAKE	18
THO: HOWELL.....	20	THO: MAYNARD	22
LAWRENCE BARWICK.....	20	JO: PRICE	34
JO: MUSGRAVE.....	37	PETER STARKIE	22
EDWARD LILLIE	19	JAMES HAWKINS.....	17
JO: GOODSON	25	JOSEPH WARRWELL	17
MICHELL PRYNN	25	FRANCIS YOUNG.....	21

* [So in the original: doubtless intended for CLOWDESLE.]

THO: CONNIER	22	FRANCIS HAVERCAMP	17
THO: PERRY	18	EDMOND JONES	22
JO: STAUNTON	27	HENRY HAWLEY	34
THO: WHITE	16	ROBERT BURR	19
RIC*: PHILLIPS	14	W ^m MILLER	29
JANE SWIFTE	23	W ^m CURTIS	19
MARGERV. CARTER	23	THO: BEOMONT	29
GRESSAM PARKINS	19	JO: COVELL	18
W ^m BLOCK	23	MARY LOVETT	18
THO: GADSBY	19	JOAN VIZARD	18
Minister. RICHARD JAMES	33	W ^m STEEVENS	22
VERSULA JAMES	19	THO: HORROCK'S	22
ARTHUR FIGISS	33	MARY SOANES	26

L HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginia imbarqued in the *Thomas* HENRY TAVERNER Mr, have been examined by the Minister of Gravesend touching their conformitie in o^r Religion, &c.

JO: LEWES	16	EDWARD ERLE	45
W ^m GREENE	18	RICHARD CRANE	32
WALTER SMITH	20	ADAM CROWE	19
W ^m BURTON	24	JACOB DENTON	20
JO: HILL	15	HUGH STANLEY	16
JOSEPH BROWNING	20	BENIAMIN SVINES	42
THO: FOUCH	16	MARY JOLLY	21
EDWARD SAWNDERS	20	ELIZ: AYRES	26
W ^m JAMES	18	HUMFREY AWDRY	21
JO: TULLIE	20	EDWARD JOHNSON	28
JANE GIBBS	27	JO: COLLOPP	22
MARY CHADD	17	PETER RICARD	19
JANE COLERACK	22	HENRY GEW	20
ALICE WRIGHT	21	W ^m ADAMS	24

ROB ^T JAMES.....	18	EDWARD ROBINS	33
JO: BROWTON	20	GEO: DAWE	23
RIC ^O : WHEELER	24	JOSEPH PRESTON	20
ROBERT WELLS	30	ANANIAH DYER	24
JO: GRESSAM	22	ROGER WILKYNS	33
TEAGUE QUILLIN	20	JO: BOOTH	19
W ^M PEAS	19	PETER HARBYNN	21
BARTHOLM: FURBANK	20	THO: MALTMAN [or MULTMAN]	17
ROBERT JOHNSON	27	NIC ^O : FOLLY	16
MARY JOHNSON	23	HUGH FOUCHE	7
ALICE J ^N SON	22	MICHELL HUTCHINSON	16
ELIZ: JOHNSON	18	W ^M PALLMER	17
MARY LUCIE	20	W ^M CHAMBERLIN	16
JOAN LOOKER	20	NATHAN: TOOLY	19
SHEAN JENNOWAY	26	HENRY WILSON	12
			58

Secundo die Septembris 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to S^t Christophers: imbarqued in the *William & John ROWLAND LANGRAM* Mt. have been examined by the Minister of Gravesend & tooke the oaths of Alleg: & Suprem: die et A^o pd

JAMES LAMPLEY	19	W WILLIAMS	21
W ^M GREENE	18	CHRISTOPHER STEEVENSON	19
HENRY DANIELL	20	THO: BARNES	20
ROWLAND DAVIES	20	ROBERT WATLER	20
W ^M REDDISH	20	ANDREW YOUNG	40
EDWARD BROOMISH	20	FRANCIS HUDSON	36
ROBERT FITT	18	JO: PARR	19
RICHARD LEWES	26	W ^M MORLEY	24
RICHARD CORIE	18	RIC: GAVYN	21
RICHARD CRISTIE	20	THO: PHILLIPPS	35
JO: BRUNT	24	JO: WILLARD	16

THO: HANMER.....	14	THO: HAMES [or HAINES].....	16
W ^m BURNHAM.....	21	JOHN PINKLEY	30
WALTER WALL	16	ROBERT THOMSON	22
W ^m BATHOE.....	18	W ^m DAVIES	30
THO: TAPPER	21	RICHARD BEARE	28
W ^m BAVLIE	23	GEO: FORD	19
THO: BROOKES	21	THO: LOWYNN	20
NATHANIEL BERNARD.....	22	JO: DRAKE	18
THO: PRICE	20	ROBERT OUTMORE.....	38
GEO: FRIE	19	HUGH HILTON	23
THO: HART	25	THO: KING	27
MATHEW ADDISON.....	17	LAWRENCE ADDERFORD	26
THEOBALD WALL	18	JAMES DOCKKIE	17
ROBERT RICHARDSON	33	EZECHIEL RENNAM	*13
ROBERT LEAKE	38	THO: HAIDEN	15
BARNABIE BROOKE.....	20	EDWARD BRUNT	26
JO: COCK	18	THO: REYNOLDS	16
NIC: COBB	24	W ^m BENN	24
JO: HINSON	21	PHILLIP SKORIER	26
THO: EKKERSOE.....	24	W ^m WORRALL	23
GEO: CARTER	28	JO: BENSON	27
RIC ^s : HARRIS	26	HENRY BUGLAND	21
HENRIE NOKES	27	JO: MORTON.....	24
THO: THOMSON	28	JO: DITCHFIELD	22
SAMUEL KNIFE	23	NATHANIEL SIMPKINS.....	26
JO: WATTON	25	W ^m PROCTER	26
JO: BYRALL	29	EDWARD GRESSAM	17
MORRIS PARRY	30	W ^m STEEVENS	21
JO: NAVLER	20	THO: WHITHIEDD	24
EDWARD NAYLER	21	THO: CLARK	25
GEO: NOBLE.....	22	W ^m STIFFCHYNN.....	16
W ^m COCK'S	20	JO: BONN	18
MARTIN SOWTH	19	W ^m DUNBARR	45
W ^m GREENELEFE.....	26	JO: MORRISH	18
JO: SAWNDERS.....	17	ALEXANDER GLOVER	37

* [Originally written 15, but afterwards altered.]

EDWARD KING	25	RICHARD MASON	29
JO: KENT	23	MANLEY RICHARDSON	21
ROBERT LYNT	21	ISACK BELT	23
EDWARD BELLIS	21	JOHN PICKERING	25
THO: GILL	30	THO: ARCHBOLD	19
W ^m GROVE	32	MATHEW WELLS	28

*103

THESE HEIS vnder written names are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued in the *David* JO: HOGG M^r have been examined by the Minister of Gravesend, &c.

EDWARD BROWNE	25	JO: MORRIS	26
SAMVEL TROOPE	17	RICHARD BROOKES	30
W ^m HATTON	23	ROBERT BARRON	18
DANIELL BACON	30	JONATHAN BARNES	22
ROBERT ALSOPP	18	HENRY KENDALL	17
TEDDER JONES	30	THO: POULTER	31
THO: SIGGINS	18	JO: LAMB	22
ABELL DEXTER	25	THO: NUNN	22
RIC ^h : CATON	26	JO: STEEVENS	19
HENRY SPICER	28	EDWARD CRABTREE	20
THO: GRANGER	19	W ^m BARBER	17
JO: BONFOLLY†	21	ANN BEEFORD [<i>or</i> BEDFORD] ..	25
ROGER MANNINGTON	14	MARTHA PORTER	20
JOSUA CHAMBERS	17	GURTRED LOVETT	18
HENRY MELTON	23	JANE JENNING'S	25
DAVID LLOYD	20	MARGARET BOLD	30
DONOUGH GORHIE	27	MARY ROGERS	20
GER: BUTLER	27	MARGARET WALKER	20
ADDAM NUNNICK	25	FRESE BROOMAN	20
JO: STANN	27	ELIZ: JONES	20
EDWARD SPICER	18		
JO: FEELDING	19		41

* [It will be observed that these totals are not always correct; there are 104 names in this list. The next, too, is wrong.]
 † [Possibly BONFILLY. The fifth letter is indistinctly written; it looks like an o, but has a dot above it.]

xj^o Sept: 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Hopewell* THO: BABB, m^r p Cert from the Ministers & Justices of their conformitie in Religion to o^r Church of England: & y^t they are no Subsedy Men. they have taken ye oaths of Alleg: & Suprem.

	years		
Husb: WILM WOOD	27	ROBERT WITHE	20
ELIZABETH WOOD	24	HENRIE TICKNALL	15
JO: WOOD	26	Harnis maker ISACK HEATH... ..	50
ROBERT CHAMBERS	13	ELIZABETH HEATH	40
THO: J ⁿ SON	25	ELIZABETH HEATH	5
MARIE HUBBARD	24	MARTHA HEATH	30
JO: KERBIE	12	W ^m LYON	14
JO: THOMAS	14	GRACE STOKES	20
ISACK ROBINSON	15	THO: BULL	25
ANN WILLIAMSON	18	JOSEPH MILLER	15
Tanner. JO: WEEKES	26	JO: PRIER	15
MARIE WEEKES	28	RICHARD HUTLEY	15
ANNA WEEKES	1	DANIELL PRYER	13
SUZAN WITHE	18	KATHERIN HULL	23
ROBERT BAVLIE	23	MARY CLARK	16
MARIE WITHE	16	JO: MARSHALL	14
SAMVEL YOUNGLOVE	30	JOAN GRAVE	30
MARGARET YOUNGLOVE	28	MARY GRAVE	26
SAMVEL YOUNGLOVE	1	JOAN CLEVEN	18
ANDREW HULLS	29	EDMOND CHIPPFIELD [CHIPP-	
ANTHONY FREEMAN	22	PERFIELD]	20
TWIFORD WEST	19	MARY WITHE	62
ROGER TOOTHAKER	23	ROBERT EDWARD'S	22
MARGARET TOOTHAKER	28	ROBERT EDGE	25
ROGER TOOTHAKER	1	WALTER LLOYD	27

ELLIN LEAVES	17	JO: FORTEN	14
ALICE ALBON	25	GABRIELL REID	18
BARBARV ROFE	20		54

xix Sept: 1635

HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Truclove* Jo: GIBBS M^r. the Men have taken the oaths of Alleg: C^t Suprem.

Labouring man. THOMAS BUR- CHARD	40	Yeres	RABECA FENNER	25
MARY BURCHARD	38		THO: TIBBALD'S	20
ELIZABETH BURCHARD	13		THOMAS STRENE	15
MARIE BURCHARD	12		JO: STREME	14
SARA BURCHARD	9		Husb: RALPH TOMKINS	50
SUZAN BURCHARD	8		w ^{or} KAT. TOMKINS	58
JO: BURCHARD	7		ELIZABETH TOMKINS	18
ANN BURCHARD	18 mo.		MARIE TOMKINS	14
PETER PLACE	20		SAMVEL TOMKINS	22
W ^m BEERESTO	23		RICHARD HAWES	29
GEO: BEERESTO	21		ANN HAWES	26
Husbandmon EDWARD HOWE, 60			ANNA HAWES	24
ELIZABETH HOWE	50		OBEDIAH HAWES	6. mo.
JEREMIE HOWE	21		RALPH ELLWOOD	28
SARA HOWE	12		GEO: TAYLER	31
EPHRAIM HOWE	9		ELIZABETH JENKINS	27
ISACK HOWE	7		W ^m PRESTON	44
W ^m HOWE	6		MARIE PRESTON	34
JO: SEDGWICK	24		ELIZ: PRESTON	11
JEREMY BLACKWELL	18		SARA PRESTON	8
LESTER GANTER [or GUNTER]. 13			MARIE PRESTON	6
ZACHARIA WHITMAN	40		JO: PRESTON	3
SARA WHITMAN	25		W ^m JOES*	28
ZACHA: WHITMAN	24		WILLIAM BENTLEY	47
			ALICE BENTLEY	15

* [This name may be read as PYES.]

MARGARET KILLINGHALL.....	20	JOHN DONE.....	16
JO: BENTLEY	17	ROGER BROOME	17
THQ: STOCKTON	21	DOROTHE LOWE	13
GEO: MORREY	23	JO: SIMPSON.....	30
RICHARD SRAYNE	34	THO: BRIGHTON	31
SARAH HAILE	11	THO: RUMBALL	22
SAMVEL GROVER	16	EDWARD PARRIE	24
ROBERT BROWNE	24	JANE WALSTON	19
THO: BLOWER	50		
EDWARD JEOFFERIES.....	24		*66

Tricesimo die Septembris 1635

A BOARD the *Dors'* JOHN FLOWER M^r bound for y^e Bormodos.

JOHN REDFORD [<i>or</i> REEFORD]	16	JO: HETH	21
ROBERT RAMSEY.....	15	NATHANIELL BONNICK	16
JOHN WILLIAMS	16	JO: DENMAN	14
W ^m ELLISTON.....	13	THO: MORE	18
LUBAS WRIGHT	16	W ^m BRUISTER	17
HUMFREY HOLT.....	18	GEORGE HUBBARD	16
THQ: JOYNER	16	EDW: MIDDLETON	15
RIC ^s : TREGAGELL	18	FRANCIS RUSSELL	23
JO: LOE.....	18	JAMES RISING	18
JOSUA WOODCOCK	11	GEO: ABSOLON	16
ROBERT FISHER	10	JO: MOSDELL	24
THO: SHARP	17	W ^m STOKER	19
JO: ROWLAND	21	EDWARD MORRIS	18
W ^m WHEELER.....	22	W ^m THOMAS	17
W ^m PENNINGTON	18	RIC ^s : BUNTING	17
JO: MATHEWS	16	THO: STOKES	30
ROBERT VARDELL	20	W ^m ROSDEN	16

* [So in the original. But there are 67 names in the list.]

NATHANIEL WEST	15	EDWARD GRUBTHORN	14
JO: DONN	14	JONAS GOLDENHAM	16
EDWARD EDWYNN	15	JUDITH BAGLEY	58
JO: SELL	15	JOHN GLASSENDEN	14
THO: IRELAND	10	W ^m HARDING	30
EDWARD DAVIES	17	uxor SARA HARDING	30
EDWARD SIMPSON	13	HENRY ROSSE	31
EDWARD ALDIN*	17	TYMOTHE PYNDER	26
THO: ATKINS	16	MARGARET PYNDER	41
THO: RILEY	16	JANE DART	17
W ^m BARNES	15	Minister GEO: TURK	40
JO: DAY	16	EZIA VVNCENT	30
W ^m BARRITH	16	uxor MARTHEW	30
JO: TUSTIN	16	Minister DANIELL WITE	30
JO: NICKLIN	17	SAMPSON LORT	30
JO: HARKWOOD	20	JO: MILLER	27
HUMFREY KEMP	16	JOHN JOHNSON	43
DAVID THOMAS	26	RICHARD JENNING'S	35
WILLM ALBURIE	15	uxor SARA JENNING'S	18
ARTHUR THORNE	33	RICHARD PALMER	30
W ^m CHEESEMAN	20	uxor ELLIS PALMER	21
JOHN MITCHELL	20	THO: GRIFFIN	32
JOHN CASSON	18	ANN GRIFFIN	35
ALEXANDER BRABANT	30	ROBERT RIDLEY	23
HENRY FULCOCK	15	ELIZABETH RIDLEY	30
JO: MANSFIELD	19	EDWARD CHAPLIN	20
WILLM EAST	15	W ^m CASSE	19
RICHARD HALDIN	14	PETERNELL NOWELL	46
GEO: PALMER	27	CHRISTIAN WELLMAN	43
W ^m SIMPSON	17	ELIZ: ALDWORTH	15
EDWARD SIMPSON	13		93

* [Originally written ALLIN, afterwards altered to ALDIN.]

2^o die Octobris 1635

A BOARD the *John* of London JAMES WAYMOTH M^r bound to
St Christophers

JOHN BATCHELLER.....	26	THO: WALKER.....	19
SAMUEL PARKER.....	19	JO: MULLENEUX.....	24
THO: JAMES.....	25	OSWELL METCALF.....	22
CHRI: THOMSON.....	21	EDWARD COOKE.....	22
ALEXANDER FEBETWOOD.....	19	JO: SHERLOCK.....	20
WALTER DEE.....	21	THO: FROST.....	28
EDWARD DODSON.....	21	LEWES EVANS.....	25
GILBERT CLARK.....	19	JO THOMSON.....	19
GEO: HEELIS.....	19	RICHARD TOWNSEND.....	19
RICHARD ELMES.....	21		
RICHARD SMITH.....	22	MARY GOODWINN.....	18
WILLM RICHARDSON.....	24	JANE GOODWYNN.....	20
EDWARD MEKINS.....	18	MARTHA LILLIOT.....	20
JO: CLYMER.....	30	ELIZABETH MURRIN.....	21
RICHARD EVANS.....	21	JOAN HILL.....	21
HENRIE WELLD.....	25	ELIZABETH FREEMAN.....	18
HENRIE RADFORD.....	20		
JO: HENMAN.....	19		33

13^o die octobris 1635

A BOARD the *Amitie* GEORGE DOWNES M^r bound to St Christo-
phers

ISACK DRAKE.....	25	EDWARD FARR.....	28
RICHARD IVESON.....	24	W ^m BURROWE.....	19
ROBERT BARNE.....	33	THO: BREWYNN.....	24
THO: HERNDEN.....	23	MARMADUKE BORNE.....	21

W ^H M CRESWELL	22	JO: GODDIN	20
HENRIE HODGSKYNN'S	19	RICHARD LARKYNN	32
ROBERT PAYNE	21	RICHARD BOEMAN	23
GEORGE HATRELL	32	THO: MOLTON	20
JO: HIPPSLEY	19	DAVID OWEN	26
W ^H M STANLEY	22	HENRIE ROWLES	22
JOHN SNAPE	22	NIC ^O : ALFORD	28
ISACK BUCK	33	SAMVELL SAKELL	23
WALTER ELLITT	20	ROBERT JONES	30
AYMIES HALFYARD	19	JO: BROWNE	33
OLIVER JOHNES	25	PETER SALMON	20
JOHN SMITH	23	JO: SAUNDERSON	23
HAMBLET SANKEY	22	ROBERT ROLFE	23
EDWARD PORTER	21	JOHN JACK	27
THO: GALLEY	20	THO: YOTT	24
THO: PITT'S	24	JOHN TEIRRE	24
JO: THOMSON	25	JOHN FARMER	24
RICHARD WEBSTER	24	W ^M DAUGHTON	20
LEWES JONES	20	RIC ^O : SKYNNER	20
JOHN COOMBS	26	W ^M EGERTON	20
GEORGE COOP. [COOPER]	20	JAMES MAKYNN	20
MATHEW PRESTON	22	W ^M HARRIS	20
JOHN PYNKSTON	27	BASTIAN PETITE	23
W ^M GEIES	18	JOHN WARREN	20
W ^H M VBANK	20	RIC ^O : PHINNEL	30
CHARLES PARKER	18	JAMES BRIGG'S	25
JAMES LEACHMAN	22	JOHN MUSICK	19
W ^M CARTWRITE	18	JO: GRIDDICK	16
RICHARD WEST-GARRETT ..	20	W ^M DAVIES	40
W ^M HARRIS	16	ROB ^T HEATH	30
JER: NICHOLLS	16	THO: BAGGELAY	24
THO: RODES	20	WILLIAM YATEMAN	25
JO: BOUGHIE	21	RICHARD GRIND	11
EDWARD GRINDALL	21	W ^M GALLER	20
JO: VAUGHAN	23	ROBERT DOWNE	35

JOHN HIVE	36	MARY WYND	18
EDWARD WEBB	17	MARGARET COLES	21
JAMES JOHNSON	28	MARIE MERRITON	21
JOHN AVERY	22	KAT: BREWETT	16
DANIELL CANNELLY	20	ELLY CHAUNCE [<i>or</i> CHIANCE]	21
RICE POKE	30	ANN PALMER	29
ROGER JAMES	29	ALICE BARKER	30
JAMES CURTIS	18	PATIENT WHITE	44
CLEMENT HAMES	22	ISACK } Twynns	2
JOHN FVNN	22	JACOB... }	
WILHM GOFF	30	JUDITH LLOYD	18
ANDREW WHITE	11	MARIE MAXWELL	21
JOHN BILLINGHURST	24		
MORRICE DAVIE	24		105
W ^m RULE	20		

24^o Octobris 1635

A BOARD the *Constance*, CLEMENT CAMPION Mr bound to Virginia.

JOHN WADE	yeres	21	GEO: ATKINSON	yeres	16
GARRET NICHOLSON	23	ROBT SEXSTON	24		
JOHN BURROWES	18	THO: PURSELL	26		
W ^m BETT	21	DAVIE LUPTON	23		
THOMAS SIMPSON	24	HENRIE MORE	20		
THO: PATRICK	22	MICHELL SUCKLIFF	18		
JOHN TILL	20	GEORGE ATTERBORN	20		
JOSEPH PRICHARD	17	RIC ^s : STEERE	24		
W ^m BENNERMAN	18	THO: LEER	18		
RIC ^s : TAYLER	18	W ^m PRICHARD	34		
JOHN GRIFFIN	26	JAMES COTES	22		
SAMVEL JACKSON	21	JAMES REVELL	20		

	years		
W ^m ANDRÖWES	20	JO: PALMER	12
SYMON GARR	14	GRIFFIN MAYMOR	21
W ^m HUNT	21	FRANCIS MARSDEN	19
THO: JACKSON	23	STEEPHEN PACK	22
MILES COKE	23	GEO: DAVIE	22
CHRI: CHAMBERS	24	HENRIE JOHNSON	27
DAVIE WILLIAMS	24	JO: ASHCROFTE	33
NIC ^o : HUGGINS	24	MATHEW GOWGH*	28
JO: DAVIES	20	THO: DIGGLIN	22
WILLM JONES	25	ROBERT BASKERVILE	22
HENRIE RICHARDSON	21	NATHANIELL YOUNG	20
ROGER WILLIAMS	19	THO: HOBSON	20
JO: WYTHINS	24	SAMPSON ALKYNN	24
THO: JAY	25	JO: COKE	24
ELIZABETH BREWER	17	JOHN DE CANE	20
ISACK BEVER	24	JO: ELLIOTT	36
ALICE BRASS	15	W ^m GILLAM	27
THO: MORE	26	THO: SMITH	24
W ^m KING	21	ANT ^o MILES	11
JO: MITCHELL	22	CHRI: BOYCE	38
THO: HALL	21	THO: SADDOCK	17
ROBERT ELLIS	22	MARY PARKER	15
JAMES HAIES	28	W ^m HULETT	19
JOHN HANCOCK	17	WALTER JENKYNs	30
RIC ^o : GRAY	21	EDMOND PORTER	35
W ^m TYSE	20	EDWARD HERROTT	35
THO: WATJIN	35	HUGH DOUGLAS	22
CHARLES HUGHES	50	WALTER COLLY	19
JAMES SYMONDS	20	JOAN CARRAWAY	22
JO: CLARK	38	THO: HART	18
GEO: DYOS	38		85

* [There is a flourish at the end of this name in the original ; I do not think it is intended for a final e.]

A BOARD the *Abraham* of London JOHN BARKER Mr bound to
Virginia.

TOBIE SYLBIE	20	HENRY DOBELL	20
ROBERT HARRISON	32	GEORGE BREWETT	18
WILM LAWRENCE	22	FRANCIS STANLEY	23
JOHN JOHNSON	35	WILM FREEMAN	46
W ^m FISHER	25	EDWARD GRIFFITH	33
STEEVEN TAYLER	17	WILM MANTON	30
THO: PENFORD	30	OWEN WILLIAMS	40
W ^m SMITH	25	THO: FLOWER	32
THO: ARCHDIN	18	JO: BULLAR	32
RIC ^o : MORRICE	17	JO: CLANTON	26
WALTER PIGGOTT	19	ALEXANDER SYMES	19
RICHARD WATKYNs	20	ANT ^o PARKHURST	42
JO: BRAUNCH	13	JO: HILL	36
JO: CLARK	20	ALEXANDER GREGORIE	24
GABRIEL THOMAS	30	MARTIN WESTERLINK	20
DAVIE JONES	21	PATRICK WOOD	24
ALEXANDER MADDOX	22	THO: KEBBY	25
FRANCIS TIPPSLEY	17	ROGER GREENE	24
EMANUELL DAVIES	19	WILM DOWNES	24
W ^m WILLIAMS	25	JO: BURNETT	24
ROGER MATHIEWS	28	THO: ALLIN	31
JO: MASTERS	23	SIMON FARRELL	19
WILM MATHIEWS	18	THO: CLEMENT'S	30
JO: BRITTEN	18	W ^m HUNT	20
GEORGE PRESTON	20	KATHERIN ALDWELL	33
ROBERT TOULBAN	23		

20 Novembris 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes imbarqued in the *Expedition* PETER BLACKLER M^o. The Men have taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie: And have been examined by the Minister of the Towne of Gravesend touching their Conformitie to the ord^s & discipline of the Church of England die et A^o p^ord^s.

Minister NICHOLAS BLOX ^{ayeres}	BRIAN ASTON	21
[BLOXAM] als INGLES 31	NICHOLAS COLLON	19
ABRAM HOLLAND 19	HENRIE FIELD	24
THOMAS HUDSON 16	RICHARD SMITH	20
BLACKWELL LAWRENCE 16	JOHN KNOWLES	27
LEONARD BRIGGINS 17	JOHN DICKENSON	24
THOMAS CLARK 27	JOHN MANN	21
MORGAN JENKINS 32	THO: PEACOCK	17
RIC ^o : PRATT 18	EDWARD STEEVENS	53
THO: FREEMAN 19	THOMAS WEEKES	23
W ^{illm} GREEFESON 26	HUGH CHESWOOD	21
RICHARD WARTUMBEE 21	JO: COERT	21
HENRY BRYAN 21	JOHN PIKE	30
HUGH DAWSON 18	GEORGE BLACKLOCK	32
MATHEW BEADS 19	JOHN COLEMAN	40
CHARLES LAMBERT 23	W ^m WATTS	28
JO: LAKE 18	JOHN BONNER	18
JO: SMITH 18	W ^{illm} SINGNELL	18
ANTHONY HUTCHINS 32	THO: HOBIN	20
W ^{illm} GIBSON 19	FRANCIS BARNIT	23
JO: WILLIAMS 17	W ^{illm} BUCKLEY	26
WILLIAM STEWARD 21	JOHN CLARK	16
JOHN PIERCE 18	PHILLIPP MORLIN	21
HUGH EVANS 18	HENRY RAWLINS	25

JO: RUDGE	42	WILM WARR	19
EDWARD EYANS	22	MATHEW WILKINSON	18
JOHN HOWNSEFIELD	20	MATHEW GIBBONS	20
THO: DAVIE	20	W ^m AWDLEY	19
HENRY GOWDE	19	JAMES KINGSTON	22
W ^m MELLISON	25	RIC ^s : SMART	20
JOHN YORK	26	W ^m WALTERS	26
W ^m CARPENTER	19	THO: DAVIES	23
JOHN WYNTER	23	NATHANIELL NORDIN	40
JO: WALLER	17	W ^m PITT	25
JOHN SUMES	20	JO: CHATER	17
JOHN HERON	20	JO: CHAPMAN	24
WILM TAYLER	26	GEO: STERRY	24
JOHN PARLIN	21	ABRAM CHEYNEI	22
W ^m JACKSON	33	JO: STURTON	18
JOHN MEDGLEY	21	JO: EDENS	19
W ^m WRENCH	21	LAWRENCE BROCK	18
ROBERT HURT	19	RIC ^s : BEST	18
JAMES FAREBANK	26	ROBERT HOBBS	26
HENRIE BERRISFORD	32	PETER JONES	30
JAMES NETTLETON	22	W ^m TOPLEIFE	18
THOMAS ARMETAGE	24	JO: ROBINSON	19
FRANCIS MANN	19	MORRICE JONES	21
JOHN FELKYN	20	HENRY STINT	18
JOHN JONES	20	JOSIAS WESTON	25
RICHARD LIGHTBOUND	22	FRANCIS BIRKENHEDD	24
CHRISTOPHER HARTLIE	19	EDWARD JONES	29
THO: WOOD	23	ELLIS WILLIAMS	18
HENRIE GODFRIE	36	W ^m TAYLER	40
THO: PALMER	19	THO: BURNHAM	18
JO: HUMFREY	20	JOSEPH BOYCE	24
JOHN SMITH	22	JO: RAINSECROFTE	23
AMBROSE GREENE	23	HENRIE BOSTOCK	19
JO: HILLIARD	18	JEFFERIE SHIP	24
JO: BROWNE	26	W ^m BROOKE	26

LAUNCELOTT LACON.....	32	MARY LUPTON	30
W ^m PLOMER.....	23	RIC ^r : HORNE	22
W ^m SHEICROFTE*	17	JOHN NEWTON	29
W ^m COKE.....	18	THOMAS COWDELL	17
JO: JENNING'S.....	18	RICHARD GIBSON	25
THO: OSSEBROOKE.....	27	NICHOLAS NEVELL.....	19
JO: DAVENPORT.....	30	GEORGE TAYLER.....	20
GEO: BURTON.....	23	W ^m GOAD.....	21
W ^m MORGAN.....	20	W ^m MARRITT	26
DAVIE THOMAS.....	20	ROGER ERITAGE.....	22
RIC ^r : HANNIS.....	21	DAVIE DODDERIDGE	20
PETER CRONINGBURK	20	GEORGE FULLWOOD	19
JO: HALL.....	29	RIC ^r : HAMIS	21
JO: COMPTON.....	26	RALPH WEBSTER	20
CLEMENT BACKFORD.....	30	THO: ROBINSON	15
ROBERT BROWNE.....	18	JOSEPH THOMLINSON	26
JOHN KEV.....	32	BALTAZAR DEDERIX	26
HOWELL PRVCE	25	JAMES SMITH	24
EDWARD ASTON.....	32	NIC ^r : FLATTER.....	27
ROB ^r : EDWARDS.....	38	NIC ^r : WILTHEDD	24
RICHARD ASH.....	24	W ^m HINKYNN.....	26
JOHN MEDLEY.....	26	THOMAS GILBERT	26
THOMAS KING.....	24	RICHARD SEABRIGHT.....	21
RICHARD SNOWE.....	28	ROBERT GREENWOOD	18
ROBERT FILBORNE.....	18	ANTHONY ASHMORE	33
PIERCE MORGAN.....	23	LAUNCELOTT BROMLEY.....	44
JO: WILLIAMS.....	17	PETER SPENCER.....	15
NIC ^r : BROGAN.....	28	THOMAS PHIPPS.....	15
ANT ^r : SMITH.....	18	DAVIE THOMAS.....	20
JOHN SPENCELEY.....	24	W ^m GREENE.....	23
MATHEW SHORE.....	46	JO: WATTS.....	20
THOMAS SPARLIN†	19	W ^m LOCK.....	21
DOROTHY SYMONDS	40	GEORGE LEAS.....	20

* [O^r: SHEICROFTE. The fourth letter is not clear.]

† [The first two letters are capitals in the original; possibly the name is intended for S[?] PARLIN.]

JOHN SPENCER	19	JOHN CHESTING	21
HENRY ANTONY	19	ROGER SANFORD	35
JAMES FASSITT	34	W th M CORNWELL	20
HENRY ELLIOTS	23	W th M GOSSELIN	21
HENRIE COKE	28	JO: COOP [COOPER]	21 ^m
RICHARD BENES	25	W th M PRICE	22
W th M COSSON	20	SAM: SKYNNER	22
W th M THOMSON	20	ROB ^t DUNSTARR	34
THOMAS VSHERWOOD	28	RICHARD BUCK	24
W th M HANING	30	NIC ^o : LYNTON	22
JOHN GOAD	22		
RICHARD MONCASTER	32		205

19 Dec: 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes imbarqued in the *Falcon* THO: IRISH M^r the Men have been examined by the Minister of the Towne of Gravesend touching their conformitie to the Church Discipline of England: And also have taken the oaths of Alleg: & Suprem. Die et A^o prd

ARNOLD OWNSTEDD	30	JO: BARNET	20
THO: SKYDDELL	28	JAMES SPENCER	25
ANT ^o CADWOLD	23	JO CHUBNELL	21
PHILLIPP MILLER	21	W th M GUNTER	22
MAXIMILLIAN PRICHARD	20	JO: THURROGOOD	20
THO: TIFFIN ^r	28	THO: GREENE	16
JO: BUTLER	21	RICHARD RICHARDSON	36
PHINES TRUSEDELL	18	RABECA BURGIS	17
BRYAN COWLY	30	RICHARD PANKE	19
JO: MASON	19	LEONARD ROBINSON	20
ROBERT HARRIS	42	FRANCIS BUCK	20
ABRAM SHAWE	20	JOHN HOGG	21
GEO: SABYN	21	ROBERT SYMPER	20
W th M CARTWRITE	23	THO: PAGE	20
NATHAN: MURFITT	23	DENNIS BRITTON [<i>or</i> BRITTON]	20

JO: ROGERS	18	JO: SCOTT	42
JAMES WOLTON	22	THO: EVANS	23
JO: BURKITT	21	W ^m PHILLIPS	28
THO: HARKWELL	29	JAMES COTESWORTH	21
GREGORIE BOOTH	18	ELLINN ROBB	27
EDWARD HOWE	19	filia ELIZABETH ROBB	7
ROB ^t CLARK	18	THO: CLARK	27
FRANCIS MARTIN	18		—
THO: WEBB	22		46

25 Decembris 1635

THE vnder-written names passed in a Catch to the Downes: and were put aboard the aforesaid Shipp.

W ^m ROFE	20	JANE HICKLES	25
JO: LAWNDER	16	HENRY VAN LUCCOM	24
W ^m ATWELL	21	JO: KING	30
HUGH PERRY	27	W ^m FLATTER	18
JO: STOTTER	26	JO: WESTON	27
RIC ^o : HUGHES	28	THO: CLARK	28
THO: DAVIES	17	W ^m COÑISBY	31
HENRY BENSON	19	ROBERT TISSALL	30
JO: WELSH	35	THO: VNYON [<i>i.e.</i> UNVON]	19
HENRY SOUTHWARD	20	TRISTRAM FORD	21
RIC ^o : NEWBOLT	28	ELIAS CARPENTER	20
LAWRENCE KEVSIE	28	RICHARD HAMES	18
JAMES ROBINSON	15	THOMAS STRETER	21
ANT ^o POPE	28	JAMES LEE	28
JO: LEE	30		—
GRIFFINN EVANS	40		32
JAMES TERRILL	20		—
ELIZABETH COSSEN	25		—
		In all ..	78



21^o July

JANE GIBBS of age. 25 yeeres resident in Virginia to passe to Flushing about certen her affaires.

29 Augusti 1635

WILLIAM NORTON xxv yeeres old is to transport himself to New-England & to imbarque himself in the *Hopewell* p Cert: from the Minister of his conformitie to the Church discipline of England: he hath taken the oaths of Allegiance & Suprem. die et A^o prd

iiijth Sep^r 1635

ROBERT EDWARD'S. 27 yers who is to passe to Virginia hath taken the oathe of Allegiance

ROBERT EDWARDS:

v^o die Septembris

THOMAS TURNER of age xlij yeeres to passe to New England. imbarqued in the *Hopewell* hath brought Certificate of his Conformitie, & tooke the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie.

THOMAS TURNER

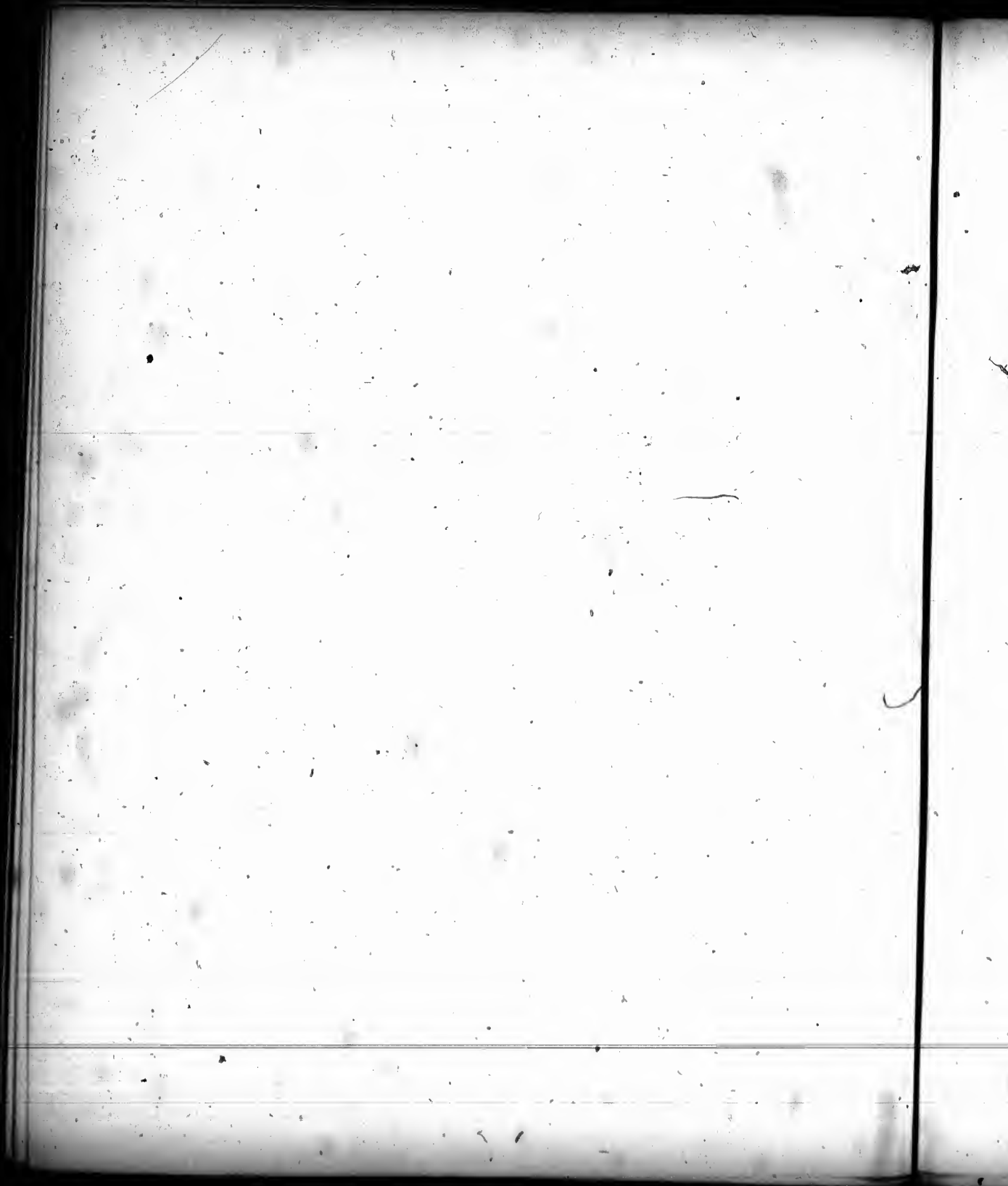
v^o die Sept.

Turner **R**OBERT PENNAIRD of age 21 yeeres & **T**HOMAS PENNAIRD x yeeres old are to [be] imbarqued in* M^r BABB bound to New-England have brought Certificate from Doctor DENISON of his conformitie. he hath taken the oaths of Alleg & Suprem

* [So in the original; name of ship omitted.]

THESE men Whose names are heere vnder written belonginge vnto
the *Friendshipe* of London, nowe ridinge att An Ankere in the
reuer of Themes bound for Vergenia: March 1636

LEONARD BETTS Master
JOHN GOODWENE Masters Mat
JOHN CHAMBERS ye other Mate
SAMVELL LAWSONE gunner
DAUEY SLAWCOME Carpenter
JOHN YONGES botsman
RICHARD DAUES Cooper
LARENCE WILLKISSON q: Master
JOHN HUCHENS Carpenters Mate
JOHN LEE
WILLIAM BLORKE
JOHN POLLEN
RICHARD BONNER
THOMAS KEÈUES
NICHOLAS PORTE
RICHARD FRYE
BENIAMONE WILLKISSON
JOHN BLAKE
THOMAS GRIBELL Cooke
HENERY JOYCE
and A boye



A Booke of Entrie for
Passengers by y^e Comis-
sion, e Souldiers accor-
ding to the Statute
passing beyond the seas
begun at Christ-
mas 1631. and
ending at
Christmas .
1632*

* [This is the title on the cover of the original. It really refers only to the book from which the matter in the next two pages has been extracted; but for convenience the lists, pp. 151 - 154, have been arranged under it. The "souldiers" were not for America, and their names are therefore not reprinted.]





A Booke of Entrie for Passengers,
&c.

viz^o Maraj 1631

THE names of such Men as are to be tr be [*sic*] transported to
New-England to be resident there vpon a plattacon have
tendred & taken the oath of allegiance according to the Statute

viz:

THOMAS THOMAS
THOMAS WOODFORD.
JOHN SMALLIE.
JOHN WHETSTON.
W^m HILL.
W^m PERKINS
WALTER HARRIS
JOSEPH MANNERING

JOHN LEVINS
THOMAS OLLIVER.
JOHN OLLIVER.
THOMAS HAeward
EDMOND WYNSLOE
JOHN HART
W^m NORTON.
ROBERT GAMLIN

xiij^e Aprilis 1632

THE names of such Men women and children wch are to passe to New-England to be resident there vpon a Plantacon have tendred & taken the oath of allegiance according to ye Statute.

JOHN BARCROFTE.

JOHN GREENE.

JANE BARCROFTE.

JACOB GREENE.

HUGH MOIER.

ABIGALL GREENE.

HENRIE-SHERBORN

SARA. JOHNES madservt.

JOHN GREENE

JOSEPH GREENE.

PERSEVERANCE GREENE.

xxij^e Junij 1632

THE names of such Men transported to New-England to the Plantacon there p Cert: from Capten MASON have tendred and taken the oath of allegiance according to the Statute

WILLIAM WADSWORTH

NICO: CLARK.

JOHN TALLCOTT

DANIELL BREWER

JOSEPH ROBERT'S.

JO: BENIAMIN.

JOHN COXSALL

RICHARD BENIAMIN.

JOHN WATSON.

WILLIAM JAMES.

ROBERT SHELLEY.

THOMAS CARRINGTON.

WIMM HEATH.

WILLIAM GOODWYNN.

RICHARD ALLIS

JOHN WHITE.

THOMAS VSFITT

JAMES OLMSTEDD.

ISACK MURRILL.

WILLIAM LEWES.

JOHN WITCHFIELD

ZETH GRAUNT

JONATHAN WADE

NATHANIELL RICHARD'S.

ROBERT BARTLETT

EDWARD ELLMER.

JO: BROWNE.

EDWARD HOLMAR.

JOHN CHURCHMAN.

JO: TOTMAN.

TOMIE WILLET

CHARLES GLOWER.

WILLIAM CURTIS.

THE Names of those psons that went from Dartmouth to the Barbadoes beinge sworne before me ALLEXANDER STAPLEHILL Maio^r of Dartmouth the 15th day of Aprill Año Dñi 1634

Impris DANIELL POWELL of Curmer.

A LIST of the names and surnames of those psons wch are bound for St Christoph^s C haue taken the oath of Allegiance before M^r WILLIAM GOURNEY Maio^r of Dartmouth they beinge brought before me the Twentiyeth day of February in y^e Yeare of o^r lord god 1634

Inprimis WILLIAM HAWKINS of Exon A Glover Aged 25 years or thereabouts

JAMES COURTNEY of Exon A Blacksmith Aged 23 Years or thereabouts

RICHARD SKOSE of Newton Abbot A Seafaringe man 37 Years or thereabouts

FRANCIS BOVCE of London a Button hole maker aged 25 Yeares or thereabouts

WILLIAM CARKILLE of Plimouth A Saylemaker aged 21 Years or thereabouts

WILLIAM GURGE of Exon a Shoemaker aged 20 Yeares or thereabouts

ALCE WHITMORE of Huniton in Devon Spinster Aged 25 Years or thereabouts

PHILIPP^{*} STEPHENS of Ashberton in Devon Spinster Aged 28 Yeares or thereabouts

SARA COOSE of Exon Spinster aged 18 Years or thereabouts

JUDETH STEVENS of Exon Spinter [Spinster] aged 19 Years or thereabouts

MARGARETT HARWOOD of Stoke-gabriell in Devon spinster Aged 22 Years or thereabouts

EDWARD MORRIS of Exon a Locker aged 21 years or thereabouts

THOMAS BRYANT of Bampton in Devonshire a husbandman aged 23 Years or thereabouts

* [Probably intended for PHILIPPA.]

WILLIAM MAY of Myniard in Somersett a sea man aged 32 Yeares or
therabouts
 HUTINNE OWETH of St Steevens in Cornwall a husbandman Aged 24
 JOHN WILLS in Barnstable in Devon a Feltmaker Aged 35 Years, or
therabouts
 SYMON WEEKS of Exon a Worsted weaver aged 16 years or therabouts
 THOMAS JERMAYNE of Exon an Ostler aged 30 Years
 JOHN FRENCH of Washford in Ireland a seaman 26 years
 WILL^m HILL of great Torington in Devonshire a husbandman Aged 28
Years
 JOHN HOCKSLEY of Stoke Cannon in Devon a Tayler aged 28 Years
 JAMES ROSMAN of London a husbandman aged 21 years.
 ELIZABETH REED of Exon a Spinster aged 19 Years or therabouts
 MARY HARTE of Lyme a Spifster aged 18 Years or there abouts
 MARY HOPPINE of Exmister a spinster aged 20 Yeares
 MARYES HARRIES of Stoke Pommeroy in Devon aged 23 Years or
therabouts
 ELIZABETH QUICKE of Barnstable in Devon aged 18 Years
 ELIZABETH HILL of Brixam in Devon aged 24 Years
 JOANE SHORTE of Exon Aged 20 Yeares
 JOANE LANERS [*or* LAUERS] of Modbury in Devon aged 19 Years
 JANE GOULDINGE of St Thom. the Apostle in Devon aged 16 years or
therabouts

JAMES WORTHY

Deputy.

for M^r THOROUGHGOOD

The Name of such as passed out of the Poart of Plimworth

Ano Dnie 1634

*Plymouth
Febr: 1633.*

PASSENGERS.

IN the *Robert Dantes* for St Christophers.

GEORGE FORD of Exon aged 30 yeares.

STEPHEN WHITTINGTON of Lincolne 20 yeares.

JOHN THOMAS of St Tissey 26 yeares.

JOHN LIDDICOTT of St Cullum 22 yeares.
 W^m CLARKE of Truro 20 yeares.
 THO: FRETIV of Perintho 24 yeares.
 MICHAELL BOWDEN of Helston 27 yeares.
 JOHN BADLAND of Northill 22 yeares.
 RICHARD SLAVELIE of Stonchowse 40 yeares.
 RICHARD COCKE of Wincklye 33 yeares.
 HENRY RENSBY [or REUSBY] of St Stephens 28 yeares.
 ANTHONY WEBB of Lapeceston 20 yeares.
 GREGORY SAM of Chidleigh 15 yeares.
 CHRISTOPHER CARTER of St Gilt 45 yeares.
 MARTIN ROOBY of Guindiron 23 yeares.
 W. CURKE of Monteratt 24 yeares.
 HENRY THOMAS of Luxulian 15 yeares.
 STEPHEN SYMON of Plimpton 18. yeares.
 MATHEW ARTHUR of Plimpton 18. yeares.
 JANE TREWYN of Plimpton 26 yeares.
 W^m JOHNSON of London 32 yeares.
 REIGNOLD FROST of Tottnes 15 yeares.
 JOHN FARREN of Peter Tany 2 yeares.
 W^m WADE of Bodmin 33 yeares.
 NICHAS DABBIN of St Stephens 40 yeares.
 ANDREW PICKE of Great Dalby 34 yeares.
 JOHN PENINGTON of Symon Ward 40 yeares.
 THO: POLLARD of Paraneuth 23 yeares.
 ELLIN NANCARRO of Benryn 20 yeares.
 RAWLEIGH EDVE of Bodmyn 15 yeares.
 W^m DUN of Truro. 16 yeares.
 ANTH: PEARSE of St Breage 16 yeares.
 EDWARD TREMINEERE of Helston 18. yeares.
 ROB^t TRENEIGHAN of Helston 34 yeares.
 TEGO LEANE [or LEAUE] of Corke in Ireland 30 yrs

Rec. for these —

All husbandmen bound to serve there some 3 and some 4 yeares.

1633. 1^o m^{aj} [March].IN the *Margaret* for St Christophers.

THOMAS ROSETER of Washford 20 yeares.
 THO: MARTIN of Cardinham 24 yeares.
 JOHN DUSTON of St Cullom 26 yeares.
 RICHARD WILLIAMS of St Cullom 30 yeares.
 JOHN NEWDON of St Tue 28. yeares.
 JOHN HEWBRAYNE of Josias Newton 20 yrs
 ANTH: BURROWES of Jacobstow 20 yeares.
 ROBERT OLIVER of Crediton 20 yeares.
 BARTH: CORNEW. of Crediton 18. yeares.
 CLEMENT BARRY of Exon 22 yeares.
 FRANCIS PEDLER of St Breage 28 yeares.
 ROB^t PEDLER of St Breage 22 yeares.
 JOHN MERRY of Withiell 28. yeares.
 WALTER BURLACY of Luggan 22 yeares.
 SAMUELL FORGIUE of Wallen Lizard 26: yrs
 RICHARD EDWARD of St Vivian 28. yeares.
 RICHARD SYMOND's of Wantage 28 yeares.
 ROB^t PAINE of Marrozion. 29 yeares.
 W^m BADCOCKE of St Hillary. 20 yeares.
 SIMON MARTIN of St Ives. 18 yeares.
 JOHN MARTIN of St Ives. 18. yeares.
 GEORGE GRIFFIN of Marozion 18 yeares.
 THO: SLEMAN of St Hillary 18 yeares.
 JOHN SANDERS of Marozion 18. yeares.
 THOMAS BORINTON of Helston 22 yeares.
 W^m WIETT of Marozion. 17 yeares.
 NICHAS. WATERMAN or [of] Marozion 15 yrs
 SAMUELL PUREFOY of St Ives 13 yeares.
 GEORGE MATHEW. of Ludswan 23 yrs
 TEAGE WILLIAMS Irishman 18. yeares

recd. for them — li s d
 0. 15 0

All husbandmen for the most pt as the former.

JOSEPH BOOLE
 is Debutie ther

[ENTRIES RELATING TO AMERICA, &c.,

TAKEN FROM THE

* INDEXES TO THE PATENT ROLLS,

COMMENCING 4 JAMES I. (1606),

AND ENDING 14 WILLIAM III. (1702).]

[The following entries, (pp. 155-168*), relating to Proclamations, Commissions, and Grants of Offices, Land, &c., in different parts of America and elsewhere, are taken from the Indexes to the Patent Rolls in the Public Record Office, commencing in 1606 (4 James I.), and ending in 1702 (14 William III.). There are several entries of the appointment of Commissioners to administer oaths to persons desirous of passing beyond the seas, (officers being stationed for this purpose at the ports of London, Harwich, Weymouth, Kingston-upon-Hull, the Cinque Ports, &c.); and the student will find among them valuable hints upon which to base more detailed researches. These entries must embody very many memoranda throwing light upon questions of settlement in America. We may add, that licenses were necessary, on leaving England, not only for civilians, but also for soldiers, whether under command, or going singly to join their regiments. Reference to *Roll* and *Part* is given at the end of each paragraph.]



[ENTRIES RELATING TO AMERICA, &c.]

COMMISSION granted to Sir HENRY BILLINGSLEY and Sir WILLIAM ROMNEY, Knights, and others, to minister an oath to all women and persons under the age of One-and-twenty years, that shall desire to go over the seas, at our port of London, &c. (Pat. 4 Jac. I. part 12.)

Commissions granted to the Mayor of Kingston-upon-Hull; the Custom and Comptroller of the Haven of Harwich; the port or haven of Weymouth; to administer an oath to all persons under the age of One-and-twenty who are desirous to pass the Seas from the said ports; also to HENRY, EARL OF NORTHAMPTON, to appoint Deputies to administer an oath to all persons of convenient age who pass the seas at the Cinque Ports. (4 Jac. I. p. 12.)

Proclamation licensing all manner of persons under the age of One-and-twenty years upon due examination of them to pass beyond the Seas. (Pat. 4 Jac. I. p. 12.)

10 April. Grant to Sir THOMAS GATES, Sir GEORGE SOMERS, Knts. and others, special license to make habitation and plantation, and to deduce a Colony of people into that part of America called Virginia. (Pat. 4 Jac. I. p. 19.)

Commission granted to THOMAS, LORD ELLESMERE, Lord Chancellor of England, to award Commissions to divers men for examination of all such persons as go out of the kingdom at any of the Ports of London, Harwich, Weymouth, and Kingston-upon-Hull. (Pat. 4 Jac. I. p. 24.)

20 July. Grant to THOMAS, LORD ELLESMERE, Lord Chancellor of England, of a special Warrant for licensing such as go beyond the Seas. (5 Jac. I. p. 22.)

29 July. Grant to HENRY, EARL OF NORTHAMPTON, of a special license to appoint deputies for ministering the oath of Allegiance to such as pass beyond the Seas. (5 Jac. I. p. 22.)

- 21 May. Grant to HENRY, EARL OF NORTHAMPTON, Commission special, by his Deputies, to examine all such as shall pass from the Cinque Ports beyond the Seas, &c. (6 Jac. I. p. 20.) Another of the 10th Oct. (same year), p. 30.
- 7 October. Grant to THOMAS, LORD ELLESMERE, Commission special, to seal several Commissions directed to several persons for the Port of London, licensing persons going beyond the Seas. (6 Jac. I. p. 30.)
- 1 May. Grant to Sir THOMAS CROMPTON, Sir THOMAS SMYTH, Knts., and others, Commission special, to minister an oath to all passengers that desire to pass over the Seas at the Port of London, and to examine them. (6 Jac. I. p. 37.)
- 23 May. Grant to ROBERT, EARL OF SALISBURY, THOMAS, EARL OF SUFFOLK, HENRY, EARL OF SOUTHAMPTON, WILLIAM, EARL OF PEMBROKE, and divers others, to plant and inhabit in Virginia, and to incorporate by the name of Treasurer and Company of Adventurers and Planters of the City of London, for the first Colony in Virginia. (7 Jac. I. p. 8.)
- 2 May. Grant of Incorporation, by the name of the Treasurer and Company of Adventurers and Planters of the City of London and Bristol, for the Colony and Plantation in Newfoundland. (8 Jac. I. p. 8.)
- 12 March. Grant to the Treasurer and Company of Adventurers and Planters of the City of London, for the first Colony in Virginia, all the Islands in any part of the Ocean, bordering upon the Coast of the Colony in Virginia, &c. to their heirs and successors; with full power for keeping a Lottery. (9 Jac. I. p. 14.)
- 28 August. Grant to ROBERT HARECOURT, Esq., Sir THOMAS CHALONER, Knt., and JOHN ROVENSON, Esq., and to the heirs of the said ROBERT, all that part of Guiana or continent of America lying between the River of Amazons and the River of Dessequebe, et alia. (11 Jac. I. p. 9.)
- 9 Aug. Commission to EDWARD, LORD ZOUCH, Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, concerning the examining and licensing of passengers, with Instructions touching the same. (13 Jac. I. p. 16.)
- 29 June. Incorporation of the Governor and Society of the City of London, for planting of the Summer Islands, &c. (13 Jac. I. p. 19.)
- 3 November. The King grants, ordains, establishes and confirms that LUDOWICK, DUKE OF LENOX, GEORGE, MARQUIS OF BUCKINGHAM, and divers others, be the first modern and present Council established at Plymouth in the county of Devon, for the plant-

- ing, ruling and governing of New England in America, and that they shall elect and choose others to the number of forty persons, and no more, to be of that Council, and that they shall be incorporated by the name of the Council established at Plymouth for the governing of New England in America. (18 Jac. I. p. 16.)
- 24 January. Grant to FRANCIS, LORD VERULAM, Warrant special, to make out divers Commissions to such Justices, Officers and Ministers, and to such ports of this Realm as he shall think convenient, for the taking of an oath of all such as shall pass beyond the Seas. (The form of oath is recited in this patent.) (18 Jac. I. p. 16.)
- 31 Dec. Grant to Sir GEORGE CALVERT, Knt, of Newfoundland. (20 Jac. I. p. 14.) Similar grant made to the said Sir GEORGE CALVERT, on the 7th April. (21 Jac. I. p. 19.)
- Proclamation against irregular and disobedient persons and disorderly trading into New England, in America. (20 Jac. I. p. 16.)
- Commission directed to the Supervisor General of the Customs in the port of London, to examine such persons as pass beyond the Seas, and to minister unto them an Oath. A similar Warrant granted to JOHN, Bishop of Lincoln. (21 Jac. I. p. 19, *in verso*.)
- Commission directed to Sir WILLIAM JONES, Sir NICHOLAS FORBES-CUE, Knts., and others, to view, peruse and consider all Charters, Letters Patent, Proclamations and Commissions concerning the Colonies or Plantations in Virginia. (21 Jac. I. p. 19.)
- Commission directed to HENRY, VISCOUNT MANDEVILLE, WILLIAM, LORD PAGET, and divers others, giving them power and authority to take into their considerations the state of the Colony and Plantation in Virginia, and to consider of all matters concerning the people's safety, their strength and government. (22 Jac. I. p. 1.)
- 20 December. Grant to GEORGE, DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM, Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, Commission special, for him, or his deputies, to examine upon oath all passengers going beyond the Seas from those Ports, and to grant them licences; with instructions. (22 Jac. I. p. 14.)
- 26 August. Grant to Sir FRANCIS WYATT, Knt., FRANCIS WEST, Sir GEORGE YARDLEY, Knt., and others, Commission special, for the better government of the people in Virginia. (22 Jac. I. p. 17.)
- 18 September. Commission appointing Sir GEORGE YARDLEY, Knt., Governor in Virginia. (22 Jac. I. p. 17.)
- 9 November. The King constitutes EDWARD DICHFELD and others to be his officers to search and see that no Tobacco be brought

- into this Kingdom from foreign parts, except from Virginia and the Summer Islands. (22 Jac. I. p. 4.)
- Proclamation for the settling the Plantation of Virginia. (1 Chas. I. p. 4.)
- 13 September. Grant to THOMAS WARNER, and others, the Custody of the Islands of St. Christophers, the Barbadoes and "Moncerat" [Mountserrat] in the Continent of America. (1 Chas. I. p. 6.)
- 19 May. Grant to GEORGE, DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM, WILLIAM, EARL OF PEMBROKE; PHILLIP, EARL OF MONTGOMERY, JAMES, EARL OF CARLISLE, and divers others, that they shall be one body politic and corporate of themselves, by the name of Governor and Company of Noblemen and Gentlemen of England, for the Plantation of Guiana; and that they shall have perpetual succession. (3 Chas. I. p. 5.)
- 26 March. Grant to JOHN HARVEY, FRANCIS WEST, and divers others, Commission special, to be the present Governor and Council for the Colony and Plantation in Virginia. (3 Chas. I. p. 3.)
- 4 March. Grant to SAMUEL ALDERSEY, THOMAS ADAMS, and others, all that part of New England, in America, lying and extending between the bounds and limits in an Indenture expressed, with divers liberties, jurisdictions and royalties, to them and their heirs for ever.—(4 Chas. I. p. 11.)
- 20 September. Grant to GEORGE ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY, and others, Commission special, to reprieve and stay from execution such persons as stand convicted, or hereafter shall be convicted, for small offences, who for strength of body or other ability shall be thought fit to be employed in foreign discoveries, or other services beyond the Seas. (4 Chas. I. p. 23.)
- 4 Feb. Grant to Sir WILLIAM ALEXANDER, Knt., and others of a Commission special, to make a voyage into the Gulf and River of Canada and the parts adjacent for the sole trade of Beaver Wools, Beaver Skins, Furs, Hides and Skins of Wild Beasts. (4 Chas. I. p. 34.)
- 25 May. Grant to PATRICK CRAFORD and MATHEW BYRKENHEAD, the office of clerks for the writing and entering of licences and passes granted by any Commissioners to persons going beyond the seas from the ports of Bristol, Beaumaris, Chester and Liverpool. (6 Chas. I. p. 5.)
- 19 Nov. Commission special directed to all Mayors, Recorders, Customers and other Officers within all port towns, ports and havens to examine and minister an oath to all passengers beyond the seas, except merchants and their factors. (6 Chas. I. p. 6, *in dorso*.)

- 4 December. Grant to ROBERT, LORD BROOKE, and others, to incorporate by the name of the Governor and Company of Adventurers of the City of Westminster, for the plantation of the Island of Providence, Henrietta, and the adjacent Islands lying upon the Coast of America. (6 Chas. I. p. 1.)
- Proclamation forbidding the disorderly trading with the "Savages" in New England in America, especially the furnishing of the Navies in those and other parts of America, by the English, with weapons and habiliments of war. (6 Chas. I. p. 11.)
- 19 Nov. Grant to EDWARD THOROWGOOD, the office of Clerk for writing of licences and passes to be granted by Commissioners to any person going out of this Realm, for 21 years. (6 Chas. I. p. 6.)
- 22 June. Grant to ROBERT, EARL OF WARWICK, and others, Governor and Company of Adventurers of the City of Westminster, for the plantation of the Islands of Providence, Henrietta, and the adjacent Islands, lying upon the coasts of America; all other Islands not formerly granted unto them, beginning at 6 degrees from the Equinoctial line towards the North, and extending from thence to 24 in Latitude towards the Tropic of Cancer, and between the degrees of 290 and 310 of Longitude, and Meridian distance through all the said Latitude, as the said degrees are in common computation reckoned and accounted in this Kingdom, to their heirs and successors. (7 Chas. I. p. 14.)
- 27 June. Grant to EDWARD, EARL OF DORSET, HENRY, EARL OF DENBIGH, and others, Commission special, to consider how the Virginia Plantation now standeth, and to consider what commodity may be raised in those parts. (7 Chas. I. p. 20.)
- 11 May. Grant to SIR WILLIAM ALEXANDER, and others, to collect Beaver Skins, &c., similar to the Grant made 4 Feb., 4 Chas. I. p. 34. (which see). (9 Chas. I. p. 7.)
- 23 September. Grant to THOMAS YOUNGE, gent., Commission special, to discover, find out, and search what parts are not yet inhabited in Virginia and America, and other parts thereunto adjoining. (9 Chas. I. p. 1.)
- 3 April. Grant to ROBERT, EARL OF WARWICK, HENRY, EARL OF HOLLAND, WILLIAM, LORD SAY AND SELE, ROBERT, LORD BROOKE, and others, Merchants Adventurers of the City of London, trading into the parts of America. (11 Chas. I. p. 8.)
- Commission Special, directed to the Recorder of the City of London, SIR PAUL PYNDER, Knt., and others, for the taking of oaths of such persons as shall desire to go beyond the seas, and for the doing of many other things, such as in discretion shall seem meet to them. (11 Chas. I. p. 9.)

- 2 April. Grant to Sir JOHN HARVYE, Knt., Commission special, to be the present Governor of the Colony and Plantation in Virginia, with several powers and authorities therein mentioned. (12 Chas. I. p. 21, *in dorso*.)
- 10 April. Grant to WILLIAM, ARCHBP. OF CANTERBURY, THOMAS, LORD COVENTRY, Keeper of the Great Seal, and others, Commission special, for the government of all persons within the Colonies and Plantations beyond the seas, according to the Laws and Constitutions there; and to constitute Courts as well Ecclesiastical as Civil for the determining of Causes there. (12 Chas. I. p. 21, *in dorso*.)
- 10 May. Grant to THOMAS MAHEVE, the office of clerk of the passes and licences in the Outports, and the writing and registering of the same, and of the names of all those that shall go out of this Kingdom beyond the Seas, for 21 years in reversion. (12 Chas. I. p. 14.)
- 13 November. Grant to JAMES, MARQUIS OF HAMILTON, HENRY, EARL OF HOLLAND, and others, all that whole Continent, Island or Region commonly called Newfoundland, bordering upon the Continent of America, to them and their heirs. (13 Chas. I. p. 32.)
- Proclamation against the disorderly transporting his Majesty's subjects to the plantations within the parts of America. (13 Chas. I. p. 15.)
- 11 January. Grant to Sir FRANCIS WYATT, Knt., Commission special, to be Governor of the Colony and plantation in Virginia during pleasure. (14 Chas. I. p. 29.)
- 29 March. Grant to RICHARD MORISON, Esq., the office of Captain or Keeper of the Castle of "Poynte Comfort," within the Lordship of Virginia, during pleasure, in reversion. (14 Chas. I. p. 38.)
- Proclamation to restrain the transporting of passengers and provisions to New England without licence. (14 Chas. I. p. 6, *in dorso*.)
- 16 December. Grant to HENRY ASHTON, Esq., PETER HAV, Esq., and others, Commission special, to declare in his Majesty's name, in all public assemblies and places of the Islands and province of Barbadoes, against HENRY HAWLEY, to be Governor or Lieutenant General of the said Island; and to charge and require him and his Deputy or Agents, under his and their Allegiance, forthwith to yield up the said office and place of government, and all the incidents thereunto, unto HENRY HUNCKES, or to such person or persons as the EARL OF CARLISLE shall appoint. (15 Chas. I. p. 23, *in dorso*.)

- 3 April. Grant to Sir FERDINAND GORGES, Knt., all that part, purpart and portion of the main land or country, now commonly called or known by the name of New England in America, to him and to his heirs. (15 Chas. I. p. 25.)
- 6 August. ROGER WINGATE, Esq., appointed King's Treasurer within the Lordship of Virginia for life. (15 Chas. I. p. 23.)
- Commission to JAMES, DUKE OF LENNOX, and others, for the tendering of an Oath to, all persons that go beyond the seas, except women, and children, and sailors. (16 Chas. I. p. 13.)
- 9 August. Grant to Sir WILLIAM BERKELEY, Knt., and divers others, Commission special, to be the present Council of and for the colony and plantation in Virginia, and to perform and execute the places, powers, and authorities incident to a Governor there. (17 Chas. I. p. 6.)
- 31 July. Grant to Sir WILLIAM BERKELEY, Knt., and others, Commission special, to be present Governor and Council of and for the colony and plantation in Virginia, and for the managing of affairs there, during pleasure. (12 Chas. II. p. 26, *in dorso*.)
- 22 December. Grant to all Mayors, Recorders, Customers, Comptrollers, Surveyors, and Searchers in all ports of England and Wales, a special Commission to minister an Oath to all and every person or persons that shall be licensed to go beyond the seas. (12 Chas. II. p. 31, *in dorso*.)
- 2 August. FRANCIS CRADDOCK, Esq., appointed Provost Marshal General of the Barbadoes for life. (12 Chas. II. p. 32.)
- 17 August. JOHN DAWES appointed Secretary of the Islands of Barbadoes, and to the Governor and Council there: also clerk of the several Courts there, during life. (12 Chas. II. p. 23.)
- 8 January. THOMAS LINCHE appointed Provost Marshal of Jamaica for life. (12 Chas. II. p. 30.)
- 22 September. Grant to THOMAS MAYHEW, Esq., of the office of clerk and clerkship of all Licences or passes in the Outports made, and to be made, to any person or persons, to go unto any foreign parts or places beyond the sea; and also the office of Register [Registrar] of the names of all the said persons for the term of 21 years in reversion. (12 Chas. II. p. 24.)
- 26 January. Confirmation of several Laws, concerning the people in Newfoundland, and upon the sea adjoining, and the bays, creeks and fresh rivers there. (12 Chas. II. p. 17.)
- 10 January. RICHARD POVEY appointed Secretary of and for Jamaica for life. (12 Chas. II. p. 30.)

- 12 September. Major JAMES RUSSELL, appointed Governor of Nevis, during pleasure. (12 Chas. II. p. 35.)
- 21 November. Grant to FRANCIS LORD WILLOUGHBY, all and singular prize ships, vessels, ordnance, furniture, ammunition, tackle and apparel, goods, chattels, merchandise, and things whatsoever in the late Wars between this nation and the Dutch, taken and seized at sea, in harbour, and at land, in or near the Islands of Barbadoes, St. Christophers, and other Islands in the West of America, not sold or disposed of, accounted for, or discharged by sufficient discharges or acquittances, or not returned, and discharged by his Majesty, or authority of Parliament, without any account whatsoever to be rendered or made for the same. (12 Chas. II. p. 27.)
- 13 March. ELIE ASHMOLE, Esq., appointed Secretary of Surinam [Surinam] and clerk of the King's Courts there. (13 Chas. II. p. 44.)
- 27 Sept. THOMAS BREEDON appointed Governor of Laccady and Nova Scotia, during life. (13 Chas. II. p. 36.)
- 13 May. Grant to JOHN EARL OF BATH, of 200 acres of land in the parish of St. George, Barbadoes, to him and his heirs. (13 Chas. II. p. 40.)
- 8 February. Commission appointing EDWARD DOVLEY to be Governor of Jamaica, with instructions. (13 Chas. II. p. 4.)
- 1 February. JOHN MANNE, gent., appointed Chief Surveyor of Jamaica during pleasure. (13 Chas. II. p. 8.)
- Proclamation for the encouraging of Planters in Jamaica. (13 Chas. II. p. 17, *in verso*.)
- 2 August. THOMAS LORD WINDSOR, appointed Governor of Jamaica. (13 Chas. II. p. 46.)
- 10 June. Revocation of Letters Patent appointing THOMAS BREEDON Governor of Laccady and Nova Scotia. (14 Chas. II. p. 6.)
- 15 March. Grant to WILLIAM DAVIDSON and others, licence special to dig for all mines of gold and other metals in Jamaica, for two years. (14 Chas. II. p. 11.)
- 17 Feb. JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, appointed High Admiral of Dunkirk, New England, Virginia, &c. (14 Chas. II. p. 12.)
- 23 April. Grant to the Governor, &c., of the English Colony of Connecticut in New England, of an Incorporation with divers privileges. (14 Chas. II. p. 11.)
- 7 Feb. Grant to the Company for propagating of the Gospel in New England, an Incorporation with divers privileges. (14 Chas. II. p. 11.)

- 17 July. THOMAS TEMPLE, Esq., appointed Governor of Laccady, and other the territories in America, for life. (14 Chas. II. p. 5.)
- 18 November. Grant to FRANCIS, LORD WILLOUGHBY, all those Islands called the Caribee Islands, containing in them the Islands of St. Christopher's alias St. Aristooall, Granado alias Greinada, St. Vincent, St. Lucy alias St. Lucre, Barbidas alias Barbadoes, Mittalania alias Martenico, Domenico, and others, to hold the same for 7 years. (14 Chas. II. p. 20.)
- 24 March. Grant to GEORGE, DUKE OF ALBEMARLE, ANTHONY, LORD ASHLEY, and others, all that territory or track [tract] of land called Carolina. (15 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 17 July. Commission to THOMAS TEMPLE, Esq., to be Governor of several places in America. (15 Chas. II. p. 18.)
- Grant to JOHN CLARKE and others, Inhabitants of New England, of divers liberties, &c. (15 Chas. II. p. 15.)
- 9 April. Grant to THOMAS ROSSE and others, the office of Receiver General, of all sums of money due and payable from the several plantations in Africa and America, for life. (15 Chas. II. p. 11.)
- Grant to the Governor and Company of Rhode Island of divers privileges. (15 Chas. II. p. 15.)
- 2 June. Grant to FRANCIS, LORD WILLOUGHBY, and others, of the main tract of land, being part of the continent of Guiana in America, called Surinam. (15 Chas. II. p. 16.)
- 13 August. Grant to JOHN COLLINS, of a moiety of the profits of the Isle of Barbada, alias Barbuda [Barbadoes], reserved to the King for 7 years; and after the expiration of the said 7 years, then grants it to the said JOHN for 31 years. (16 Chas. II. p. 11.)
- 26 April. JAMES DREBBLE appointed Escheator of the Isles of Barbadoes and Caribee, for life. (16 Chas. II. p. 3.)
- 12 March. Grant to JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, and his heirs, all that part of the main land of New England, and several Islands adjacent. (16 Chas. II. p. 8.)
- 17 Feb. Grant to THOMAS ELLIOTT, of certain Copper Mines and other metals in Nova Scotia, for 31 years. (16 Chas. II. p. 17.)
- 29 May. Grant to Sir GEORGE CARTERET, Knt, and JOHN TRETHERWY, one annuity of 500*l*. per annum, to be paid out of one moiety of the profits arising out of the Caribee Islands, and due or payable to the Crown during the lives of WILLIAM LEY and JAMES CARTERETT. (17 Chas. II. p. 5.)
- 3 April. Declaration that the commodities of Jamaica shall pay no customs for the space of five years. (17 Chas. II. p. 3.)

- 20 December. Grant to Sir JAMES MODYFORD, Knt., licence to distinguish the Island of Providence alias St. Katherine, into counties, towns, manors, lordships and other privileges. (18 Chas. II. p. 4)
- 4 February. WILLIAM WILLOUGHBY, Esq., appointed Captain General of the Caribee Islands for three years. (18 Chas. II. p. 4)
- 19 March. EDWARD SCARBURGH appointed Surveyor General of Virginia during life. (19 Chas. II. p. 8.)
- 8 May. Grant to HENRY, EARL OF ST. ALBANS, JOHN, LORD BERKELEY, Sir WILLIAM MORETON, and JOHN TRETHERWEY, all that entire tract, territory, or parcel of land in America, and bounded by and within the head of the rivers Tappahanocke, alias Rappahanocke, and Quirough or Patowmack rivers, to them and their heirs. (21 Chas. II. p. 4)
- 1 November. Grant to CHRISTOPHER, DUKE OF ALBEMARLE, WILLIAM, EARL OF CRAVEN, JOHN, LORD BERKELEY, ANTHONY, LORD ASHLEY, Sir GEORGE CARTERET, Sir PETER COLLITON, &c., all those Islands called the Bahama Islands or the Islands of Lucayos, lying in the degrees of 22 to 27, and all ports, havens, creeks, &c., to their heirs and assigns. (22 Chas. II. p. 9.)
- 11 January. Grant to EDWARD, EARL OF SANDWICH, RICHARD, LORD GORGES, WILLIAM, LORD ALLINGTON, THOMAS GREY, and HENRY BLOUNCKER, Esquires, Sir HUMPHRY WINCH, Sir JOHN FINCH, and EDMOND WALLER, several yearly salaries, viz: to the EARL OF SANDWICH, 700*l*. per annum, and to the rest (to each) 500*l*. per annum, they being of the Council for Foreign Plantations. (22 Chas. II. p. 8.)
- 6 August. Grant to FRANCIS RAYNES, all the lands and estates of one HENRY EDLYN, lying and being in the Island of Barbados, escheated to the Crown by his being executed for the murder of his wife. (22 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 8 July. EDWYN STEED appointed Provost Marshal General of the Barbadoes, for life. (22 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 9 Sept. Grant to JOHN STRODE to farm the Imposts upon the growth of the Leeward Islands, for 7 years. (22 Chas. II. p. 5.)
- 23 March. Sir ERNEST BRYAN, Knt., appointed Escheator in the Barbadoes and the Caribee Islands, for life. (23 Chas. II. p. 3.)
- 4 April. Commission for JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, and others, to be of the Council for Foreign Plantations. (23 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 7 March. CHARLES WHEELER appointed Captain General of the Caribee Islands. (23 Chas. II. p. 2.)

- 19 June. Commission appointing Sir RICHARD TEMPLE, Knt., to be of the Council of Foreign Plantations. (23 Chas. II. p. 2, *in dorso*.) Another Commission (same part) dated 15 Aug.
- 17 November. ALEXANDER CULPEPER appointed Surveyor in Virginia, during pleasure. (23 Chas. II. p. 8.)
- 16 September. ROBERT CLOWES appointed Chief Clerk to attend the Supreme Council in the town of St. Iago, in Jamaica, during life. (24 Chas. II. p. 3.)
- 27 September. Commission granting to ANTHONY, EARL OF SHAFTESBURY, and others, a standing Council for Trade and Traffic both at home and for the Foreign Plantations. (24 Chas. II. p. 4.)
- 19 July. Grant to WILLIAM, EARL OF KINNOUL, in consideration of a surrender by him made of his interest in the Caribee Islands, one annuity of 600*l.* per annum for five years, to be paid out of the four and a half per cent. Customs from those Islands, and after the expiration of five years the like annuity of 1000*l.* per annum to be paid for ever. (24 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 10 February. Revocation of the Grant formerly made to Sir CHARLES WHEELER, of the Government of the Leeward Islands. (24 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 10 February. WILLIAM STAPLETON appointed Governor of the Leeward Islands during pleasure. (24 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 6 July. WILLIAM, LORD WILLOUGHBY, appointed Captain General, and Governor in Chief, of the Barbadoes and Caribee Islands, during pleasure. (24 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 13 April. Grant to LEONARD COMPEARE and THOMAS MARTYN, Esq., the office of Receiver of the Duties upon all Wines, Brandies, &c., imported into Jamaica, for life. (26 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 29 June. Grant to JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, of several Islands and main land, near New England, particularly bounded, to him and his heirs, &c. (26 Chas. II. p. 5.)
- 28 March. RICHARD MORLEY, Esq., appointed Secretary of Barbadoes, and Clerk of the Courts there, during life. (26 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 8 July. THOMAS, LORD CULPEPER, appointed Lieutenant and Governor General of Virginia, during life. (27 Chas. II. p. 7.)
- 18 March. Grant to GEORGE GOSSELYNG, of all the lands, tenements, goods, and chattels of his brother JAMES GOSSELYNG, in the Island of Jamaica, forfeited by his being an alien. (27 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 27 January. The King declares and confirms several Laws concerning his people in Newfoundland, and upon the sea adjoining, &c. (27 Chas. II. p. 11.)

- Proclamation to prohibit commodities into Foreign Plantations, but from England only. (27 Chas. II. p. 10.)
- 11 March. JOHN RICHARDS appointed Secretary of the Barbadoes, for life. (27 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 25 Jan. ROBERT THORNTON, gent., appointed Provost Marshal of Jamaica, for life. (27 Chas. II. p. 7.)
- 3 September. HARBOTTLE WINGFIELD, gent., appointed Clerk of the Court of Common Pleas at Port Royal, Jamaica. (27 Chas. II. p. 3.)
- 27 January. RALPH WYATT appointed Clerk of the Market in Barbadoes, during pleasure. (27 Chas. II. p. 11.)
- 10 October. Commission granted to Sir WILLIAM BERKELEY, to pardon the Rebels in Virginia upon their submission. (28 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 10 October. HERBERT JEFFERY, and others, Commissioners appointed to enquire and report the grievances of the Inhabitants of Virginia. (28 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 10 October. Captain ROBERT WALTER, Commissioner, appointed Governor of Virginia, in the absence of HERBERT JEFFERY. (28 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 9 October. HERBERT JEFFERY appointed Governor of Virginia in the place of Sir WILLIAM BERKELEY. (28 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 11 November. Commission granted for HERBERT JEFFERY to be Lieutenant Governor of Virginia. (28 Chas. II. p. 3.)
- 9 March. GARRETT COTTER appointed Secretary and Marshal of the Islands of Nevis, Teago, and Mountserrat, for three years. (28 Chas. II. p. 5.)
- 10 October. Grant to the Governor and Council of Virginia; a special pardon for passing Acts of State to the Rebels. (28 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- Same date and part, the King confirms and grants to the Inhabitants of Virginia, privileges, &c.
- Commission to JOHN WILLOUGHBY, and others, to administer an oath to Sir JONATHAN ATKINS, appointed Captain General of the Caribee Islands; another, to RANDOLPH RUSSELL, and others, to administer an oath to WILLIAM STAPLETON, appointed Captain General of the Caribee Islands, lying leeward of Guadalupe, and for WILLIAM STAPLETON to administer an oath to the Deputy Governors of the same. (29 Chas. II. p. 10.)
- 27 Apr. CHARLES HERBERT appointed Chief Clerk in the town of St. Iago de la Vaga, in Jamaica. (29 Chas. II. p. 4.)
- 1 March. CHARLES, EARL OF CARLISLE, appointed Governor and Captain General of Jamaica. (30 Chas. II. p. 6.)

- 13 April. The King confirms divers Laws made in Jamaica. (30 Chas. II. p. 7.) The heads of the Bills are forty in number.
- 26 September. Grant to EDWARD RANDOLPH, Esq., and others, Commission to administer an oath to JOSIAS WINSLOW, Governor of New Plymouth; also to BENEDICT ARNOLD, Esq., Governor of Rhode Island and Providence Plantation; to JOHN LEVERETT, Esq., Governor of Massachusetts Bay; and to WILLIAM LEET, Esq., Governor of the Corporation of Connecticut. (30 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 20 April. Indenture between the King and ROBERT SPENCER, JOHN STRODE, CHARLES TUCKER, and HENRY DANIEL, Esquires, as to the Imposts and Customs due to the King, of four and a half per cent. in the Islands of Barbadoes, Nevis, Antegua, Mountserrat, and St. Christopher's for seven years. (30 Chas. II. p. 4.)
- 21 June. JOHN BINDLOSS and SIMON WINSLOW appointed Chief Clerk, Register (Registrar), and Sole Examiner in the Court of Chancery in Barbadoes for their lives. (31 Chas. II. p. 5.)
- 6 December. THOMAS, LORD CULPEPER, appointed Lieutenant and Governor General of Virginia, for life. (31 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 2 August. GARRETT COTTER appointed Secretary and Marshal of the Islands of Nevis, St. Christopher's, Antegua, and Mountserrat, for three years. (31 Chas. II. p. 6.)
- Commission to JOHN CUTTS, and others, for governing the Colony of New Hampshire, in America. (31 Chas. II. p. 6.)
- 8 May. CHARLES JONES appointed Postmaster and Register of the Admiralty in Barbadoes. (31 Chas. II. p. 5.)
- 5 April. THOMAS ROBSON appointed Clerk of the Market in Bridgtown, in Barbadoes, during pleasure. (31 Chas. II. p. 5.)
- 20 March. NICHOLAS SPENCER appointed Secretary in Virginia, during pleasure. (31 Chas. II. p. 6.)
- 8 December. Concerning Laws to be made in Virginia: the confirmation of Tithes, &c. (31 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 24 February. JOHN BINDLOSSE appointed Clerk of the Markets in Jamaica. (32 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 6 March. JOSEPH CRISPE appointed Escheator in the Leeward Islands. (32 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 19 May. WILLIAM BLATHWAITE, Esq., appointed Surveyor and Auditor General of all the Revenues in America. (32 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 28 October. RICHARD SUTTON appointed Governor of Barbadoes, &c. (32 Chas. II. p. 3.)
- 28 February. Grant made to WILLIAM PENN, Esq., of a tract of land,

- with the Islands belonging to it, in America, bounded on the east by Delaware, &c. (33 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 2 September. Sir THOMAS LYNCH appointed Governor of Jamaica. (33 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 21 April. OBEDIAH CLAYTON and SAMUEL TRAVEL appointed Clerks of the Passes, for 21 years. (33 Chas. II. p. 3.)
- 9 May. EDWARD CRANFELD, Esq., appointed Governor of New Hampshire. (34 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 14 Nov. CORNWALL SOMERS, gent., appointed Postmaster in Barbadoes, vice CHARLES JONES, deceased. (34 Chas. II. p. 8.)
- 14 December. TIMOTHY THORNHILL, of Barbadoes, created a Baronet. (34 Chas. II. p. 9.)
- 22 March. The King doth give and grant to JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, his heirs and assigns, the town of Newcastle, alias Delaware, and fort thereunto belonging, situate between Maryland and New Jersey; and all that tract of land within the circle of twelve miles about the said town, situate upon the river Delaware; and all Islands in the said river, and the said river, and soil thereof, lying north of the said circle; and all that tract of land upon Delaware river, beginning 12 miles south from the said town of Newcastle, alias Delaware, and extending south to Cape Lopin. To be holden of the manor of East Greenwich, co. Kent, in free and common socage, and not in capite or by knight's service, yielding and rendering therefore every year four beaver skins, when the same shall be demanded, or within ninety days after such demand made—with several powers and authorities, amongst others to exercise Martial Law. (35 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 23 Nov. GEORGE HANNAH, Esq., appointed Provost Marshal General of Barbadoes. (35 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 28 Sept. FRANCIS, LORD HOWARD of Effingham, appointed Lieutenant and Governor General of Virginia, during pleasure. (35 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 1 January. RICHARD CONY, Esq., appointed Lieutenant Governor and Commander in Chief of the Bermuda or Summer Islands, during pleasure, with power of constituting officers; the places of Sheriff, Provost Marshal, and Secretary of the said Islands always excepted. (36 Chas. II. p. 7.)
- 11 December. JOHN MOUNTSTEVEN, Esq., appointed Provost Marshal General of Jamaica, during pleasure; to execute by deputy, first approved by the Governor, or some of the Council there, for the time being. (36 Chas. II. p. 8.)

- 17 December. JOHN TUCKER, gent., appointed Provost Marshal General, or Sheriff, and Secretary of Bermuda, alias the Summer Islands, to exercise by himself or deputy, during pleasure. (36 Chas. II. p. 8.)
- 2 July. THOMAS ROBSON, gent., appointed Clerk of the Markets of St Michael's, alias Bridge Town, Spikes Town, and all the Towns in the Barbadoes. (1 Jac. II. p. 1.)
- 11 April. JOHN MOUNTSTEVENS, Esq., appointed Provost Marshal General of Jamaica. (1 Jac. II. p. 4.)
- 17 October. GEORGE HANNAY, Esq., appointed Provost Marshal General of Barbadoes. (1 Jac. II. p. 8.)
- 15 October. EDWARD RANDOLPH, Esq., appointed Collector, Surveyor, and Searcher of the Customs, within the colonies of New England, which office was erected the 15 Oct. 33 Chas. II., with a salary of 100*l.* per ann. (1 Jac. II. p. 8.)
- 8 October. The King doth erect, constitute, and appoint a President and Council to take care of the territory and dominion of New England, commonly called Massachusetts Bay; and appoints JOSEPH DUDLEY, Esq., to be the first president. (1 Jac. II. p. 8.)
- 28 October. FRANCIS, LORD HOWARD, of Effingham, appointed Lieutenant and Governor General of Virginia. (1 Jac. II. p. 8.)
- 21 October. NICHOLAS SPENCER, Esq., appointed Secretary in Virginia. (1 Jac. II. p. 9.)
- 21 October. ALEXANDER CULPEPER, Esq., appointed Surveyor General in Virginia. (1 Jac. II. p. 9.)
- 17 October. REGINALD WILSON, of Jamaica, gent., appointed Clerk of the Naval or Navy Office in Jamaica. (1 Jac. II. p. 9.)
- 28 October. Sir PHILIP HOWARD, Knt., appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief, in and over Jamaica, and the other territories depending thereon. (1 Jac. II. p. 10.)
- 5 December. Grant to HUGH NODEN, Merchant Taylor of London, of five shares of land, with the edifices thereupon, situate in the Summer Islands alias Bermuda, to him and his heirs for ever. To be held in free and common socage, by fealty only. (1 Jac. II. p. 10.)
- 8 January. ARCHIBALD CARMICHAEL appointed Clerk of the Navy in Barbadoes. (2 Jac. II. p. 2.)
- 30 April. RICHARD CONY, Esq., is constituted Lieutenant Governor and Commander in Chief of Bermuda or Summer Island: a Quo Warranto being issued, and Judgment thereon entered against the Bermuda Company. (2 Jac. II. p. 6, *in dorso*.)

- 9 June. Grant to Colonel JOHN LEGG, CHRISTOPHER GUISE, and JOHN ROBINS, (upon the surrender of ROGER WHALEY,) the office of Master or Registrar, for the taking cognizance of the free consents of such persons as shall go into the plantations in America or elsewhere. (2 Jac. II. p. 7.)
- 29 June. JOHN TUCKER appointed Secretary and Provost Marshal General of the Bermuda or Summer Islands. (2 Jac. II. p. 9.)
- 3 June. Sir EDMUND ANDROS appointed Governor of New England. (2 Jac. II. p. 9.)
- 10 June. THOMAS DUNGAN, Esq., appointed Governor of New York. (2 Jac. II. p. 9.)
- 9 Sept. THOMAS MONTGOMERY appointed Attorney General of Barbadoes. (2 Jac. II. p. 10.)
- 9 Sept. Sir ROBERT ROBINSON appointed Governor of Bermuda. (2 Jac. II. p. 10, *in dorso*.)
- 28 Sept. Sir NATHANIEL JOHNSON to be Governor in and over the Islands of Nevis, &c., known by the name of the Caribbee Islands. (2 Jac. II. p. 10, *in dorso*.)
- 25 Nov. Commission for the DUKE OF ALBEMARLE to be Governor of Jamaica. (2 Jac. II. p. 11.)
- 28 Dec. WILLIAM TYACK, gent., appointed Escheator of the Leeward Islands. (2 Jac. II. p. 12.)
- 4 March. Grant to CHRISTOPHER, DUKE OF ALBEMARLE, of all Wrecks of Plate, gold, silver, &c., on the north side of Hispaniola, or about the Islands of Bahama and Florida. (3 Jac. II. p. 1.)
- 2 March. Grant to CHRISTOPHER, DUKE OF ALBEMARLE, of all Mines of Gold, &c., in the Colonies of America. (3 Jac. II. p. 2.)
- 12 August. Ratification of the Letters Patent made to the DUKE OF ALBEMARLE on the 4th March. (3 Jac. II. p. 7.)
- 23 August. Grant to the DUKE OF ALBEMARLE, the sole use of saw mills in the plantations of America, (New England excepted), for the term of 14 years. (3 Jac. II. p. 8.)
- 13 August. The King erects the office of Provost Marshal General of New England, and grants the same to Sir WILLIAM Phipps. (3 Jac. II. p. 8.)
- 12 November. HENRY HORDESNELL, Esq., appointed Justice, or Chief Judge of the Bermuda or Summer Islands. (3 Jac. II. p. 9.)
- January 20. Proclamation for the more effectual reducing and suppressing pirates or privateers in America. (3 Jac. II. p. 9.)

- 4 November. MATHEW PLOWMAN appointed Collector and Receiver of New York, with a salary of 200*l*. per annum, vice LUCAS SANTEN. (3 Jac. II. p. 10.)
- 20 October. Grant to the EARL OF FEVERSHAM, of all Wrecks, &c., on the north side of the main land of America. (3 Jac. II. p. 10.)
- 28 February. Grant to ROBERT BRENT, all Wrecks, &c., in or upon any of the rocks, shelves, seas, or banks, on or near the coast of America, between the Bermudas and Porto Rico, or between Cartagena and the Havanna. (4 Jac. II. p. 3.)
- 5 May. The King authorises the DUKE OF ALBEMARLE, (during his being Governor of Jamaica), to confer knighthood upon any six deserving persons, according to his own discretion, in that Island. (4 Jac. II. p. 4.)
- 20 April. The King erects and establishes the office of Secretary and sole Register [Registrar] in New England, and grant the said office to EDWARD RANDOLPH, Esq. (4 Jac. II. p. 4.)
- 27 September. The King confirms to THOMAS, LORD CULPEPER, an entire tract of land in Virginia, bounded within the springs of the rivers of Tapphannock and Quiriough, to him, his heirs and assigns for ever—yielding and paying, therefore, *6*l*. 13*s*. 4*d*.* (4 Jac. II. p. 7.)
- 5 September. Grant to JOHN, EARL OF BATH, ANTHONY, LORD FALKLAND, and others, the use of the ship *Forstight*, to take up and recover Gold near Hispaniola. (4 Jac. II. p. 7.)
- 15 September. HENRY FIFIELD, gent., appointed Secretary and Provost Marshal General of the Summer Islands, alias the Bermudas. (4 Jac. II. p. 8.)
- 7 April. Sir EDMUND ANDROS appointed Captain General and Governor over the Massachusetts Bay, &c. (Pennsylvania and the county of Delaware only excepted, vide Pat. 3 June, 2 Jac. II.) (4 Jac. II. p. 8.)
- 6 April. Major HENRY CARRE appointed Provost Marshal General of Jamaica. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 1.)
- 19 July. HENDER MOLESWORTH, of Jamaica, Esq., created a Baronet. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 2.)
- 8 August. ARCHIBALD CARMICHAEL, appointed Clerk of the Navy in the Barbadoes. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 4.)
- 25 July. Sir HENDER MOLESWORTH appointed Captain General of Jamaica. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 4.)
- 3 August. JAMES KENDALL, Esq., appointed Captain General of Barbadoes, St. Lucia, &c. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 4.)

- 14 September. CHIDLEY BROOKE appointed Collector and Receiver of New York. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 5.)
- 8 August. REGINALD WILSON appointed Clerk of the Navy in Jamaica. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 5.)
- 3 October. Grant to JAMES KENDALL, (who was made Governor of Barbadoes on the 3d of August last), a salary of 1200*l*. a year. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 3 October. Grant of a large Commission to JAMES KENDALL, lately made Governor of Barbadoes. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 26 October. CHRISTOPHER CODRINGTON, Esq., appointed Governor of the Islands of Nevis, &c. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 15 November. HENRY FIFEILD* appointed Secretary and Provost Marshal of Bermuda. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 7.)
- 8 November. ISAAC RICHER appointed Governor of Bermuda, &c. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 7.)
- 23 December. WILLIAM, EARL OF INCHQUIN, Lieutenant General of Jamaica, appointed Vice Admiral of the said Island. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 8.)
- 12 December. RICHARD LLOYD appointed Clerk of the Crown in Jamaica. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 8.)
- 6 November. The King erects an office to be called the Secretary of New York, and appoints MATHEW CLARKSON to the same. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 8.)
- 25 November. JOHN STEDE appointed Clerk of the Markets of St. Michael, alias Bridge-town, &c., in Barbadoes. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 8.)
- 4 January. HENRY SLATER appointed Governor of New York. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 8.)
- 7 October. WILLIAM, EARL OF INCHQUIN, appointed Lieutenant or Governor General of Jamaica. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 8.)
- 13 December. THOMAS FERNELEY, Esq., appointed Secretary of the Islands of St. Christopher's, &c. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 9.)
- 12 December. EPAPHRODITUS HOUGHTON appointed Provost Marshal General of the Islands of St. Christopher's. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 9.)
- 17 January. Colonel WILLIAM COLE appointed Secretary in Virginia. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 9.)
- 31 December. CHRISTOPHER CODRINGTON, Captain* General of Nevis, appointed Vice Admiral of the said Island. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 9.)

* [See 25 Sept., 4 Jac. 11.]

- 25 February. GEORGE HANWAY appointed Provost Marshal General of Barbadoes. (2 Will. & Mary, p. 2.)
- 5 November. FRANCIS, LORD HOWARD of Effingham, appointed Governor General of Virginia. (2 Will. & Mary, p. 5.)
- 4 December. JOSEPH BATHURST and RICHARD DODINGTON, appointed Clerk of the Court of Common Pleas of Jamaica. (2 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 25 November. Grant to THOMAS NEALE, Esq., of all Wrecks, &c., within twenty leagues of the Bermudas. (2 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 27 June. LIONEL COPLEY, Esq., appointed Governor of Maryland. (3 Will. & Mary, p. 2.)
- 4 June. ROWLAND WILLIAMS, Esq., appointed Clerk of the Navy of the Leeward Caribee Islands. (3 Will. & Mary, p. 3.)
- 5 September. Sir THOMAS LAWRENCE appointed Secretary of Maryland. (3 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 7 October. The King incorporates the inhabitants of Massachusetts Bay in New England, &c. (3 Will. & Mary, p. 7.)
- 1 October. THOMAS BELCHAMBER appointed Provost Marshal General of the Islands of St. Christophers, &c., vice EPAPHRODITUS HAUGHTON. (3 Will. & Mary, p. 7.)
- 30 November. JAMES VERNON, Esq., appointed Chief Clerk of St. Iago de la Vaga, Jamaica. (3 Will. & Mary, p. 8.)
- 11 January. JOHN PALMER, Esq., appointed Secretary of St. Christophers, &c. (3 Will. & Mary, p. 9.)
- 12 December. Sir WILLIAM PHIPPS appointed, Captain of Massachusetts Bay. (3 Will. & Mary, p. 9.)
- 1 March. Sir EDMOND ANDROS, appointed Lieutenant and Governor General of Virginia. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 1.)
- 18 March. BENJAMIN FLETCHER appointed Captain General and Governor of New York. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 2.)
- 1 March. SAMUEL ALLEN, Esq., appointed Governor of New Hampshire. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 2.)
- 5 July. Grant to THOMAS NEALE of all Wrecks, &c., on the Coast of Bermudas, or within 20 Leagues. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 5.)
- 16 July. Grant to THOMAS NEALE, of all Treasure Trove in the little Island called Ireland, near the Bermudas. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 5.)
- 20 September. WILLIAM BRODRICKE appointed Attorney General in Jamaica. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)

- 20 September. WILLIAM BEESTON, Esq., appointed Governor of Jamaica. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 22 August. Grant to THOMAS NEALE of all mines of gold within their Majesties' plantations in America, for 51 years; yielding and paying a sixth part. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 19 August. The King and Queen, in consideration of 400*l*, do give unto THOMAS NEALE, Esq., all Wrecks, &c., between Cartagena and Jamaica; and between either of those two places and the Havanna. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 16 January. CHRISTOPHER ROBINSON, Esq., appointed Secretary in Virginia. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 8.)
- 8 February. Licence granted to found a College in the West part of Virginia. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 9.)
- 21 October. BENJAMIN FLETCHER (lately made Governor of New York), appointed Governor of Pennsylvania. (6 Will. & Mary, p. 10.)
- 1 March. JOHN GODDARD, Esq., appointed Governor and Commander of the Bermuda or Summer Islands. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 1.)
- 20 February. The King pardons GEERRARD BEECKMAN, MYNDERT COARTEN, THOMAS WILLIAMS, JOHN VERNILLIE, ABRAHAM BRASIER, and ABRAHAM GOVERNEUR, all of New York; all treasons and murders for the death of JOSIAH BROWN, of New York (is particularly mentioned). (5 Will. & Mary, p. 1.)
- 10 March. Grant to MAINHARDT, DUKE OF LEINSTER, of all Wrecks, &c., &c., between the Latitudes of 12 Degrees South and 40 Degrees North, by him to be recovered at any time within 20 years after the date hereof, (the Bermudas, Cartagena, and Jamaica excepted) for several terms of years, one full tenth of the premises reserved to the King and Queen. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 1.)
- 10 February. FRANCIS NICHOLSON, Esq., appointed Captain General and Governor of Maryland. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 2.)
- 27 January. WILLIAM BARNES, Esq., appointed Provost Marshal General of the Islands of St. Christopher's, Nevis, Mountserrat and Antegua, during pleasure. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 2.)
- 25 April. Grant to THOMAS NEALE, Esq., and JOHN TYZACKE, gent., all Wrecks, &c., &c., within 30 Leagues of the Isle of Stables, and betwixt 40 and 50 Degrees of North Latitude, to be gotten and recovered by them within seven years after the date hereof. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 3.)
- 15 April. Grant to the Widows and Children of JACOB LEISLER and JACOB MILBURNE, of New York, all the real and personal estates of the said LEISLER and MILBURNE, executed for

- treason or supposed treason, in the Colony of New York. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 4)
- 13 December. Grant to Sir JOHN HOSKYNs, of Harewood, co. Hereford, Knt. & Bart., all those Islands called Ascension, Trinidad, and Martin V^g, to him, his heirs and assigns, for ever—yielding and paying the fourth part of the profits of all mines of gold and silver wrought in the said Islands on the 5th Nov. yearly. To be holden of the manor of East Greenwich, in socage, and not in capite, nor by knight's service. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 5.)
- 26 December. FRANCIS RUSSELL, Esq., appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of the Islands of Barbadoes, Sta. Lucia, Dominico, St. Vincent's, &c., commonly called the Caribbee Islands, lying and being to windward from Guadaloupe. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 5.)
- 26 June. Colonel RALPH WORMLEY appointed Secretary of Virginia, (vice CHRISTOPHER ROBINSON, Esq., deceased,) to hold the same by himself or deputy, during pleasure. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 10 June. BENJAMIN FLETCHER, Esq., Governor of New York and Pennsylvania, to be Commander of the Militia of Connecticut. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 7, *in verso*.)
- 8 March. EDWARD CRANFELD, Esq., appointed Clerk of the Navy in Barbadoes, vice ARCHIBALD CARMICHAEL, Esq., deceased, during pleasure. (6 Will. & Mary, p. 1.)
- 17 January. Revocation of the appointment of GEORGE HANNAH to the office of Provost Marshal of Barbadoes, and appoints JAMES HANNAH, Esq., to the said office. (7 Will. III. p. 4.)
- 16 April. JOHN PERRIE, Esq., appointed Provost Marshal General of the Islands of St. Christopher's, Nevis, Mountserrat, and Antegua, during pleasure, vice WILLIAM BARNES, Esq., deceased. (8 Will. III. p. 4.)
- 1 May. WILLIAM BRODERICK, Esq., appointed Attorney General of Jamaica. (8 Will. III. p. 6.)
- 26 June. WILLIAM PARTRIDGE, Esq., appointed Lieutenant Governor of New Hampshire, during pleasure. (8 Will. III. p. 8.)
- 4 January. SAMUEL DAY, Esq., appointed Lieutenant Governor and Commander in Chief of the Bermudas or Summer Islands. (9 Will. III. p. 3.)
- 22 February. EDWARD PARSONS, Esq., appointed Secretary of St. Christopher's, Nevis, Mountserrat, and Antegua, and other Leeward Caribbee Islands, during pleasure. (9 Will. III. p. 4.)

- 18 June. RICHARD, EARL OF BELMONT, appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of Massachusetts Bay; also Governor and Commander in Chief of all that province of New Hampshire within New England, extending from three miles northward of Merrimac River unto the province of Main. (9 Will. III. p. 6.)
- 18 June. RICHARD, EARL OF BELMONT, appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of New York. (9 Will. III. p. 7.)
- 24 July. RALPH GREY, Esq., appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of the Islands of Barbadoes, Sta. Lucia, Dominico, St. Vincent's, &c. and the rest of the Islands, &c., commonly called the Caribee Islands. (9 Will. III. p. 7.)
- 17 July. JOHN BABER, Esq., appointed Secretary of Jamaica, and Commissary of the Stores and Clerk of the Enrolment of Deeds, &c., during pleasure. (9 Will. III. p. 7.)
- 18 August. The King releaseth unto Sir WILLIAM BEESTON, Knt., Lieutenant Governor of Jamaica, all offences and neglects committed for his not taking the oaths, appointed to be taken by the Governors of Colonies in Asia, Africa, or America. (10 Will. III. p. 5.)
- 12 August. GEORGE GOLDING, Esq., appointed Provost Marshal General of Jamaica, during pleasure. (10 Will. III. p. 7.)
- 20 July. FRANCIS NICHOLSON, Esq., appointed Lieutenant and Governor General of Virginia. (He succeeded Sir EDWARD ANDROS, Knt., who obtained leave to return home for the recovery of his health.) (10 Will. III. p. 8.)
- 19 October. NATHANIEL BLAKESTON, Esq., appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of Maryland. (10 Will. III. p. 9.)
- 20 September. THOMAS LAWRENCE, Esq., appointed Secretary of Maryland, during pleasure. (Letters Patent appointing Sir THOMAS LAWRENCE, Bart., of the 5th Sept., 3 Will. & Mary., are revoked.) (10 Will. III. p. 10.)
- 6 May. WILLIAM NEEDHAM, gent., appointed Clerk of the Crown and Clerk of the Peace of Jamaica, during pleasure. (11 Will. III. p. 1.)
- 25 March. WILLIAM WELBY, Esq., appointed Secretary of Barbadoes, during pleasure. (11 Will. III. p. 1.)
- 7 June. EDWARD JONES, gent., appointed Secretary and Provost Marshal General of the Bermudas, alias Summer Islands. (11 Will. III. p. 2.)

- 18 May. EDWARD CHILTON, of the Middle Temple, Barrister, appointed Attorney General of Barbadoes. (11 Will. III. p. 2.)
- 5 January. Sir WILLIAM BEESTON appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of Jamaica, during pleasure. (11 Will. III. p. 4.)
- 17 March. ALLEN BRODERICK, Esq., appointed Attorney General of Jamaica, during pleasure. (11 Will. III. p. 5.)
- 29 August. ALEXANDER SKENE appointed Secretary of, and Clerk of the several Courts in Barbadoes, during pleasure. (11 Will. III. p. 6.)
- 13 May. CHRISTOPHER CODRINGTON, Esq., appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief over the Islands of Nevis, St. Christopher's, Mountserrat, Antigua, Barbadoes, Anguilla, &c. (11 Will. III. p. 6, *in dorso*.)
- 23 Nov. RALPH GREY, Esq., and others, appointed Commissioners at Barbadoes, Sta. Lucia, Dominico, St. Vincent's, &c., for examining of Piracies. Similar Commissions to STAFFORD FAIRBORE, and others, for Newfoundland; to BENJAMIN BENNETT, Esq., and others, for the Bermudas or Summer Islands; to NATHAN BLACKSTON, Esq., for Maryland and Pennsylvania; to CHRISTOPHER CODRINGTON, Esq., for St. Christopher's, Mountserrat, Antigua, Barbouda, [Barbadoes], Anguilla, &c., commonly called the Caribee Islands; to FRANCIS NICHOLSON, Esq., for Virginia and Carolina; and to RICHARD, EARL OF BELMONT, for Massachusetts Bay, New Hampshire, and Rhode Island. (12 Will. III. p. 1.)
- 13 December. SAMUEL COX, Esq., appointed Clerk of the Navy Office in Barbadoes, during pleasure. (12 Will. III. p. 1.)
- 23 November. RICHARD, EARL OF BELMONT, and others, appointed Commissioners for examining of Piracies at New York, East and West, New Jersey, and Connecticut; also to Sir WILLIAM BEESTON, Knt., for Jamaica and the Bahama Islands. (12 Will. III. p. 1, *in dorso*.)
- 24 September. BENJAMIN BENNETT, Esq., appointed Lieutenant-Governor and Commander in Chief of the Bermuda or Summer Islands, during pleasure. (12 Will. III. p. 2.)
- 4 March. THOMAS WEAVER, Esq., appointed Collector and Receiver of New York (during pleasure), with a salary of 200*l.*, *vice* CHIDLEY BROOK, who was appointed 14 Dec., 1 Will. & Mary. (12 Will. III. p. 4.)
- 11 July. Sir THOMAS LAWRENCE, Bart., appointed Secretary of Maryland, during pleasure. (13 Will. III. p. 1.)

- 31 July. WILLIAM SELWYN, Esq., appointed Captain General and Commander in Chief of Jamaica, during pleasure. (13 Will. III. p. 1, *in dorso*.)
- 9 September. EDWARD HYDE, Esq., commonly called LORD CORNBURY, appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of New York, during pleasure. (13 Will. III. p. 2.)
- 27 November. HENRY CARPENTER, Esq., appointed Secretary of the Islands of St. Christopher's, Nevis, Mountserrat, and Antegua, and other the Leeward and Carbee Islands, during pleasure, &c. (13 Will. III. p. 3.)
- 13 February. MITTFORD CROWE, Esq., appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief over the Islands of Barbadoes, Sta. Lucia, Dominico, St. Vincent, &c. (14 Will. III. p. 1.)
- 13 February. JOSEPH DUDLEY, Esq., appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of Massachusetts Bay, (14 Will. III. p. 1); also Governor and Commander in Chief of New Hampshire, during pleasure. (14 Will. III. p. 1, *in dorso*.)

Lists of the
Livinge and
Dead in Virginia
Febr: 16th 1623.*

[1623]

9



A List of Names; of the Living in
Virginia
february the 16 1623

Att y^e Colledg Land.

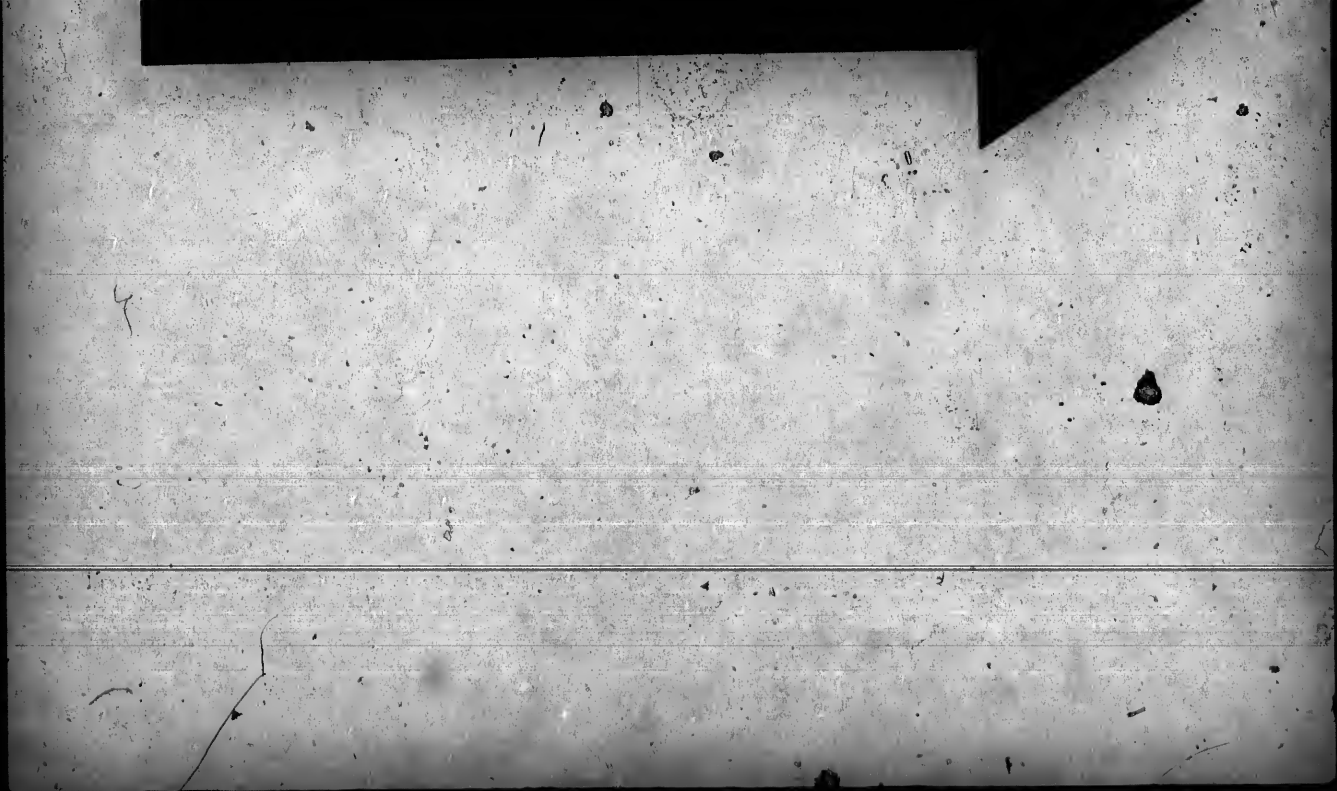
THOMAS MARLETT
CHRISTOPHER BRANCH
FRANCIS BOOT.
WILLIAM BROWING [BROWNING]
WALTER COOP [COOPER]
WILLIAM WELDER
LEONARD MORE
DANIEL SHURLEY
PEETER JORDEN
NICHOLAS PERSH
WILLIAM DALBIE
ESAYAS RAWTON
THEODER MOISES
ROBERT CHAMFER
THOMAS JONES
DAVID WILLIAMS
WILLIAM WALKER
EDWARD HOBSON
THOMAS HOBSON
JOHN DAY

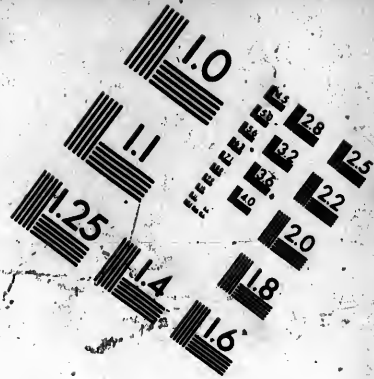
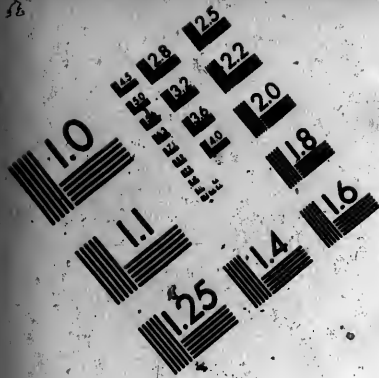
WILLIAM COOKSEY
ROBERT FARNELL
NICHOLAS CHAPMAN
MATHEW EDLOW
WILLIAM PRICE
GABRIELL HOLLAND
JOHN WATTSON
EBEDMELECH GASTRELL
THOMAS OSBORNE

Att y^e Neck of Land.

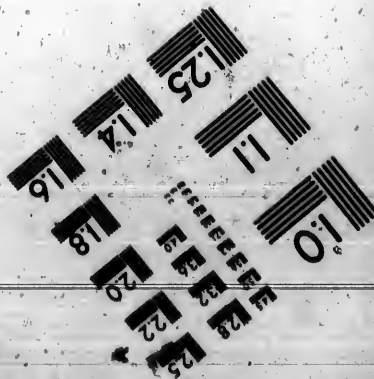
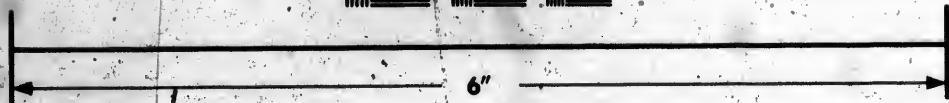
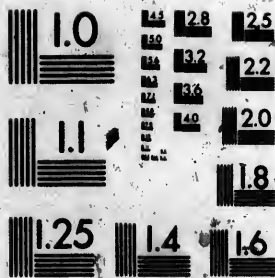
LUKE BOYS
M^{rs} BOYS
ROBERT HALAM
JOSEPH ROYALL
JOHN DOD'S
M^{rs} DOD'S
ELIZABETH PERKINSON
WILLIAM VINCENT
M^{rs} VINCENT







**IMAGE EVALUATION
TEST TARGET (MT-3)**



**Photographic
Sciences
Corporation**

23 WEST MAIN STREET
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580
(716) 872-4503

15 28
12 32
10 22
8 20
6 18

10
01

Living

ALEXANDER BRADWAY
 his wife BRADWAY
 JOHN PRICE
 his wife PRICE
 ROBERT TURNER
 NATHANIEL REEVE* [REEVE]
 Seriant W^m SHARP
 M^{rs} SHARP.
 RICHARD RAWSE
 THOMAS SHEPPY
 WILLIAM CLEMENS
 THOMAS HARRIS
 his Wife HARRIS
 ANN WOODLEY
 MARGRETT BERMAN
 THOMAS FARMER
 HUGH HILTON
 RICHARD TAYLOR
et TAYLOR
 JOSUA CHARD
 CHRISTOPHER BROWNE
 THOMAS OAGE
Et OAGE
infans OAGE
 HENRY COLTMAN
 HUGH PRICE
Et PRICE
infans PRICE
 M^{rs} COLTMAN
 ROBERT GREENE
Et GREENE
infans GREENE.

Living

Att West and Sherlock hundred -
 JOHN HARRIS
 DORITHE HARRIS
infants { HARRIS
 { HARRIS
 THOMAS FLOYD
 ELLIAS LONGE
 WILLIAM NICHOLLAS
 ROGER RATCLIFFE
 ROBERT MIENER
 ROBERT PARTTIN
 MARGRETT PARTTIN
infants { PARTTIN
 { PARTTIN
 HENRY BENSON
 NICHOLAS BLACKMAN
 NATHANIEL TATTAM
 MATHIEW GLOSTER
 SYMON TURGIS
 NICHOLAS BAILEY
 ANN BAYLEY
 ELMER PHILLIPS
 THOMAS PAULETT
 THOMAS BAUGH
 THOMAS PACKER
 JONAS RAVLEY
 JOHN TRUSSELL
 CHRISTOPHER BEANE
 JOHN CARTTER
 HENRY BAGWELL
 THOMAS BAGWELL
 EDWARD GARDINER
 RICHARD BIGGS

* [Might possibly be read as REENE]

Living

M^{rs} BIGGS
 WILLIAM BIGGS } *fil*
 THOMAS BIGGS }
 RICHARD BIGGS }
 WILLIAM ASKEW
 HENRY CARMAN
 ANDREW DUDLEY
 JAMES GAY
 ANTHONY BURROWS
 REBECCA ROSSE
fil: { ROSSE
 { ROSSE
 PETERS, a maid.

At Jordans Jorney

SISLYE JORDAN
 TEMPERANCE BAYLIFE
 MARY JORDAN
 MARGERY JORDAN
 WILLIAM FARRAR
 THOMAS WILLIAMS
 ROGER PRESTON
 THOMAS BROOKES
 JOHN PEEDE
 JOHN FRENE
 RICHARD JOHNSON
 WILLIAM DAWSON
 JOHN HEELY
 ROBERT MANUELL [*or* MANNELL]
 ANN LINKON
 WILLIAM BASSE
 M^{rs} BASSE
 CHRISTOPHER SAFORD
or SAFORD
 JOHN CAMINGE
 THOMAS PALMER

Living

M^{rs} PALMER
filia PALMER
 RICHARD ENGLISH
 NATHANIEL CAUSEY
 M^{rs} CAUSEY
 LAWRENCE EVANS
 EDWARD CLARKE
or CLARKE
infans CLARKE
 JOHN GIBBS
 JOHN DAVIES
 WILLIAM EMERSON
 HENRY WILLIAMS
or WILLIAMS
 HENRY FISHER
or FISHER
infans FISHER
 THOMAS CHAPMAN
or CHAPMAN
infans CHAPMAN
 EDITH HOLLIS

At flurdien hundred

RICHARD GREGORY
 EDWARD ALBORN
 THOMAS DILLIMAGER
 THOMAS HACH
 ANTHONY JONES
 ROBERT GUY
 WILLIAM STRACHEY
 JOHN BROWNE
 ANNIS BOULT
 WILLIAM BAKER
 THEODER BERISTON
 WALTER BLAKE
 THOMAS WATTS

<i>Living.</i>	<i>Living</i>
THOMAS DOUGHTY	GRIVELL POOLEY minister
GEORGE DEYRELL	SAMUELL SHARP
RICHARD SPURLING	JOHN VPTON
JOHN WOODSON	JOHN WILSON
WILLIAM STRAUNGE*	HENRY ROWNIGE [or ROWINGE]
THOMAS DUNE	NATHANIEL THOMAS
JOHN LANDMAN	WILLIAM BARRETT
LEONARD YEATS	ROBERT OKLEY
GEORGE LEVET	RICHARD BRADSHAW
THOMAS HAWAY	THOMAS SAWELL
THOMAS FILENST.	JOHN BAMFORD
ROBERT SMITH	ANTHONY
THOMAS GRINDER	WILLIAM
THOMAS GASKO	JOHN
JOHN OLIVES [OLIVES]	ANTHONY
CHRISTOPHER PUGETT	air Negors woman
ROBERT PEAKE	<i>the rest at West</i>
EDWARD TRAMORDEN	<i>hundred</i>
HENRY LINGE	CAP: ISACKE MADDESON
GIBERT PEPPEY	MARY MADDESON
THOMAS MIMES	THOMAS WATTSON
JOHN LINGE	JAMES WATTSON
JOHN GALE	FRANCIS WEST
THOMAS BARNETT	ROGER LEWIS
ROGER TOMPSON	RICHARD DOMELOW
ANN TOMPSON	WILLIAM HATFIELD
ANN DOUGHTY	THOMAS FOSSETT
SARA WOODSON	ANN FOSSETT
—	JENKIN OSBORNE
—	WILLIAM SISMORE
—	MARTHA SISMORE
—	STEPHEN BRAHY
—	ELIZABETH BRAHY

* [I believe this is correct; but the third letter is blotted in the original; and there is, besides, a dot near the end of the word, which makes it possible to read it as STRAWINGE.]

Living

EDWARD TEMPLE
 DANIEL VERGÒ
 WILLIAM TATHILL boy
 THOMAS HAILE boy
 RICHARD MOREWOOD
 EDWARD SPARSHOTT
 BARNARD JACKSON
 WILLIAM BROCKE
 JAMES MAVRO

At Chaplains choice.

ISACKE CHAPLAINE
 M^{rs} CHAPLAINE
 JOHN CHAPLAINE
 WALTER PRIEST
 WILLIAM WESTON
 JOHN DUFFY
 ANN MICHAELL
 THOMAS PHILLIS
 HENRY THORNE
 ROBERT HUDSON
 ISACKE BANGTON [or BAUGHTON]
 NICHOLAS SUTTON
 WILLIAM WHITT
 EDWARD BUTLER
 HENRY TURNER
 THOMAS LEV
 JOHN BROWN
 JOHN TRACHERN
 HENRY WILLSON
 THOMAS BALDWIN
 ALEXANDER SANDERSON
 DAVID ELLIS
 SARA MORE
 ANN a Maid

Living

*At James Citye and 20th the
 Corporacon thereof:*

ST FRANCES WYATT Govern^r
 MARGRETT LADY WYATT
 HANT WYATT Minister
 KATHREN SPENCER
 THOMAS HOOKER
 JOHN GATHER
 JOHN MATHEMAN
 EDWARD COOKE
 GEORGE NELSON
 GEORGE HALL
 JANE BURTT
 ELIZABETH POMELL
 MARY WOODWARD

ST GEORGE YEARDLEY Knight
 TEMPERANCE LADY YEARDLY
 ARGALL YEARDLEY
 FRANCES YEARDLEY
 ELIZABETH YEARDLEY
 KILBETT HIGHCOCKE
 AUSTEN COMBES
 JOHN FOSTER
 RICHARD ARKUNDELL
 SUSAN HALL
 ANN GRIMES
 ELIZABETH LAVON
 — YOUNGE
 — Negro } women
 — Negro }

ALICE DAVISON vid.
 EDWARD SHARPLES

<i>Living</i>	<i>Living</i>
JONE DAVIES	ELIZABETH SALTER
GEORGE SANDS Trasu'	SARA MACOCKE
Cap: W ^m PERCE	ELIZABETH ROLFE
JONE PERCE	CHRI: LAWSON
ROBERT HEDGES	wor ^t eius LAWSON
HUGH W ^m [WILLIAMS]	FRANCES FOULLER
THOMAS MOULSTON	CHARLES WALLER
HENRY FARMOR	HENRY BOOTH
JOHN LIGHTFOOTE	Cap: RAPH HAMOR
THOMAS SMITH	M ^s HAMOR
ROGER RUESE	JEREME CLEMENT
ALEXANDER GILL	ELIZABETH CLEMENT
JOHN CARTWRIGHT	SARA LANGLEY
ROBERT AUSTINE	SISLEY GREENE
EDWARD BRICKE	ANN ADDAMS
WILLIAM RAVENETT	ELKINTON RATCLIFE
JOCOMB ANDREWS	FRANCIS GIBSON
or ANDREWS	JAMES YEMANSON
RICHARD ALDER	JOHN PONTES
ESTER EVERE	CHRISTOPHER BEST.
ANGELO a Negar	THOMAS CLARKE
Doc: JOHN POTT	M ^r REIGOLD'S
ELIZABETH POTT	M ^r HICKMORE
RICHARD TOWNSEND	or HICKMORE
THOMAS LEISTER	SARA RIDDALL
JOHN KULLAWAY	EDWARD BLANEY
RANDALE HOWLETT	EDWARD HUDSON
JANE DICKINSON	or HUDSON.
FORTUNE TAYLOR	WILLIAM HARTLEY
Cap: ROGER SMITH	JOHN SHELLEY
M ^s SMITH	ROBERT BEW
	WILLIAM WARD

THE LIVING IN VIRGINIA.

175

Living

THOMAS MENTIS [or MEUTIS]
 ROBERT WHITMORE
 ROBERT CHAUNTREE
 ROBERT SHEPPARD
 WILLIAM SAWIER
 LANSLOTT DAMPORT
 MATHIE LOYD
 THOMAS OTTWAY
 THOMAS CROUCH
 ELIZABETH STARKEY
 ELINOR

MS PERRY
infans PERRY
 FRANCES CHAPMAN
 GEORGE GRAVES* [GRAVIS]
 or GRAVES*
 REBECCA SNOWE
 SARA SNOWE
 JOHN ISGRAVE [ISGRAVE]
 MARY ASCOMBE vid
 BENAMY BUCKE
 GERCYON BUCKE
 PELEG BUCKE
 MARA BUCKE
 ABRAM PORTER
 BRIGETT CLARKE
 ABIGAIL ASCOMBE
 JOHN JACKSON
 or JACKSON
 EPHRAIM JACKSON
 MR JOHN BURROWS
 MRS BURROWS

Living

ANTHONY BURROWS
 JOHN COOKE
 NICHOLAS GOLDSMITH
 ELIAS GAILE
 ANDREW HOWELL
 ANN ASHLEY

JOHN SOUTHERN
 THOMAS PASMORE
 ANDREW RALVE

NATH JEFFERYS
 or JEFFERYS
 THOMAS HEBBS

CLEM DILKE
 MS DILKE
 JOHN HINSON

RICHARD STEPHENS
 WASSELL RAVNER*
 or RAVNER
 JOHN JACKSON
 EDWARD PRICE
 OSTIN SMITH
 THOMAS SHILMAN
 BRYAN CAWT

GEORGE MINIFY
 MOVE STON

Capt: HOLMES
 M^r CALCKER
 M^r CALCKER
infans CALCKER

[Might be GRAVES.]

Living

PECEABLE SHERWOOD
 ANTHONY WEST
 HENRY BARKER
 HENRY SCOTT
 MARGERY DAWSE

Mr CANN
 Cap: HARTT
 EDWARD SPALDING
 ex SPALDING
 puer SPALDING
 Puella SPALDING
 JOHN HELIN
 ex HELIN
 puer HELIN
 infans HELIN

THOMAS GRAYE *et ex*
 JONE GRAYE
 WILLIAM GRAYE
 RICHARD YOUNGE
 ex YOUNGE
 JONE YOUNGE

o RANDALL SMALWOOD
 JOHN GREENE
 WILLIAM MUDGE

Mrs SOTHEY
 ANN SOTHEY
 ELIN PAINTER

GOODMAN WEBB

*Living**in the maine*

RICHARD ATKINS
 ex ATKINS
 WILLIAM BAKER
 EDWARD OLIVER
 SAMWELL MORRIS
 ROBERT DAVIS
 ROBERT LUNTHORNE
 JOHN VERNIE
 THOMAS WOOD
 THOMAS REES

MICHEALL BATT
 ex BATT
 vid's TINDALL
 Mr STAFFERTON
 ex STAFFERTON

JOHN FISHER
 JOHN ROSE
 THOMAS THORNEGOOD
 JOHN BADSTON
 SUSAN BLACKWOOD

THOMAS KINSTON
 ROBERT SCOTTSMORE
 ROGER KID
 NICHOLAS BULLINGTON
 NICHOLAS MARTIN

JOHN CARTER
 CHRISTOPHER HALL
 DAVID ELLIS
 ex ELLIS
 JOHN FROGMORTON
 ROBERT MARSHALL

Living

THOMAS SNOW*
 JOHN SMITH
 LAWRENCE SMALPAGE
 THOMAS CROSSE
 THOMAS PRICHARD
 RICHARD CROUCH
 ———
 CHRISTOPHER REDHEAD
 HENRY BOOTH
 ———
 RICHARD CARVEN
 or CARVEN
 JOHN HOWELL
 WILLIAM BURTT
 WILLIAM STOCKER
 NICHOLAS ROOTE
 ———
 SARA KIDDALL
infans { KIDDALL
 { KIDDALL
 EDWARD FISHER
 RICHARD SMITH
 JOHN WOLRICH
 M^{rs} WOLRICH
 JONATHAN GILES
 CHRISTOPHER RIBEN
 THOMAS BANKS
 FRANCES BUCHER
 HENRY DAWLEN
 ARTHUR CHANDLER
 RICHARD SANDERS
 THOMAS HELCOTT
 THOMAS HICOCKE

Living

GRIFFINE GUNIE†
 THOMAS OSBOURN
 RICHARD DOWNES
 WILLIAM LAWRELL
 ———
 THOMAS JORDAN
 EDWARD BUSBEE
 HENRY TURNER
 JOSUA CREW
 ROBERT HUTCHINSON
 THOMAS JONES
 or JONES
 REIGNOLD MORECOCKE *et or*
 RICHARD BRIDGWATER *et or*
 ———
 M^r THO: BUN
 M^r BEN
 THOMAS SMITH
 ELIZABETH HODGES
 ———
 WILLIAM KEMP
 or KEMP
 ———
 HUGH BALDWIN
 or BALDWIN
 JOHN WILMOSE
 ———
 THOMAS DOE
 or DOE
 ———
 GEORGE FRYER
 or FRYER
 STEPHEN WEBB

* [Clearly so in the original.]

† [Apparently so; but it might also be read as GUME, or GUINE.]

*Living**in James island*

JOHN OSBOURN
 or OSBOVRN [OSBOURN]
 GEORGE POPE
 ROBERT CUNSTABLE

WILLIAM JONES

or JONES
 JOHN JOHNSON
 or JOHNSON

infans { JOHNSON
 JOHNSON

JOHN HALL

or HALL
 WILLIAM COOKSEY
 or COORSEY
infans COORSEY
 ALICE KEAN

ROBERT FITTS

or FITTS
 JOHN REDDISH

JOHN GREVETT

or GREVETT
 JOHN WEST
 THOMAS WEST
 HENRY GLOVER

GOODMAN STOIKS*

or STOIKS
infans STOIKS
 M^r ADAMS
 M^r LEET

Living

WILLIAM SPENCE
 or SPENCE
infans SPENCE
 JAMES TOOKE
 JAMES ROBERTS
 ANTHONY HARLOW

SARA SPENCE

GEORGE SHURKE
 JOHN BOOTH
 ROBERT BENNETT

y neck of land.

M^r KINGSMEALE
 or KINGSMEALE
infans { KINGSMEALE
 KINGSMEALE

RAPH GRIFFIN

FRANCES COMPTON
 JOHN SMITH
 JOHN FILMER
 EDWARD a Negro
 THOMAS SULLEY
 or SULLEY

THOMAS HARWOOD

GEORGE FEDAM
 PETER STABER
 THOMAS POPKIN
 THOMAS SIDES
 RICHARD PERSE
 or PERSE
 ALLEN his man
 ISABELL PRATT

* [First written STOIKS, then altered.]

Living

THOMAS ALNUTT
 or ALNUTT
 JOHN PAINE
 ROGER REDES
 ELINOR SPRAD

Over the River

JOHN SMITH
 or SMITH
 infant SMITH
 JOHN VERGO
 RICHARD FOXEN
 WILLIAM RICHARDSON
 ROBERT LINDSEY
 RICHARD DOLFEMIB
 JOHN BOTTAM
 JOHN ELLIOTT
 SUSAN BARBER
 THOMAS GATES
 GATES
 MERCIVALL WOOD
 ANTHONY BURRIN
 WILLIAM BEDFORD
 WILLIAM SAND'S
 JOHN PROCTOR
 Mrs PROCTOR
 PHETPLACE CLOSE
 HENRY HORNE
 RICHARD HORNN
 THOMAS FLOWER
 WILLIAM BULLOCKE
 ELLIAS HINTON
 JOHN FOXEN
 EDWARD SMITH

Living

JOHN SKINNER
 MARTINE DE MOONE
 WILLIAM NAILL
 THOMAS FITTS
 ELIZABETH ABBITT
 ALICE FITTS

*At y^e Plantation ouer ag^t James
Cittie*

Capt. SAM. MATHEWS
 BENJAMIN OWIN
 RICE or WILLIAMS
 JIRO a Negro
 WALTER PARNELL
 WILLIAM PARNELL
 MARGREAT ROADEN
 JOHN WEST
 FRANCIS WEST *Vid*
 THOMAS DAVHURST
 ROBERT MATHEWS
 ARTHUR GOELDSMITH
 ROBERT WILLIAMS
 MORICE LOYD
 ARON CONWAY
 WILLIAM SUTTON
 RICHARD GREENE
 MATHEW HAMAN
 SAMWELL DAVIES
 JOHN THOMAS
 JOHN DOCKER
 ABRAM WOOD
 MICHAEL LUPWORTH
 JOHN DAVIES
 LEWIS BALY

Living

JAMES DARRIS
 ALICE HOLMES
 HENRY BARLOW
 THOMAS BUTTON
 EDMOND WHITT
 ZACHARIA CRISPE
 JOHN BURLAND
 THOMAS HAWKINS
 THOMAS PHILLIPS
 PAUL REYNOLD'S
 NICH SMITH
 ELIZABETH WILLIAMS
 HUGH CRUDER
 EDWARD HUDSON
 ROBERT SHEPPARD
 THOMAS OTTAWELL
 THOMAS CROUCH
 ROBERT BEW
 JOHN RUSSELL
 ROBERT CHANTRY
 GEORGE RODGERS
 LANSLOTT DAMPORTT
 JOHN SHULE
 NATH LOYD
 WILLIAM SAWYER
 WILLIAM WARD
 WILLIAM HARTLY
 JERIME WHITT
 Lieutenant PURFREY
 EDWARD GRINDALL
 MR SWIFT
 WILLIAM HAMES*

Living

GEORGE GURR
 HENRY WOOD
 JOHN BALDWIN
 JOHN NEEDOME
 WILLIAM BINCKS
 NICHOLAS TOMPSON
 JOHN DENCY [or DELCY]
 ERASMUS CARTTER
 JOHN EDWARD'S
 GEORGE BAYLEY
 GEORGE SPARKE
 NICHOLAS COMIN
 NICHOLAS ARRAS
 MARTIN TURNER
 JOHN STONE *infans*
 DAVY MANSFIELD
 JOHN DENMARKE
 ELIZABETH RUTTEN
 GOODWIFE BINCKS
 a servant of MR MOREWOOD'S

the glase house

VINCENCIO ———
 BERNARDO ———
 OULD SHEPPARD his sonn
 RICHARD TARBORER
 MR BARNARDO*

At Archurs hoop.

Leftennat HARRIS
 ROWLAND LOTTIS
 or LOTTIS

* [There is a dot above this word, but I fancy it is of later date than the original writing. If it be part of the word, we must read the name as HAINES.]

THE LIVING IN VIRGINIA:

Living

JOHN ELISON
 or ELISON
 GEORGE SANDERS
 THOMAS CORDER
 JOSEPH JOHNSON
 GEORGE PRAN
 JOHN BOTTOM
 THOMAS FARLY
 or FARLEY
 a Child
 NICHOLAS SHOTTON

At Hogg Island

DAVID SAND^{rs} minister [minister]
 JOHN V^{tie} [UTIE]
 M^s V^{tie}
 JOHN V^{tie} *infans* [infans]
 WILLIAM TYLER
 ELIZABETH TYLER
 RICHARD WHITBY
 WILLIAM RAMSHAW
 RICE WATKINS
 THOMAS FOSKEW lost
 HENER EL^sWORD
 THOMAS CAUSW
 GEORGE VⁿⁱON* [UNION]
 HENRY WOODWARD
 ROGER WEBSTER
 JOHN DOUSTON
 JOSEPH JOHNSON
 RICHARD CROCKER Child
 WILLIAM HICHCOCKE, lost
 GEORGE PROWSE
 ROBERT PARRAMORE

Living

JOHN JARVICE, als, GLOVER
 JOHN BROWN
 WILLIAM BUCKNER
 JOHN BURCHER
 JOHN FULWOOD
 THOMAS BRANSBY
 THOMAS COLLY
 THOMAS SIMPSON
 THOMAS POWELL
 NICHOLAS LONGE

At Martins hundred

WILLIAM HARWOOD
 SAMWELL MARCH
 HUGH HUES
 JOHN JACKSON
 THOMAS WARD
 JOHN STEVANS
 HUMPHRY WALDEN
 THOMAS DOUGHTIE
 JOHN HASLEY
 SAMWELL WEAVER
 VIT'S JACKSON
 J^{lia} JACKSON
 M^s TAYLOR
 ANN WINDOR
 ELIZABETH BYGRAVE
 M^r LAKE
 M^r BURREN
 JOHN STONE
 SAMWELL CUTLEY
 JOHN HELLINE
 or HELLIN

[I am not quite sure as to this name; it certainly *might* be read as VⁿⁱON.]

Living

a french man *et ux*
THOMAS SIBERY

At Warwick Squake

JOHN BATT
HENRY PINFFE
WASSELL WEBLIN
ANTHONY READ
FRANCES WOODSON
HENRY PHILLIPS
PETER COLLINS
CHR: REINOLD'S
EDWARD MABIN
JOHN MALDMAN
THOMAS COLLINS
GEORGE RUSHMORE
THOMAS SPENCER
GEORGE CLARKE
RICH: BARTLETT
FRANCIS BANKS
JOHN JENKINS
THOMAS JONES
WILLIAM DENHAM
PETER
ANTHONY }
FRANCIS } negres
MARGRETT }
JOHN BENNETT
NICHOLAS SKINNER
JOHN ATKINS
JOHN POLLENTIN
RACHEL POLLENTIN
MARGRETT POLLENTIN
MARY a maid

Living

HENRY WOODWARD
THOMAS SAWYER
THOMAS a boye

At the Indian thicket

HENRY WOODALL
GREGORY DORY
JOHN FOSTER
JOHN GREENE
JOHN WARD
CHRISTO: WINDMILE
RICHARD RAPIER
CUTHBERT PERSON
ADAM RUMELL
RICHARD ROBINSON
JAMES a french ma

At Elizabeth Cittie

CAP ISACKE WHITTAKERS
MARY WHITTAKERS
CHARLES ATKINSON
CHARLES CALTHROP
JOHN LANKFELD
BRIDGE'S FREEMAN
NICHOLAS WESELL
EDWARD LOVD
THOMAS NORTH
ANTHONY MIDDLETON
RICHARD POPELY
THOMAS HARDING
WILLIAM JOY
RAPH OSBORNE
EDWARD BARNES
THOMAS THORNGOOD

Living

ANN ATKINSON
 LANKFIELD
 MEDCALFE*
 GEORGE NUCE
 ELEANOR WHITTAKER
 GEORGE ROADS
 EDWARD JOHNSON
 WILLIAM FOLLER
 REINOLD GOODWYN
 JAMES LARMOUNF
 JOHN JACKSON
 vid's JOHNSON
 vid's FOWLER
 2 french men
 GEORGE MEDCALFE
 WALTER ELY
 THOMAS LANE
 BARTHELMEW HOPKINS
 JOHN JEFFERSON
 ROBERT THRESHER
 JOHN ROWES
 Mr YATES
 ROBERT GOODMAN
 72 ELY
infans ELY
 Cap RAWLEIGH CRASHAW
 ROBERT WRIGHT
 JAMES SLEIGHT
 JOHN WILCHMAN
 JOHN MORE
 HENRY POTTER
 Mr ROSWELL
 WILLIAM GAWNLETT

Living

OSBORNE SMITH
 72 MORE
 72 WRIGHT
 72 WRIGHT
filia WRIGHT
 THOMAS DOWSE
 SAMWELL BENNETT
 WILLIAM BROWNE
 WILLIAM ALLEN
 LEWIS WELCHMAN
 ROBERT MORE
 Mr DOWSE
 72 BENNETT
puc BENNETT
 BENNETT

At Bucke Row

THOMAS FLINE
 JOHN HAMPTON
 RICHARD PEIRSBY
 WILLIAM ROOKINS
 ROWLAND WILLIAMS
 STEVEN DIXON
 THOMAS RISBY
 HENRY WHEELER
 JAMES BROOKS
 SAMWELL KENNEL
 JOHN CARNING
 THOMAS NARES
 ROBERT SALVADGE
 WILLIAM BARRY
 JOSEPH HATFIELD
 EDWARD MARSHALL
 AMBROSE GRIFFITH

* [Query MEDCALFE See twelve lines below.]

Living

PETTER ARRUNDELL
 ANTHONY BONALL } french men
 LA GAURD }
 JAMES BONALL
 JOHN ARRUNDELL
 JOHN HANIE [or HAINE]
 NICH: ROW
 RICHARD ALTHROP
 JOHN LOYD
 or HAME*
 or HAMPTON
 ELIZABETH ARRUNDELL
 MARGREAT ARRUNDELL

At Basse Choise

Cap: NETHANIEL BASSE
 SAMWELL BASSE
 BENJAMIN SIMES
 THOMAS SHEWORD
 BENJAMINE HANDCLEARE
 WILLIAM BARNARD
 JOHN SHELLEY
 NATHANIEL MOPER
 NATHA: GAUMON
 MARGRETT GILES
 RICHARD LONGE
 or LONGE
 or LONGE
 RICHARD EVANS
 WILLIAM NEWMAN
 JOHN ARMY
 PETER LANGDEN

Living

HENRY
 ANDREW RAWLEY
 PETTER

more at Elizabeth Gittie

Lieutenant SHEPPARD
 JOHN POWELL
 JOHN WOOLEY
 CATHERINE POWELL
 JOHN BRADSTON
 FRANC'S PITTS
 GILBERTT WHITEFIELD
 PETER HEREFORD
 THOMAS FAULKNER
 ESAW DE LA WARRE
 WILLIAM CORNIE
 THOMAS CURTISE
 ROBERT BRITTAINE
 ROGER WALKER
 HENRY KERSLEY
 EDWARD MORGAINÉ
 ANTHONY EBSWORTH
 AGNES EBSWORTH
 ELINOR HARRIS
 THOMAS ADDISON
 WILLIAM LONGE
 WILLIAM SMITH
 WILLIAM PINSEN

Cap W^m TUCKER
 Cap NICH: MARTEAW
 Leftenant ED: BARKLY

* [It is possible that a *de* may have been omitted from this word, and that the lady's name should be read HANIE or HAINE; she may have been wife to the man mentioned four lines above.]

Living

DANIEL TANNER
 JOHN MORRIS
 GEORG THOMSON
 PAULE THOMSON
 WILLIAM THOMSON
 PASTA CIAMPIN
 STEPHEN SHERE
 JEFFERY HALL
 RICH JONES
 WILLIAM HUTCHINSON
 RICHARD APLETON
 THOMAS EVANS
 WESTON BROWNE
 ROBERT MOUNDAY
 STEVEN CVLLOE
 RAPH ADAMS
 THOMAS PHILLIPS
 FRANCIS BARRETT
 MARY TUCKER
 JANE BRAKLEY
 ELIZABETH HIGGINS
 MARY MOUNDAY
 CHOUPOUKÉ an Indian
 ANTHONY } Negres
 ISSABELLA }
 Leftenit LUTO
 PHILLIP LUTO
 BARTHOLOMEW WETHERSBY*
 HENRY DRAPER
 JOSEPH HAMAN
 ELIZABETH LUTO
 ALBIANO WETHERSLY*
 JOHN LAYDON

Living

ANN LAYDON
 VIRGINIA LAYDON
 ALICE LAYDON
 KATHERNE LAYDON
 WILLIAM EVANS
 WILLIAM JULIAN
 WILLIAM KEMP
 RICHARD WITHE [WITHERE]
 JOHN JORNALL
 WALTER MASON
 SARA JULIAN
 SARA GOULDOCKE
 JOHN SALTER
 WILLIAM COALE
 JERENY DICKENSON
 LAWRANCE PEELEN
 JOHN EVANS
 MARKE EVANS
 GEORGE EVANS
 JOHN DOWNEMAN
 ELIZABETH DOWNEMAN
 WILLIAM BALDWIN
 JOHN SHIBEY
 WILLIAM CLARKE
 RICE GRIFFINE
 JOSEPH MOSLEY
 ROBERT SMITH
 JOHN CHEESMAN
 THOMAS CHEESMAN
 EDWARD CHEESMAN
 PETER DICKSON
 JOHN BAYNAN
 ROBERT SWEET

* [sic in orig.]

Living

JOHN PARRETT
 WILLIAM FOUKS
 JOHN CLACKSON
 JOHN HILL
 WILLIAM MORTEN
 WILLIAM CLARKE
 EDWARD STOCKDELL
 ELIZABETH BAYNAM
 GEORGE DAVIES
 ELIZABETH DAVIES
 ANN HARRISON
 JOHN CURTISE
 JOHN WALTON
 EDWARD ASTON
 TOBY HURT
 CORNELIUS MAY
 ELIZABETH MAY
 HENRY MAY, child
 THOMAS WILLOWBEY
 OLIVER JENKINSON
 JOHN CHANDELER
 NICHOLAS DAVIES
 JONE JENKINS
 MARY JENKINS
 HENRY GOULDWELL
 HENRY PRICHARD
 HENRY BARBER
 ANN BARBER
 JOHN HUTTON
 ELIZABETH HUTTON
 THOMAS BALDWIN
 JOHN BILLIARD
 REYNOLD BOOTH
 MARY,

Living

ELIZABETH BOOTH child
 CAPT. THO. DAVIES
 JOHN DAVIES
 THOMAS HUGES
 WILLIAM KILDRIDGE
 ALEXANDR MOUNTNEY
 EDWARD BRYAN
 PERSIVALL IBOTSON
 JOHN PENRICE
 ROBERT LOCKE
 ELIZABETH IBOTSON
 ASH IBOTSON
 EDWARD HILL
 THOMAS BEST
 HANNA HILL
 ELIZABETH HILL
 ROBERT SALFORD
 JOHN SALFORD
 PHILLIP CHAPMAN
 THOMAS PARTER
 MARY SALFORD
 FRANCIS CHAMBERLIN
 WILLIAM HILL
 WILLIAM HARRIS
 WILLIAM WORLIDGE
 JOHN FORTH
 THOMAS SPILMAN
 REBECCA CHAMBERLIN
 ALICE HARRIS
 PHARROW PHILINTON
 ARTHUR SMITH
 HUGH HALL
 ROBERT SABIN
 JOHN COOKER

Living

HUGH DICKEN
 WILLIAM GAYNE
 RICHARD MINTREN Junior
 JOANE FLINTON
 ELIZABETH FLINTON
 REBECCA COUBBER
 RICHARD MINTREN senior
 JOHN FRYE
 WILLIAM BROOKS
 SIBILE BROOKS
 WILLIAM BROOKS
 THOMAS CRISPE
 RICHARD PACKE
 MILES PRICHETT
 THOMAS GODBY
 MARGERY PRICHETT
 JONE GOODBY
 JONE GRINDRY
 JOHN JUMAN
 MARY GRINDRY
 JOHN GRINDRY child
 JOHN WAINE
 ANN WAINE
 MARY ACKLAND
 GEORGE ACKLAND
 JOHN HARLOW
 WILLIAM CAPT'S
 EDWARD WATTERS
 PAULE HARWOOD
 NICHE BROWNE
 ADAM THROUGHOOD
 RICHARD EAST
 STEPHEN READ
 GRACE WATTERS

Living

WILLIAM WATTERS
 WILLIAM GANEV
 HENRY GANEV
 JOHN ROBINSON
 ROBERT BROWNE
 THOMAS PARRISH
 EDMOND SPALDEN
 ROGER FARBRACKE
 THEODER JONES
 WILLIAM BALDWIN
 LUKE ADEN
 ANNA GANY
 ANNA GANY *filia*
 ELIZABETH POPE
 REBECCA HATCH
 THOMASIN LOXMORE
 THOMAS GARNETT
 ELIZABETH GARNETT
 SUSSAN GARNETT
 FRANCES MICHELL
 JONAS STOCKTON
 THIMOTHEE STOCKTON
 WILLIAM COOKE
 RICHARD BOULTEN
 FRANCES HILL
 JOHN JACKSON
 RICHARD DAVIES
 ANN COOKE
 DICTRAS CHRISMUS
 THOMAS HILL
 ARTHUR DAVIES
 WILLIAM NEWCOME
 ELIZABETH CHRISMUS
 JOANE DAVIES

Living

THOMAS HETHERSALL
 WILLIAM DOUGLAS
 THOMAS DOUTHORN
 ELIZABETH DOUTHORN
 SAMWELL DOUTHORN a bo[y]
 THOMAS an Indian
 JOHN HAZARD
 JOANE HAZARD
 HENRY
 FRANCES MASON
 MICHAEL WILCOCKS
 WILLIAM QUERKE
 MARY MASON
 MAUDLIN WILCOCKS
 M^r KETH mister
 JOHN BUSH
 JOHN COOP [COOPER]
 JONADAB ILLETT
 JOHN BARNABY
 JOHN SEAWARD
 ROBERT NEWMAN
 WILLIAM PARKER
 THOMAS SNAPP
 CLEMENT EVANS
 THOMAS SPILMAN
 THOMAS PARRISH

At the Eastern Shore

Cap WILLIAM EPPS
 M^r EPPS
 PETER EPPS
 WILLIAM —
 EDMOND CLOAKE
 WILLIAM BIBBY

Living

THOMAS CORNISH
 JOHN FISHER
 WILLIAM DRY
 HENRY WILSON
 PETER PORTER
 CHRISTO^r CARTER
 JOHN SUMFILL
 NICHOLAS GRAUNGER
 JAMES vocat PIPER
 EDWARD
 JOHN
 THOMAS
 GEORGE
 CHARLES FARMER
 JAMES KNOTT
 JOHN ASCOMB
 ROBERT FENNELL
 PHILLIP
 DANIEL COOLEY
 WILLIAM ANDREWS
 THOMAS GRAVES
 JOHN WILCOCKS
 THOMAS CRAMPE
 WILLIAM COOMES
 JOHN PARSONS
 JOHN COOMES
 JAMES CHAMBERS
 ROBERTT BALL
 GOODWIFE BALL
 THOMAS HALL
 ISMAEL HILLS
 JOHN TYERS
 WALTER SCOTT
 GOODWIFE SCOTT

THE LIVING IN VIRGINIA.

189

Living

ROBERT EDMOND'S
THOMAS HICHCOCKE
JOHN EVANS
HENRY WATTKINS
PEREGREE WATTKINS
DANIELL WATTKINS
JOHN BLOWER
GODY BLOWER
JOHN
a boy of M^r CANS [or CAUS]
JOHN HOW
JOHN BUTTERFIELD
WILLIAM DAVIES
PETER LONGMAN
JOHN WILKINS
GOODWIFE WILKINS
THOMAS POWELL
GODY POWELL
THOMAS PARKE

Living

WILLIAM SMITH
EDWARD DREW
NICHOLAS HOSKINS
and his Child
WILLIAM WILLIAMS
M^s WILLIAMS
JOHN THROGMORTON
BENNANINE* KNIGHT
CHAD GUNSTON
ABRAM ANALIN [or AUALIN,
i.e. AVALIN]
THOMAS BLACKLOCKE
JOHN BARNETT
THOMAS SAVADGE
WILLIAM BEANE
SALOMAN GREENE
JOHN WASBORNE
WILLIAM OULLS.

* [Evidently a miss-spelling for BENJAMINE.]

A List of the names of the Dead in
Virgn^a since Aprill last
february 16: 1623

<p style="text-align: center;"><i>Colledg</i></p> <p>JOHN WOOD WILLIAM MORE THOMAS NAYLOR JOHN HUNTER JAMES HOWELL WILLIAM LAMBERTT</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>At the neck of land</i></p> <p>MOSES CONVERS GEORGE GRIMES WILLIAM CLEMENTS THOMAS FERNLEY kid [killed] EDWARD —</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>At Furdains Jorney</i></p> <p>ROGER MUCH MARY REEFE ROBERT WINTER ROBERT WOOD'S RICHARD SHREIFE THOMAS BULL JOHN KINTON DANIELL —</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>At west and Sherlow hundred</i></p> <p>SAMWELL FOREMAN ZOROBABEL.</p>	<p>} kild</p> <p>2 Indians one Negar THOMAS ROBERTS JOHN EDMONDS JOHN LASEY DANIELL FRANCKE Cap: NATH WEST CHRISTOPHER HARDING kild</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><i>At flower de hundred</i></p> <p>JOHN MAYOR WILLIAM WAYCOME THOMAS PRISE ROBERT WALKIN JOHN FETIHERSTON JOHN AP ROBERTS RICHARD JONES RICHARD GRIFFIN RICHARD RANKE [or RAUKE] WILLIAM EDGER JOHN FRY DIXI CARPENTER WILLIAM SMITH JAMES CINDUARE* EDWARD TEMPLE SARA SALFORD</p>
--	--

* [Spelling not very clear; may be read CINDNARE or CINDVARE.]

Dead

JOHN STANSON
CHRISTO: EVANS

At James Cittie

Mr SOTHEY
JOHN DUMPONT
THOMAS BROWNE
HENRY SOTHEY
THOMAS SOTHEY
MARY SOTHEY
ELIZABETH SOTHEY
THOMAS CLARKE
MARGRETT SHRAWLEY
RICHARD WALKER
VALENTYN GENTLER
PETER BRISHITT
HUMPHRY BOYSE
JOHN WATTON
ARTHUR EDWARD'S
THOMAS FISHER
WILLIAM SPENCE } lost
Mrs SPENCE }
GEORGE SHARKS
JOHN BUTH
Mr COLLINS
Mr PEGDEN
PETER DE MAINE
GOODMAN ASCOMB
GOODMAN WITTS
WILLIAM KERTON
Mr ATKINS
THOMAS HAKES
PETER GOULD

Dead

ROBERT RAFFE
AMBROSE FRESEY
HENRY FRY
JOHN DINSE
THOMAS TINDALL
RICHARD KNIGHT*
JOHN JEFFEREYS*
JOHN HAMUN*
JOHN MERIDIEN*
JOHN COUNTWANE*
THOMAS GUINE [or GUNIE]*
THOMAS SOMERSALL
WILLIAM ROWSLEY
ELIZABETH ROWSLEY
a maid of thers
ROBERT BENNETT
THOMAS ROPER
Mr FITZIEFFERYS
Mrs SMITH
PETER MARTIN
JAMES JAKINS
Mr CRAPPLACE
JOHN LULLETT
ANN DIXON
WILLIAM HOWLETT
Mr FURLOW's child
JACOB PROPHETT.
JOHN REDING
RICHARD ATKINS his child
JOHN BAYLY
WILLIAM JONES his svant
JOHN Mr PEARN'S servant
JOSIAS HARTT
JUDITH SHARP

* [See next page, where these names are repeated.]

Dead

ANN QUAILÉ
 REIGNOLD'S
 WILLIAM DIER
 MARY DIER
 THOMAS SEXTON
 MARY BAWDRYE
 EDWARD NORMANSELL
 HENRY FELL
 ENIMS [*or* EUIMS]
 ROGER TURNOR
 THOMAS GUINE [*or* GUNTE]*
 JOHN COUNTWAY*
 JOHN MERIDAY*
 BENAMINE VSIHER†
 JOHN HAMAN*
 JOHN JEFFERVES*
 RICHARD KNIGHT*
 JOHN WALKER
 HOSIER
 WILLIAM JACKSON
 WILLIAM APLEYB
 JOHN MANBY
 ARTHUR COORE
 STEPHEN —

*At y Plantacon ouer against
 James Cittie*

HUMPHRY CLOUGH
 MORRIS CHALONER
 SAMWELL BÉTON
 JOHN GRUFFIN
 WILLIAM EDWARDS
 WILLIAM SALSBURY

Dead

MATHEW GRIFFINE
 ROBERT ADWARD'S
 JOHN JONES
 THOMAS PRICHARD
 THOMAS MORGAINÉ
 THOMAS BIGGS
 NICHOLAS BUSHÉLL
 ROBERT WILLIAMS
 ROBERT REYNOLD'S
 EDWARD HUIES
 THOMAS FOULKE
 NATHÉW JENINGS
 RICHARD MORRIS
 FRANCÉS BARKE
 JOHN EWINS†
 SAMWELL FISHER
 JOHN EWIS
 JAMES CARTTER
 EDWARD FLETCHER
 ADERTON GREENE
 MORICÉ BAKER
 ROBERT M^r EWINS man
 ROBERT PIDGION
 THOMAS TRIGGS
 JAMES THURSBY
 NICHOLAS THIMBLEBY
 FRANCÉS MILLETT
 JOHN HOOKS
 THOMAS LAWSON
 WILLIAM MILLER
 NICHOLAS FATRICE
 JOHN CHAMP
 JOHN MANING

* [It will be noticed that these names, although in some cases with different spellings, are given above (see previous page).]

† [Repeated on next page.]

THE DEAD IN VIRGINIA.

193

Dead

RICHARD EDMONDS
 DAVID COLLINS
 THOMAS GUINE [or GUNIE]*
 JOHN VICARS
 JOHN MERIDIE*
 BENV VSHER*
 JOHN CANTWELL
 RICHARD KNIGHT*
 ROBERT HELLUE
 THOMAS BARKOW
 JOHN EUINES*
 EDWARD PRICE
 ROBERT TAYLOR
 RICHARD BUTTEREY
 MARY LACON
 ROBERT BAINES

JOSEPH ARCHER
 THOMAS MASON
 JOHN BEMAN
 CHRISTO. PITTMAN
 THOMAS WILLER
 SAMWELL FULSHAW
 JOHN WAMSLEY
 ABRAM COLMAN
 JOHN HODGES*
 NAAMY BOYLE

At Hog Island

WILLIAM BRAKLEY
 PETER DUN
 JOHN LONG

At Martins hundred

HENRY BAGFORD
 NICHOLAS GLEADSTON

Dead

NICHOLAS DORINGTON
 RAFFI ROGERS
 RICHARD FRETHERAM
 JOHN BROGDEN
 JOHN BEANAM
 FRANCES ATKINSON
 ROBERT ATKINSON
 JOHN KERHL
 EDWARD DAVIES
 PERCIVAL MAN
 MATHEW STAUELING
 THOMAS NICHOLLS
 2 Childrens of y^e french men
 JOHN PATTISON
 TH PATTISON } kild
 EDWARD WINDOR
 THOMAS HORNER
 JOHN WALKER
 THOMAS POPE
 RICHARD STON
 JOHN CATESBY
 RICHARD STEPHENS
 WILLIAM HARRIS
 CHRISTOPHER WOODWARD
 JOSEPH TURNER

At Warwickke Squeak

JOSIAS COLLINS
 CLEMENT WILSON
 WILLIAM ROBINSON
 CHR: RAWSON
 THOMAS WINSLOW
 TH WINSLOW
 infans WINSLOW

[Again repetitions. See previous page.]

Dead

ALEXANDER SUSSAMES
 THOMAS PRICKETT
 THOMAS MADDOX
 JOHN GREENE
 NATHANIEL STANBRIDG
 JOHN LITTON
 CHRISTO: ASH
 vx ASH
 infans ASH
 NETHANIEL LAME [or LAINE]
 JANE FISHER
 PHILLIP JONES
 EDWARD BANKS
 JOHN SYMONS
 THOMAS SMITH
 THOMAS GRIFFIN
 GEORGE CANE
 ROBERT WHITT
 SYMON an Italian

At Elizabeth Cittie

CHARLE MARSHALL
 WILLIAM HOPKICKE
 DORITHIE PARKINSON
 WILLIAM ROBERTTS
 JOHN FARRAR
 MARTIN CUFFE
 THOMAS HALE
 THOMAS SMITH
 CHRISTOPH' ROBERTTS
 JAMES BROWNE
 JAMES BROWNE
 THOMAS PARKINS
 JAMES BROWNE

Dead

JAMES COLLIS
 RAPII ROCKLY
 WILLIAM GEALES
 GEORGE JONES
 ANDREW ALLINSON
 WILLIAM DOWNES
 RICHARD GILLETT
 GOODWIFE NONN [or NOUN]
 HUGO SMALE
 THOMAS WINTERSALL
 JOHN WRIGHT
 JAMES FENTON
 CISELY a Maid
 JOHN GAVETT
 JAMES } Irishmen
 JOHN }
 JOCKY ARMSTRONGE
 WOLSTON PELSANT
 SAMPSON PELSANT
 CATHRIN CAPPS
 WILLIAM ELBRIDG
 JOHN SANDERSON
 JOHN BENBRICKE
 JOHN BAKER kild
 WILLIAM LUFÖ
 TIMOTHY BURLEY
 MARGERY FRISLE
 HENRY WEST
 JASPER TAVLER
 BRIGETT SEARLE
 ANTHONY ANDREW
 EDMOND CARTTER
 THOMAS —

THE DEAD IN VIRGINIA.

195


Dead

WILLIAM GAUNTLETT
 GILBERT — kild
 CHRISTO: Welchman
 JOHN HILLIARD*
 GREGORY HILLIARD
 JOHN HILLIARD*
 WILLIAM RICHARDS
 ELIZABETH a maid
 Cap: HITCHCOCKE
 THOMAS KENINSTON
 Cap: LINCOLNE
 CHAD: GULSTONS
 ex GULSTONS
infaus GULSTONS
 GEORGE COOKE
 RICHARD GOODCHILD
 CHRISMUS his child
 ELIZABETH MASON
 SYMON WITH
 WHITNEY GUY
 THOMAS BRODBANKE
 WILLIAM BURNHOUSE
 JOHN SCARKS
 ROBERT MORGAINÉ
 JOHN LOCKE
 WILLIAM THOMPSON
 THOMAS FULLIAM
 CUTBERD BROOKS

Dead


INNOCENT POORE
 EDWARD DUPPER
 ELIZABETH DAVIES
 THOMAS BÜWEN
 ANN BARBER
 WILLIAM LUCOTT
 NICHOLAS — kild
 HENRY BRIDGES
 HENRY PAYTON
 RICHARD GRIFFIN
 RAÏHE HARRISON
 SAMWEL HARVIE
 JOHN BOX
 BENIANINE BOX
 THOMAS servant
 FRANCES CHAMBERLINE
 BRIDGETT DAMERON
 ISARELL KNOWLES
 EDWARD BENDIGE
 WILLIAM DAVES
 JOHN PHILLIPS
 DANIELL SAUEWELL
 ———
 WILLIAM JONES
 ROBERT BALLS wife
 ROBERT LEAUER
 HUCH NICHCOÏT
 JOHN KNIGHT.

[sic in orig.]


UT of the Ship call'd the *Furtherance*

JOHN WALKER
HOSIER
WILEIAM JACKSON
WILLIAM APLEBY

JOHN MANSBY
ARTHUR COOKE
STEVEN

UT of the *Gods gift*

MR CLARE master
WILLIAM BENNETT

UT of the *Margrett and John.*

MR LANGLEY
MR WRIGHT
the gunner of the *Wilham and John.*

[1621] *Promise of certain "WALLOONS and FRENCH" to
Emigrate to VIRGINIA.*

[IN the centre of a large sheet of paper is written in French, "We promise my Lord Ambassador of the Most Serene King of Great Britain to go and inhabit in Virginia, a land under His Majesty's obedience, as soon as conveniently may be, and this under the conditions to be carried out in the articles we have communicated to the said Ambassador, and not otherwise, on the faith of which we have unanimously signed this present with our sign manual"

[The signatures and the calling of each are appended in the form of a round robin, and in an outer circle the person signing states whether he is married, and the number of his children. Endorsed by Sir Dudley Carleton, "Signature of such Wallons and French as offer themselves to goe into Virginia." The names with an * have only signed their marks. Total 227, including 55 men, 41 women, 129 children, and two servants. As stated above, the original document is in French. The version here given has the authority of Mr. Sainsbury, of Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *The signatures are very indistinctly written.*]*

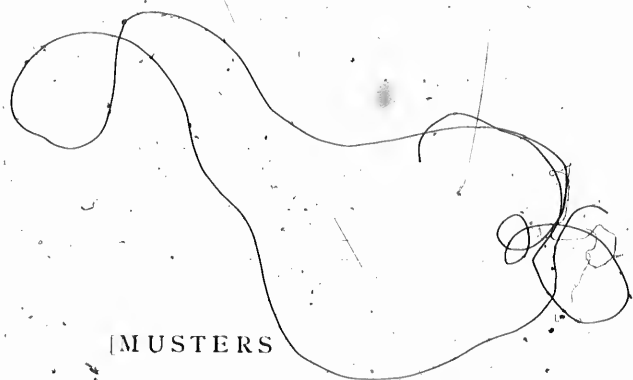
MOCSENIER DE LA MONTAGNE, medical student; marrying man.
MOUSNIER DE LA MONTAGNE, apothecary and surgeon; marrying man.
JACQUE CONNE, tiller of the earth; wife and two children.

* [The Answer of the Virginia Company is dated Aug. 11, 1621, and a contemporary copy is preserved in the State Paper Department of Her Majesty's Public Record Office. It is signed by JOHN FERRAR, Deputy. The substance is to the effect that the Company do not conceive any inconvenience, provided the number does not exceed 300, and they take the oath of allegiance to the King and conform to the rules of government established in the Church of England. They cannot recommend the King to aid them with shipping; the exhausted stock of the Company prevents them from affording any help. Land will be granted to them in convenient number in the principal cities, boroughs, and corporations in Virginia.]

- HENRY LAMBERT, woollen draper ; wife.
 *GEORGE BEAVA, porter ; wife and one child.
 MICHEL DU PON, hatter ; wife and two children.
 JAN BULLT, labourer ; wife and four children.
 PAUL DE PASAR, weaver ; wife and two children.
 ANTOINE GRENIER, gardener ; wife.
 JEAN GOURDEMAN, labourer ; wife and five children.
 JEAN CAMPION, wool carder ; wife and four children.
 *JAN DE LA MET, labourer ; young man.
 *ANTOINE MARTIN ; wife and one child.
 FRANÇOIS FOURDRIN, leather dresser ; young man.
 *JAN LECA, labourer ; wife and five children.
 THEODORE DUFOUR, draper ; wife and two children.
 *GILLAIN BROQUE, labourer ; young man.
 GEORGE WAUTKE, musician ; wife and four children.
 *JAN SAGE, serge maker ; wife and six children.
 *MARIE FLIT, in the name of her husband, a miller ; wife and two children.
 P. GANTOIS, student in theology ; young man.
 JACQUES DE LECHILLES, brewer ; marrying man.
 *JAN LE ROU, printer ; wife and six children.
 *JAN DE CROY, sawyer ; wife and five children.
 *CHARLES CHANCV, labourer ; wife and two children.
 *FRANÇOIS CLITDEU, labourer ; wife and five children.
 *PHILIPPE CAMPION, draper ; wife and one child.
 *ROBERT BROQUE, labourer ; young man.
 PHILIPPE DE LE MER, carpenter ; young man.
 *JEANNE MARTIN ; young girl.
 PIERRE CORNILLE, vine dresser ; young man.
 JAN DE CARPENTRY, labourer ; wife and two children.
 *MARTIN DE CARPENTIER, brass founder ; young man.
 THOMAS FARNARCQUE, locksmith ; wife and seven children.
 PIERRE GASPAR.
 *GRÉGOIRE LE JEUNE, shoemaker ; wife and four children.
 MARTIN FRAMERIE, musician ; wife and one child.

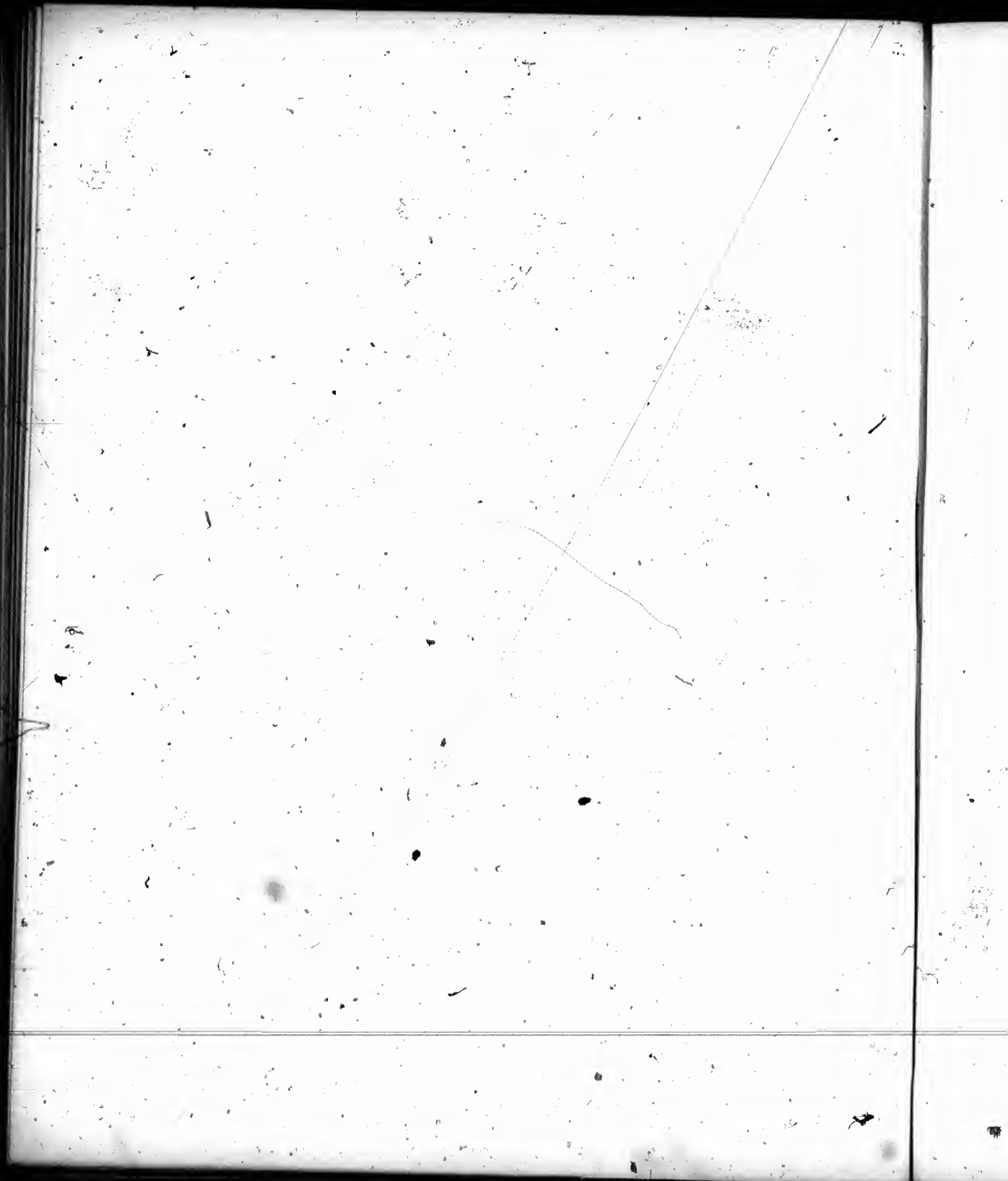
- PIERRE QUESNÉE, brewer; marrying man.
PONTUS LE GEAN, bolting-cloth weaver; wife and three children.
*BARTHELEMY DIGAUD, sawyer; wife and eight children.
JESSE DE FOREST, dyer; wife and five children.
*NICOLAS DE LE MARLIER, dyer; wife and two children.
*JAN DAMONT, labourer; wife.
*JAN GILLE, labourer; wife and three children.
*JAN DE TROU, wool carder; wife and five children.
*PHILIPPE MATON, dyer, and two servants; wife and five children.
ANTHOINE DE LÉLATE, vinedresser; wife and four children.
ERNOU CATOIR, wool carder; wife and five children.
ANTHOÏN DESENDRE, labourer; wife and one child.
ABEL DE CREPV, shuttle worker; wife and four children.
*ADRIAN BARBE, dyer; wife and four children.
*MICHEL LEUSIER, cloth weaver; wife and one child.
*JEROME LE ROY, cloth weaver; wife and four children.
*CLAUDE GHISELIN, tailor; young man.
*JAN DE CRENNE, glass maker? [fritteur]; wife and one child.
*LOUIS BROQUE, labourer; wife and two children.





[MUSTERS
OF THE
INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA.

1623.]





[MUSTERS
OF THE
INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA.
1624.]

Colledge
Land
Henrico



THE MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of the Colledge:
Land in Virginia taken the 23th of January 1624.

Liuteñnt THOMAS OSBORNE arived in the *Bona Nova* November 1619
Servant's

DANIËLL SHERLEV aged 30 yeres came in the *Bona Nova* 1619

PEETER JORDEN aged 22 in the *London Marchant* 1620

RICHARD DAVIS aged 16 yeres in the *Jopathan* 1620*

ROBERT LAPWORTH came in the *Abigaile*

JOHN WATSON came in the *William & Thomas*

EDWARD HOBSON came in the *Bona Nova* 1619

CHRISTOPHER BRANCH came in the *London Marchant*

MARY his wife in the same Shipp

THOMAS his sonne aged 9 Month's

WILLIAM BROWING^{er} came in the *Bona Nova*

MATHEW EDLOW came in the *Neptune* 1618

WILLIAM WELDON came in the *Bona Nova* 1619

* The short rules here and hereafter in these "Musters," indicate the omission of lists of the stores brought by passengers, given in the original, but omitted here as of no general interest.

College Land.

FRANCIS WILTON came in the *Jonathan*

EZEKIAH RAUGHTON came in the *Bona Nova*.

MARGRETT his wife in the *Warwick*.

WILLIAM PRICE came in the *Starr*

ROBERT CAMPION came in the *Bona Nova*

LEONARD MOORE came in the *Bona Nova*

THOMAS BAUGH came in the *Supply*

THOMAS PARKER came in the *Neptune*

THEODER MOYSES came in the *London Marchant*

Neck-of-Land
Corporation of
Charles City.

The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of the Neck-of-
Land in the Corporation of Charles Cittie in
Virginia taken the 24th of January 1624.

LUKE BOYSE aged 44 yeares arived in the *Edweine* in May 1619

ALLICE his wife arived in the *Bona-Nova* in Aprill 1622

Servant's

ROBERT HOLLAM aged 23 yeares in the *Bonaventure* August 1620

JOSEPH ROYALL aged 22 yeares in the *Charitie* July 1622

The MUSTER of JOSUAH CHARD

JOSUAH CHARD aged 36 yeares in the *Seaventure* May 1607

ANN his wife aged 33 yeares in the *Bony besse* August 1623

The MUSTER of JOHN DOD'S

JOHN DOD'S aged 36 yeares in the *Susan Constant* Aprill 1607

JANE his wife aged 40 yeares

The MUSTER of WILLIAM VINCENE

WILLIAM VINCENE aged 39 yeares in the *Marr & James*

JOANE his wife aged 42 yeares

Neck-of-Land
Charles Cittie

The MUSTER of THOMAS HARRIS

THOMAS HARRIS, aged 38 yeares in the *Prosperous* in May
ADRIA his wife aged 23 yeares in the *Marmaduke* in November 1621
ANN WOODLASE their kinswoman aged 7 yeares

Servant's

ELIZABETH aged 15 yeares in the *Margrett & John* 1620

The MUSTER of JOHN PRICE

JOHN PRICE aged 40 yeares in the *Starr* in May
ANN his wife aged 24 yeares in the *Francis Bonaventure* August 1620
MARY a Child aged 3 Months

The MUSTER of HUGH HILTON

HUGH HILTON aged 36 yeares in the *Edwinc* in May 1619

The MUSTER of RICHARD TAYLOR

RICHARD TAYLOR aged 50 yeares in the *Mary Margrett* September 1608
DOROTHY his wife aged 21 yeares in the *London Marchant* May 1620
MARY their Child aged 3 months.

Servant's

CHRISTOPHER BROWNE aged 18 yeares in the *Putic* in May 1620

The MUSTER of THOMAS OAGE

THOMAS OAGE aged 40 yeares in the *Starr* in May
ANN his wife in the *Neptune* in August 1618
EDWARD their sonn aged 2 yeares.

Neck-of-Land.
Charles Cittie

The MUSTER of ROBERT GREENLEAFE

ROBERT GREENLEAFE aged 43 yeres in the *Tryall* August 1610
SUSAN his wife aged 23 yeres in the *Jonathan* May 1620
THOMAS their sonn aged 3 yeres
ANN a daughter aged 22 week's

The MUSTER of HENERY COLTMAN

HENERY COLTMAN aged 30 yeres in the *Noah* August 1620
ANN his wife aged 26 yeres in the *London Marchant* May 1620

The MUSTER of HUGH PRICE

HUGH PRICE aged 35 years in the *William & John* January 1618
JUDITH his wife aged 24 yeres in the *Marygold* May 1619
JOHN his sonn aged 2 yeres

The MUSTER of THOMAS FARMER

THOMAS FARMER aged 30 yeres in the *Tryall* 1616

The MUSTER of THOMAS SHEPPEY

THOMAS SHEPPEY aged 22 yeres in the *Supply* January 1620

The MUSTER of ALEXANDER BRADWAY

ALEXANDER BRADWAY aged 31 yeres in the *Supply* January 1620
SISLEY his wife aged 28 yeres in the *Jonathan* May 1620
ADRIA their daughter aged 9 Months.

Neck-of-Land,
Charles Cittie

The MUSTER of WILLIAM SHARP

WILLIAM SHARP aged 40 yeres in the *Starr* in May
ELIZABETH his wife aged 25 yeres in the *Bonaventure* August 1620
ISACK his sonn aged 2 yeres
SAMUELL his sonn aged 2 Months
Servant's
RICHARD VAUSE aged 20 yeres in the *Jonathan* May 1620

West & Sherley
hundred,
Charles Cittie

The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of West and
Sherley Hundred taken the 22th of January
1624.

RICHARD BIGG's his MUSTER

RICHARD BIGG's aged 41 yeres arived in the *Swann* in August 1610
SARAH his wife aged 35 yeres in the *Marygold* May 1618
RICHARD their Sonn aged 3 yeres
THOMAS TURNER his Cozen aged 11 yeres in ye *Marygold* 1616
SUSAN OLD his Cozen aged 10 yeres in the *Marygold* 1616
Servant's
JAMES GUY aged 20 yeres in the *Marygold* 1622
WILLIAM BROCK aged 26 yeres in the *Margrett* in May 1622
EDWARD TEMPLE age 20 yeres in the *Margrett* May 1622
MARY PEETERS aged 16 yeres in the *London Marchant* May 1620

WILLIAM BAYLEYS MUSTER

WILLIAM BALEY aged 41 yeres in the *Prosperous* in May 1610
MARY his wife aged 24 yeres in the *George* 1617
THOMAS his Sonn aged 4 yeres

West &
Sherley
hundred.

ROBERT PARTINS MUSTER

ROBERT PARTIN aged 36 yeares in the *Blessinge* in June 1600

MARGRETT his wife aged 36 in the *George* 1617

ROBERT " " aged 4 Months.

AVIS } their Children { aged 5 yeares.

REBECCA } " " { aged 2 yeares.

Servant's

THOMAS HALE aged 20 yeares in the *George* 1623 in October

ELLIN COOKE aged 25 yeares in the *London Marchant* June 1620

CHRISTOPHER WOODWARD'S MUSTER

CHRISTOPHER WOODWARD aged 30 yeares in the *Tryall* in June 1620

JOHN HIGGINS } his ptn's { aged 21 yeares in the *George* 1616

RICE HOWE } " " { aged 26 yeares in the *Gift* 1618

Servant's

MATHEW GLOSTER aged 20 yeares in the *Warwick* 1621

WILLIAM TOTLE aged 18 yeares in the *George* 1623

JOHN CANON aged 20 yeares in the *Abigale* 1622

The MUSTER of AMIAS BOLTE

AMIAS BOLTE aged 23 yeares in the *Neptune* in August 1618

The MUSTER of JOHN COLLINS

JOHN COLLINS aged 30 yeares in the *Sully* 1620

SUSAN his wife aged 40 yeares in the *Treasurer* 1613

ANN VSHER aged 8 yeares born here

West &
Sherley
hundred.

The MUSTER of HENERY BENSON

HENERY BENSON aged 40 yeres in the *Francis Bonaventure* August
1620

NICHOLAS BLACKMAN his ptnr aged 40 in the same Shipp

West & Sherley
hundred.
Charles Citie

m^r THOMAS PAWLETT'S MUSTER

THOMAS PAWLETT aged 40 yeres in the *Neptune* in August 1618

Servant's

JOHN TRUSSELL aged 19 yeres in the *Southampton* 1622

The MUSTER of WILLIAM ASKEW

WILLIAM ASKEW aged 30 yeres in the *Prosperous* in May 1610

The MUSTER of REBECCA ROSE Widdow

REBECCA ROSE aged 30 yeres in the *Marygold* in May 1619

MARMADUKE HILL } Children { aged 11 yeres } in the same Shipp
JANE HILL } Children { aged 14 yeres }

The MUSTER of m^r MARY MADDISON Widdow

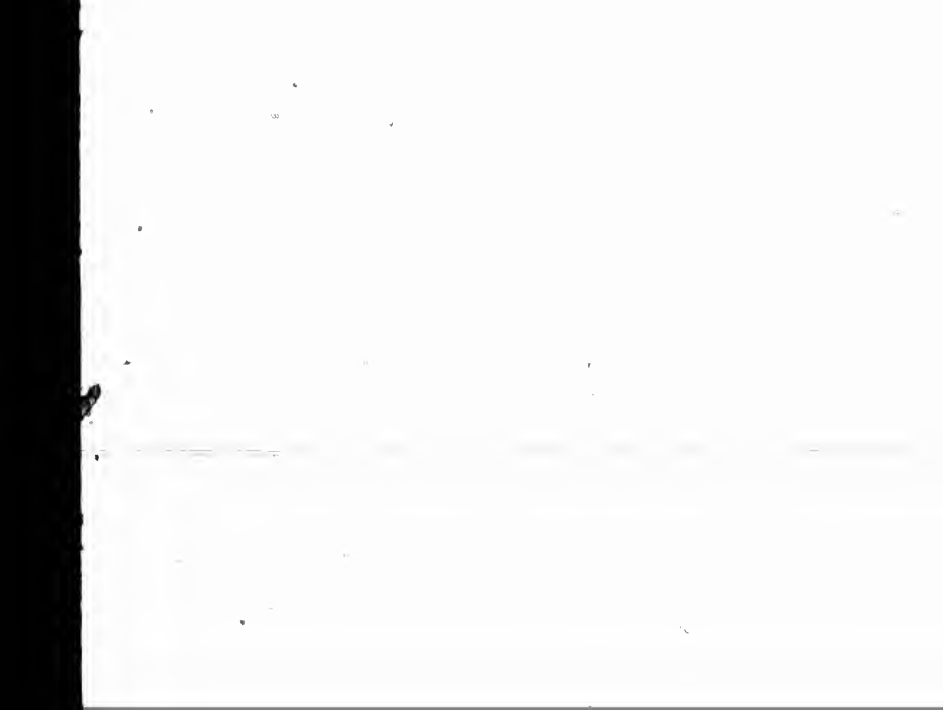
MARY MADDISON aged 30 yeres in the *Treasurer* 1618

KATHERIN LAYDEN a Child. aged 7 yeres

Servant's

JAMES WATSON aged 20 yeres in the *George* 1623

ROGER LEWES aged 19 yeres in the *Edwin* in May 1617



West & Sherley
hundred
Charles Cittie

The MUSTER of ROBERT* BAGWELL ^e

HENERY* BAGWELL aged 35 yeares in the *Deliverance* 1608
SYMON TURGIS aged 30 yeares in the *William & Thomas* 1618

Servant's

RANDALL BAWDE aged 30 yeares in the *Duc Returne* 1623
CHARLES aged 19 yeares in the *Jacob* 1624

Shelley hundred.
Charles Cittie

The MUSTER of ROBERT MILNER ^e

ROBERT MILNER aged 24 yeares in the *Francis Bonaventure* August 1620
JOHN PASSEMAN aged 29 yeares in the *Jonathan* May 1620
JENKIN OSBORN aged 24 yeares in the *George* 1617
WILLIAM WESTON aged 25 yeares in the *Jonathan* May 1620

The MUSTER of JOHN THROGMORTON ^e

JOHN THROGMORTON aged 24 yeares in y^e *William & Thomas* 1618
CHVNA BOYSE aged 26 yeares in the *Georg* in May 1617

Servant's

EDWARD SPARSHOTT aged 31 yeares in the *Scafloure* 1621
FRANCIS DOWNING aged 24 yeares in the *Returne* March 1624
ELLIS RIPPING aged 23 yeares in the *Returne* 1624

The MUSTER of ROGER RATLIFE

ROGER RATLIFE aged 44 yeares in the *Georg* in May 1619
ANN his wife aged 40 in the *Georg* in May 1619
ISACK his Sonn aged 9 Months

* [So in the original. * It will have been observed, that generally the name in the *binding* is the same as the first name in the list.]

MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA. 209

Sherley hundred.
Charles Cutte The MUSTER of NATHANIEL TATAM
NATHANIEL TATAM aged 20 yeres in the *George* May 1619

The MUSTER of m^s KATHERINE BENETT Widdow
KATHERINE BENETT aged 24 yeres in the *Abigall* 1622
WILLIAM BENETT her sonn aged 3 week's
Servant's
RANDALL CREW aged 20 yeres in the *Charles* 1621

DEAD at WEST & SHERLEY, and at SHERLEY HUNDRED.
1624.

ANDREW DUDLEY, came in the *Truelove* 1622
RAPI, FREEMAN, in the *Margett and John* 1622
m^r WILLIAM BENET Minister in the *Scafloure* 1621
Cap^t ISACK MADDESON
JAMES CROWDER in the *Returne* 1623
DANIEL VIERO in the *George* 1623
BARNAARD JACKSON in the *Margrett & John* 1623
THOMAS WESTON in the *George* 1623
JAMES ROLFE Lieutenant GIBB'S Man
JOHN MICHAELL } slaine by the Indians.
FRANCIS Cap^t MADISON'S Man.

Jordans
Jorney.
Charles
Cutte The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of JORDANS JORNEY
taken the 21th of January 1624

The MUSTER of m^r WILLIAM FERRAR & m^s JORDAN
WILLIAM FERRAR aged 31 yeres in the *Neptune* in August 1618
SISLEY JORDAN aged 24 yeres in the *Swain* in August 1610

Jordans Journey.
Charles Cittie

MARY JORDAN her daughter aged 3 yeares
MARGRETT JORDAN aged 1 yeare
TEMPERANCE BALEY aged 7 yeares

} borne heare.

Servant's

WILLIAM DAWSON aged 25 yeares in the *Discovery* March 1621
ROBERT TURNER aged 26 yeares in the *Tryall* June 1619
JOHN HELY aged 24 yeares in the *Charles* November 1621
ROGER PRESTON aged 21 yeares in the *Discoverie* March 1621
ROBERT MANUELL aged 25 yeares in the *Charles* November 1621
THOMAS WILLIAMS aged 24 yeares in the *Dutie* May 1618
RICHARD JOHNSON aged 22 yeares in the *Southampton* 1622
WILLIAM HATFIELD aged in the *Southampton* 1622
JOHN PEAD 35 yeares old in the same Shipp
JOHN FREAME aged 16 yeares in the same Shipp

The MUSTER of THOMAS PALMER

THOMAS PALMER arived in the *Tyger* November 1621

JOANE his wife in the same Shipp

PRISILLA her daughter aged xj yeares

Servant's

RICHARD ENGLISH aged xj yeares in the *James* 1622

The MUSTER of ROBERT FISHER

ROBERT FISHER arived in the *Elsabeth* May 1611

KATHERINE his wife in the *Marmaduk* October 1621

SISLY thaire daughter aged 1 yeare

Servant's

IDVE HALLIERS a Maid servant aged 30 yeares in ye *Jonathan* 1619

Jordans Journey
Charles Cittie

The MUSTER of JOHN CLAYE

JOHN CLAYE arived in the *Treasuror* February 1613

ANN his wife in the *Ann* August 1623

Servant's

WILLIAM NICHOLL'S aged 26 yeres in the *Dutie* in May 1614

The MUSTER of CHRISTOPHER SAFFORD

CHRISTOPHER SAFFORD arived in the *Treasuror* 1613

JOHN GIBB'S his ptnet in the *Supply* 1619

Servant's

HENERY LANE aged 20 yeres in the *Southampton* 1623

The MUSTER of HENERY WILLIAMS

HENERY WILLIAMS arived in the *Treasuror* 1613

SUSAN his wife in the *William & Thomas* 1618

The MUSTER of WILLIAM BRANLIN

WILLIAM BRANLIN arived in the *Margrett & John* 1620

ANN his wife in the *Tinclow* 1622

The MUSTER of JOHN FLUDD

JOHN FLUDD arived in the *Ann* 1610

MARGETT his wife in the *Supply* 1620

FRANCES FINCH her c. partner in the *Supply* 1620

WILLIAM FLUDD his son aged 3 week's

Jordan's Journey.
Charles Cittie The MUSTER of THOMAS CHAPMAN*

THOMAS CHAPMAN arived in the *Tryall* 1610

ANN his wife in the *George* 1617

THOMAS his soyn^a aged 2 yeare

ANN their daughter aged 6 week³

The MUSTER of JOSEPH BULL

JOSEPH BULL arived in the *Abigail* 1622

The MUSTER of JOHN DAVIES^e

JOHN DAVIES arived in the *George* 1617

WILLIAM EMERSON his pther in the *Sampson* 1618

Servant's

WILLIAM POPELTON aged in the *James* 1622

EUSTICE DOWNES aged 25 yeares in the *Abigail* 1622

The MUSTER of THOMAS CAWSEY

THOMAS CAWSEY arived in the *Francis Bonaventure* 1620

The MUSTER of THOMAS IRONMONGER

THOMAS IRONMONGER arived in the

The MUSTER of RICHARD MILTON

RICHARD MILTON arived in the *Suply* 1620

[The fifth letter of this name is not clear; the word begins with an ascending letter, and might be read as CHAPLAIN; but it is certainly CHAPMAN in the next line.]

Jordans Journey. Charles Cittie The MUSTER of NATHANIELL CAWSEY

NATHANIELL CAWSEY arived in the *Phœnix* 1607

THOMASINE his wife in the *Lyon* 1609

Servant's

EDWARD DENISON aged 22 yeares } arived in the *Trueloue* 1623

JAMES DONNER aged 20 yeares

JAMES DORE age 19 yeares in the *Bona Nova* 1621

LAURANCE EVANS aged 15 yeares in the *James* 1622

JOANE WINSCOMB aged 20 yeares in the *George* 1618

DEAD at JORDANS JORNEY 1624

LIDIA SHERLEY came in the *George* 1623

SUSAN SHERLEY an Infant.

Chaplains
Chorse.
Charles
Cittie The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of CHAPLAINS
CHOYSE and the *Trueloues* Company taken the
21th January 1624

The MUSTER of Ensigne ISACK CHAPLAINE

ISACK CHAPLAINE arived in the *Starr* 1610

MARY his wife in the *James* 1622

JOHN CHAPLAINE his kinsman aged 15 yeares in the *James* 1622

Servant's

ROBERT HUDSON aged 30 yeares

HENERY THORNE aged 18 yeares } arived in the *James* 1622

JOHN DUFFILL aged 14 yeares

IVIE BANTON a Maid servant

ANN MIGHILL a Maid servant arived in the *George* 1619

Chaplains Choise.
Charles Cittle

The MUSTER of WALTER PRICE €c

WALTER PRICE arived in the *Willm & Thomas* 1618

HENERY TURNER arived in the *John & Francis* 1615

Servant's

EDWARD FALLOWES aged 30 yeares in the *Hopewell* 1623

The MUSTER of THOMAS KEIE

THOMAS KEIE aged 30 arived in the *Prosperous* June 1619

SARAH his wife in the *Trueloue* 1622

The MUSTER of JOHN BROWNE

JOHN BROWNE aged 28 yeares in the *Bona Nova* Aprill 1621

The MUSTER of JOHN TREHEARNE

JOHN TREHEARNE aged 33 yeares in the *Trueloue* 1622

The MUSTER of DAVID JONES

DAVID JONES aged 22 yeares in the *Trueloue* 1622

The MUSTER of JOHN BOX

JOHN BOX aged 23 yeares in the *Trueloue* 1622

Murderers for the forte..... 3

DEAD at CHAPLINS CHOISE 1624.

HENERY WILSON came in the *Trueloue* 1622 slaine by ye Indians
 NICHOLAS SUTTON in the *James* 1622 slaine by the Indians
 NICHOLAS BALDWIN in the *Trueloue* 1622 slaine by the Indians
 WILEIAM BARNETT in the *Trueloue* 1623.

Pierseys
 hundred.

The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of PIERSEYS HUN-
 DRED taken the 20th of January 1624.

SAMUELL SHARPE arived in the *Seaventure* 1609
 ELIZABETH his wife in the *Margrett and John* 1621
 Servant's
 HENERY CARMAN aged 23 yeares in the *Duty* 1620

The MUSTER of m' GRIVELL POOLEY Minister

GRIVELL POOLEY arived in the *James* 1622
 Servant's
 JOHN CHAMBERS aged 21 yeares in the *Bona Nova* 1622
 CHARLES MAGNER aged 16 yeres in the *George* 1623

The MUSTER of HUMFREY KENT

HUMFREY KENT arived in the *George* 1619
 JOANE his wife in the *Tyger* 1621
 MARGRETT ARRUNDELL aged 9 yeares in the *Abigaile* 1621
 Servant's
 CHRISTOPHER BEANE aged 40 yeares in the *Neptune* 1618

Pierseys
hundred.

The MUSTER of THOMAS DOUGHTIE

THOMAS DOUGHTIE arived in the *Marigold* 1619
ANN his wife in the *Marmaduke* 1621

The MUSTER of EDWARD AUBORN

EDWARD AUBORN arived in the *Jonathan* 1620

The MUSTER of WILLIAM BAKER

WILLIAM BAKER arived in the *Jonathan* 1609

The MUSTER of JOHN WOODSON

JOHN WOODSON } in the *George* 1619
SARAH his wife }

The MUSTER of EDWARD THRENORDEN

EDWARD THRENORDEN arived in the *Diana* 1619
ELIZABETH his wife in the *George* 1619

The MUSTER of NICHOLAS BALLY

NICHOLAS BALLY arived in the *Jonathan* 1620
ANN his wife in the *Marmaduk* 1621

The MUSTER of JOHN LIPPS

JOHN LIPPS arived in the *London Marchant* 1621

Peirseys hundred.

The MUSTER of m^r ABRAHAM PEIRSEYS Servant's.

	years.	
THOMAS LEA	aged 50	
ANTHONY PAGITT	35	
SALOMAN JACKMAN	30	
JOHN DAVIES aged	45	
CLEMENT ROPER	25	
JOHN BATES aged	24	
THOMAS ABBE	20	
THOMAS BROOK'S	23	
WILLIAM JONES	23	
PEETER JONES	24	arrived in the <i>Southampton</i> 1623
PIERCE WILLIAMS	23	
ROBERT GRAUES	30	
EDWARD HUBBERSTEAD	26	
JOHN LATHROP	25	
THOMAS CHAMBERS	24	
WALTER JACKSON	24	
HENERY SANDERS	30	
WILLIAM ALLEN	22	
GEORG DAWSON	24	
JOHN VPTON aged 26 in the <i>Bona nova</i> 1622		
JOHN BAMFORD aged 23 yeares in the <i>James</i> 1622		
WILLIAM GARRETT aged 22 in the <i>George</i> 1619		
THOMAS SAWELL aged 26 in the <i>George</i> 1619		
HENERY ROWINGE aged 25 yeares in the <i>Temperance</i> 1621		
NATHANIEL THOMAS aged 23 yeares in the <i>Temperance</i> 1621		
RICHARD BROADSHAW aged 20 yeares in the same Shipp		
ROBERT OKLEY aged 19 yeares in the <i>William & Thomas</i> 1618		

Negro
 Negro)
 Negro) 4 Men
 Negro)

Perseys hundred.

ALICE THOROWDEN	} maid servant's arived in the <i>Southampton</i> 1623
KATHERINE LEMAN	

Negro Woman.

Negro Woman and a yong Child of hers

S' SAMUELL ARGALL'S Cattell

DEAD at PEIRSEYS HUNDRED Anno Dñi 1624

JOHN LINICKER,
EDWARD CARLOWE,
ROBERT HUSSYE,
JACOB LARBEE.

JOHN ENGLISH.
CHRISTOPHER LEES Wife.
ELIZABETH JONES.

Pasbehayghs
Corporation
of James
City

The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of PASBEHAYGHS &
the MAINE taken the 30th of January 1624 belong-
ing to the Corporation of James City

ADAM DIXON arived in the *Margrett & John*JOSEPH RYALE arived in the *William & Thomas*GEORGE FRIER arived in the *William & Thomas*VRSULA his wife in the *London Marchant*ALLEN KENISTON arived in the *Margrett & John*ROBERT PARAMOUR arived in the *Savan*WILLIAM KEMP arived in the *George*MARGRETT his wife in the *George*

ANTHONY his Sonn aged 7 week's

RICHARD BRIDGWATTER arived in the *London Marchant*

ISBELL his wife in the same Shipp

HUGH HAWARD arived in the *Starr*SUSAN his wife in the *George*.

Pasbehaighs
James City

HENERY TURNER arived in the *London Marchant*

JOSEPH CREW arived in the *London Marchant*

THOMAS JONES arived in the *London Marchant*

MARGRETT his wife in the same Shipp

EDWARD BOURBICHTH in the *London Marchant*

REYOIL MORCOCK arived in the *Jonathan*

ELIZABETH his wife

THOMAS his Sonne aged 1 yeare.

EDWARD FISHER arived in the *Jonathan*

SARAH his wife in the *Warwick*

EDWARD KILDALE her sonn aged 6 yeares

CLARE REN a girle aged 10 yeares.

JOHN MOONE arived in the *Returue* 1623

Servant's.

JULIAN HALLERS aged 19 yeares

GILES MARTIN aged 23 yeares

CLINION RUSH aged 13 yeares

} in the *Truelone* 1623

RICHARD SMITH arived in the *London Marchant*

The MUSTER of the Governours Men at Pasbehaighs

THOMAS JORDEN aged 24 came in the *Diana*.

JOHN MILNHOUSE aged 36 in the *London Marchant*

RICHARD SANDERS aged 25 in the *Francis Bonaventure*.

GRIFFIN WINNE aged 28 in the *Francis Bonaventure*.

ARTHURE CHANDLER aged 19 in the *Jonathan*.

WILLIAM DORRELL aged 18 in the *Truelone*.

CHRISTOPHER RIPPING 22 in the *Francis Bonaventure*.

THOMAS OSBORN aged 18 in the *Francis Bonaventure*.

GEORGE NELSON aged 19 in the *Francis Bonaventure*.

FRANCIS BUTLER aged 18 in the *Francis Bonaventure*.

Eschelighs
James City

THOMAS-BLANCK's aged 17 in the *Francis Bonaventure.*

HENERY DOWTIE aged 19 in the *Jonathan.*

JOHN SWARBECK came in the _____

the Maine.
James City.

THOMAS MARLOE came in the *Bona Nova.*

THOMAS BUNN

BRIDGITT his wife

THOMAS his sonn aged 1 yeare

Servant's

JOHN SMITH aged 30 yeares }
THOMAS SMITH aged 16 yeres } in the *Abigail*

THOMAS JONES aged 35 in the *Bona Nova*

JAMES ROBESONN aged 35 in the *Swan.*

ELIZABETH HOLGES a Maid servant in the *Abigail*

THOMAS SWINHOW came in the *Diana.*

Servant's

LAWRANCE SMALEPAGE aged 20 yeres in the *Abigail*

JOHN CARTER came in the *Prosperous.*

DAVID ELLIS in the *Mary Margrett*

MARGRETT his wife in the *Margrett & John*

JAMES TOOKE arived in the _____

WILLIAM BINK's came in the *George*

ANN his wife in the *George*

MICHAELL BATT came in the *Hercules.*

ELLIN his wife in the *Warwick.*

ROBERT LINCE came in the *Treasurer.*

HUGH BALDWIN came in the *Tryall*

SUSAN his wife in the _____

MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA. 221

the Name:
James City

ROBERT SCOTCHMORE, came in the *George* 1623
THOMAS KNISTON came [KENISTON came] in the *George* 1623

Servant's
ROGER KIDD aged 24 yeares in the *George* 1623

ROBERT CHOLMEL } came in the *Charitie*
JAMES STANDISH..... }

The MUSTER of Docto' POTT's Men in the MAINE

THOMAS LEISTER aged 33 yeares
ROGER STANLEY aged 27
THOMAS PRITCHARD aged 28
HENERY CROCKER aged 34 } came in the *Abigail* 1620
THOMAS CROSSE aged 22
JOHN TRYE aged 20
WALTER BEARE aged 28
RANDALL HOLT aged 18 yeares in the *George* 1620

The rest of his servant's, Provisions, Amunition &c. at JAMES CITY.

DEAD at PASBEHAIGHS & in the MAINE 1624.

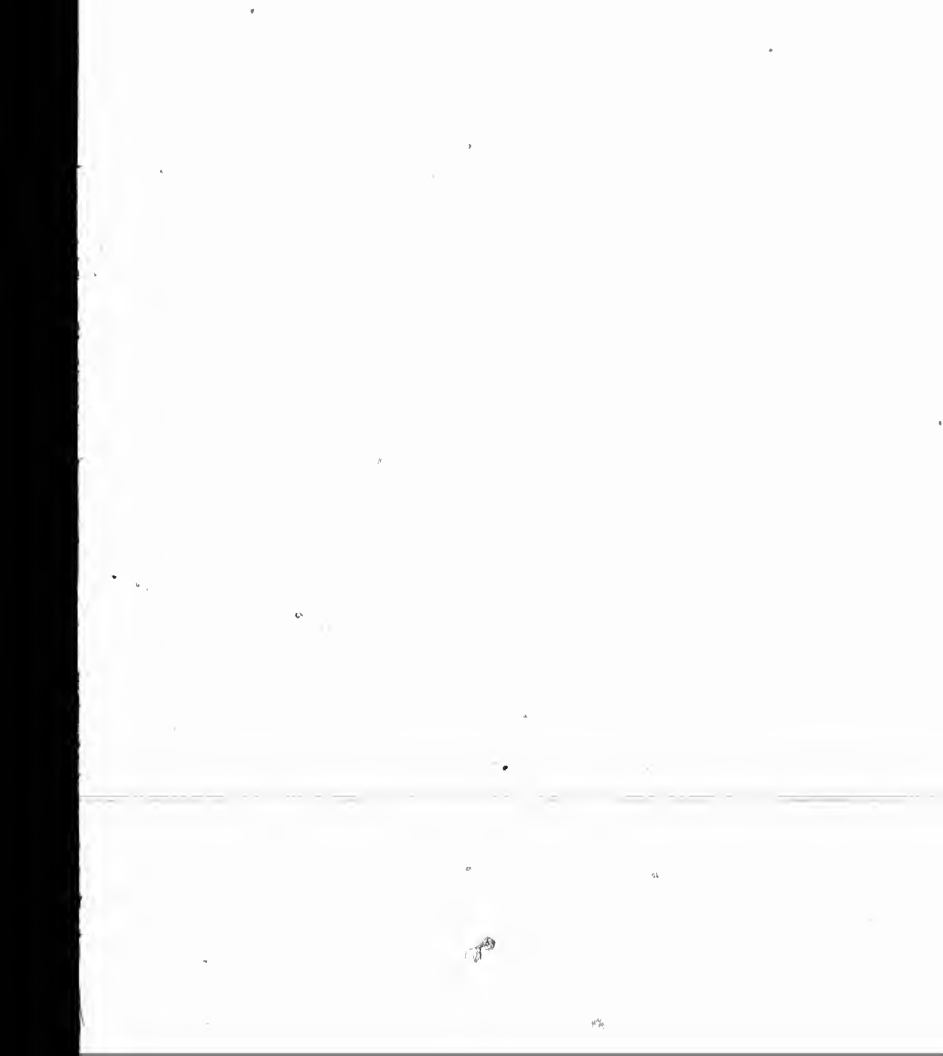
JOACHIM ANDRIWS.
HENERY SCOTT.
RICHARD } 2 Men of m' BUNNS.
RICHARD }

James City. The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of JAMES CITY
taken the 24th of January 1624

The MUSTER of S^r FRANCIS WYATT K^t &c.

S^r FRANCIS WYATT K^t Governo' (C^t) came in the *George* 1621

Servant's
CHRISTOPHER COOKE aged 25 in the *George* 1621



James City.

GEORG HALL aged 33 in the *Suply* 1620
 JONATHAN GILES 21 in the *Trifall* 1619
 JOHN MATHEMAN 19 in the *Jonathan* 1619
 JANE DAVIS 24 in the *Abigaile* 1622

The MUSTER of ST GEORGE YEARLEY K^t &ct.

ST GEORGE YEARLEY K^t came in the *Deliverance* 1609
 TEMPERANCE LADY YEARLEY came in the *Falcon* 1608
 m^r ARGALL YEARLEY aged 4 years
 m^r FRANCIS YEARLEY aged 1 year
 m^s ELIZABETH YEARLEY aged 6 yeres

Children borne here

Servant's, at JAMES CITY

RICHARD GREGORY aged 40
 ANTHONY JONES 26
 THOMAS DUNN 14
 THOMAS PHILDUST 15
 THOMAS HATCH 17 in the *Dun* 1619
 ROBERT PEAKE 22 in the *Margrett & John* 1623
 WILLIAM STRANGE 18 in the *George* 1619
 ROGER THOMPSON 40 in *London Marchant* 1620
 ANN his wife
 RICHARD ARRUNDELL in the *Abigall* 1620
 GEORG DEVERILL 18 in the *Temperance* 1620
 THOMAS BARNETT 16 in the *Elsabeth* 1620
 THEOPHILUS BERISTON 23 in the *Treasurer* 1614
 Negro Men, 3
 Negro Women, 5
 SUSAN HALL in the *William & Thomas* 1618
 ANN WILLIS in the *Temperance* 1620
 ELIZABETH ARRUNDELL in the *Abigall* 1620.

The rest of his servant's at HOG ISLAND.

James City. The MUSTER of Docto' JOHN POTT

Docto' JOHN POTT } arived in the *George* 1620
 m's ELIZABETH POTT }

Servant's

RICHARD TOWNSHEND aged 19 yeares in the *Abigaile* 1620
 THOMAS WILSON aged 27 yeares in the *Abigaile* 1620
 OSMOND SMITH aged 17 yeares in the *Bona Nova* 1620
 SUSAN BLACKWOOD a Maid servnt in the *Abigaile* 1622

The MUSTER of CAP' ROGER SMITH

Cap' ROGER SMITH came in the *Abigaile* 1620

m's JOANE SMITH came in the *Blessinge*

ELIZABETH SALTER aged 7 yeares came in the *Seafoure*

ELIZABETH ROLFE aged 4 yeares } borne in Virginia.

SARAH MACOCK aged 2 yeares. }

Servant's

CHARLES WALLER aged 22 came in the *Abigaile* 1620

CHRISTOPHER BANKS aged 19 yeares in the *Abigaile* 1622

HENERY BOOTH aged 20 in the *Dutie*

HENERY LACTON aged 18 yeares in the *Hopwell* 1623.

The rest of his men their Provisions Armes &c. Over the Water

The MUSTER of CAP' RAPH HAMOR

Cap' RAPH HAMOR

m's ELIZABETH HAMOR

JEREMY CLEMENT } her Children.

ELIZABETH CLEMENT }

Servant's

JOHN LIGHTFOOTE in the *Seaventure*

FRANCIS GIBB'S a boy in the *Seafower*.

ANN ADDAMS a Maid servnt.

The rest of his servant's, Provisions Armes &c. at HOG-HEAD

James City The MUSTER of CAP^t WILLIAM PIERCE

Cap^t WILLIAM PIERCE came in the *Sea-venture*
 m^s JONE PIERCE his wife in the *Blessinge*
 Servant's

THOMAS SMITH aged 17 yeares in the *Abigaile*
 HENERY BRADFORD aged 35 yeres in the *Abigaile*
 ESTER EDERIFE a maid servant in the *Jonathan*
 ANGELO a Negro Woman in the *Treasuror*.

The rest of his servant's ; Provisions, Armes, Munition &c at
 MULBERRY ISLAND.

The MUSTER of m^r ABRAHAM PEIRSEY Marchant

m^r ABRAHAM PEIRSEY came in the *Susan* 1616

ELIZABETH his daughter aged 15 yeres } came in the *Southampton* 1623
 MARY his daughter aged 11 yeres }

Servant's.

CHRISTOPHER LEE aged 30 yeres
 RICHARD SERIEANT aged 36 yeres } came in the *Southampton* 1623.
 ALICE CHAMBERS } maid servant's.
 ANNIS SHAW }

The rest at Peirseys Hundred.

The MUSTER of m^r EDWARD BLANEY.

m^r EDWARD BLANEY came in the *Francis Bonaventure*

Servant's

ROBERT BEW aged 20 came in the *Dutie*.

JOHN RUSSELL aged 19 in the *Bona Nova*

The rest of his Servant's Armes &c at his Plantacon Over ye Watter.

ROBERT POOLE came in the

JAMES HEMOTT came in the *Bonaventure*
 his wife in the

James Gittie.

JOHN SOUTHERN came in the *George* 1620
 Servant's.

THOMAS CRUST aged came in the *George* 1620

RANDALL SMALEWOOD came in the

GEORGE GRAUE came in the *Seaventure*

ELNOR his wife in the *Susan*

JOHN GRAUE their sonne aged 10 yeares

REBECCA SNOW } her daughters.
 SARA SNOW }

EDWARD CADGE came in the *Marmaduke*

NATHANIEL JEFFREYS came in the *Gift*.

JOHN JACKSON came in the

JOHN JACKSON his sonn aged 9 yeares

GERCIAN BUCK aged 10 yeares

THOMAS ALNUTT came in the *Gift*

his wife in the *Marygold*

Servant's.

ROGER ROED's aged 20 yeares in the *Bony bess*.

PEETER LANGMAN came in the *William & Thomas*.

MARY his wife came in the

PEETER ASCAM her sonn aged 1 yeares

ABIGAHLE ASCAM her daughter aged 4 yeares.

BENOMY BUCK aged 8 yerès

PELLIG BUCK aged 4 yerès

Servant's

ABRAHAM PORTER aged 36 yeares in the

THOMAS SAWIER aged 23 yeares in the

m' JOHN BURRÖWES came in the

BRIDGETT his wife

MARA BUCK aged 13 yeares

James City.

Servant's

JOHN COOKE aged 27 yeares
 NICHOLAS GOULDFINCH aged 19 yeres
 JOHN BRADSTON aged 18 yeres*
 THOMAS THOROWGOOD aged 17 yeres
 ELLIAS GAILE aged 14 yeares
 ANDREW HOWELL aged 13 yeres
 ANN ASHLEY aged 19 yeres

The Cattell belonging to m^r BUCKS Children

ELIZABETH SOOTHEY came in the *Southampton*
 ANN SOOTHEY her daughter

JOHN JEFFERSON came in the *Bona Nova*
 WALGRAUE MARK'S in the *Marghett & John*.

WILLIAM MUTCH came in the *Jonathan*
 MARGERV his wife in the *George* 1623

RICHARD STEPHENS came in the *George* 1623

Servant's.

WASSELL RAYNER aged 28 yeres came in the
 THOMAS SPILLMAN aged 28 yeres in the *George* 1623
 EDWARD PRISE aged 29 yeres in the *George* 1623
 JOANE RAYNER wife of WASSELL RAYNER

GEORGE MINIFF^d arived in the *Samuell* July 1623

Servant's

JOHN GRIFFIN aged 26 yeares in the *William & John* 1624
 EDWARD WILLIAMS aged 26 yeres came in the same Shipp.

JOHN BARNETT aged 26 yeres came in the *Jonathan* 1620

* [Thus erased in the original.]

MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA. 227

James Head

JOHN STOKES } came in the *Warwick*
ANN his wife }

RICHARD TREE came in the *George*
JOHN his Sonne aged 12 yeres

Servant's

SILVESTER BULLEN aged 28 yeres came in the

WILLM LASEY } came in the *Southampton* 1624
SUSAN his wife }

JOHN WEST came in the *Bony bess*

THOMAS CROMPE came in the

JOHN GREEVETT came in the
ELLEN his wife in the

THOMAS PASSMORE } came in the *George*
JANE his wife }

Servant's

THOMAS KERFITZ aged 24 yeres in the *Hopwell*

ROBERT JULIAN aged 20 yeres in the *Jacob*

JOHN BUCKMUSTER aged 20 yeres in the *Hopwell*

CHRISTOPHER HALL came in the

ROBERT FITT came in the *George*

ANN his wife in the *Abigail*

GEORGE ONION came in the *Francis bona venture*

ELIZABETH his wife in the same Shipp

FRANCIS PALL a boy aged 6 yeres

THOMAS PALL a boy aged 4 yeres

JOHN HALL came in the *John & Francis*

SUSAN his wife in the *London Marchant*

James Iland.

ROBERT MARSHALL came in the *George*
ANN his wife in the same Shipp

THOMAS GRUBB came in the *George*

JOHN OSBORN came in the
MARY his wife in the

WILLIAM SPENCER came in the *Sarah*.
ALICE his wife in the
ALICE their daughter aged 4 yeres.

THOMAS GRAYE came in the
MARGRETT his wife in the
WILLIAM their Sonn aged 3 yeres
JONE their daughter aged 6 yeres.

GABRIEL HOLLAND came in the *John & Francis*.
REBECCA his wife in the same Shipp

JOSIAS TANNER aged 24 yeres came in the
ANDREW RAILEY came in the
WILLIAM COOKSEY
THOMAS BAGLEN
WILLIAM CARTER

JOHN JOHNSON
ANN his wife
JOHN his sonn aged 1 yeare
ANN his daughter aged 4 yeres
ALICE KEAN a Maid servant.

JOHN HITCHY
THOMAS DE LA MAIOR.

*DEAD at JAMES CITTIE & in the Iland 1624

RICHARD MUMFORD
 GEORGE CLARKE
 BARTLOMEW BLAKE
 WILLIAM WARTERTON
 SIBILL ROYALL
 GOODWIFE JEFFERYS
 THOMAS POPKIN
 THOMAS SIDES
 THOMAS WEST
 W^m SPENCER a Child
 a servant of m^r KETHS
 m^r PEIRSE
 JOHN GEE
 a servant of PEETER LANGMAN
 PHINLOE
 m^r SUSAN KETH.

Neck of Land here
 James City.

The MUSTER of the Inhabitants of the Neck
 of Land neare JAMES CITTIE taken Febr the 4th
 1624.

RICHARD KINGSMELL came in the *Delaware*
 JANE his wife in the *Susan*
 NATHANIELL his sonne aged 5 yeares
 SUSAN his Daughter aged 1 yeare.

... Servants

HORTEN WRIGHT aged 20 yeares came in the *Susan*
 JOHN JACKSON aged came in the *Abigail*
 EDWARD a Negro
 ISBELL PRATT came in the *Jonathan*

JOHN SMITH came in the *Bonaventure*.

THOMAS BAGWELL came in the

230 *MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA.*

Neck of Land neare
James City

THOMAS BENETT came in the *Bona Nova*

MARGERY his wife in the *Gulf*

SARAH BROMEDG a Child of 2 yeres old.

JOHN REDDISI came in the

m' ALNUTT and his servant here Planted reconed before in the Muster
of JAMES CITTIE.

DEAD in this Plantacon 1624

a Man servant of m' KINGSMELL'S.

LIUING

RICHARD PIERCE } came in the *Neptune*
ELIZABETH his wife }

Archers Hope.
James City

THOMAS BRANSBY came in the *Charitie*

Servant's

NICHOLAS GREENHILL aged 24 yeres

CHADWALLADER JONES aged 22 yeres

ROBERT CREW aged 23 yeres

} came in the *Marmaduk* 1623

JOHN ELLISON came in the *Prosperous*

ELLIN his wife in the *Charitie*

Servant's

JOHN BADELEV aged 24 yeres came in the *Hopwell* 1623

THOMAS FARLEY came in the *Ann* 1623

JANE his wife in the same Shipp.

ANN a Child

Servant's

NICHOLAS SHOTTEN aged 40 yeres in the *Ann* 1623

MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA. 231

Archers Hope,
James City

JOSEPH JOHNSON came in the *William & Thomas*
MARGRETT his wife in the *Abigaile*
GEORGE PROUSE came in the *Diana*

DEAD at ARCHERS HOPE 1624
GEORGE ELLISON a Child
A Maid servant of m^r BRANSBYES.
WILLIAM BROWNE.

Burrows Hill
James City

m^r BURROWES and six of his men w^{ch} are planted, heare are recoiled
wth their Armes Provisions &c. at JAMES CITTIE

JOHN SMITH came in the *Elizabeth* 1611

SUSANNA his wife in the *Bona Nova* 1619

FRANCIS SMITH his sonne aged 1 yeare

Servant's

JOHN ELLATT aged 15 yeres in the *Margrett & John* 1624

GEORGE PELTON came in the *Furtherance* 1622

RICHARD RICHARD'S came in the *London Marchant* 1620

RICHARD DOLPHINBE came in the *Guift* 1618

Faces Paines
James City

JOHN PROCTOR came in the *Seaventure* 1607

ALLIS his wife in the *George* 1621

Servant's

RICHARD GROUE aged 30 yeres in the *George* 1623

EDWARD SMITH aged 20 in the *George* 1621

WILLIAM NAYLE aged 15 in the *Ann* 1623

PHETTIPLACE CLOSE came in the *Starr* 1608

DANIEL WATKINS in the *Charles* 1621

Servant's

MARTIN DEMOS aged 15 yeres in the *George* 1617

JOHN SKINNER in the *Marmaduk* 1621

Paces Paines
James City

THOMAS GATES came in the *Swan* 1600

ELIZABETH his wife in the *Warwick*. 1620

WILLIAM BEDFORD in the *James* 1621

FRANCIS CHAPMAN came in the *Starr* 1608

Cap^t Smiths Plant
James City

The MUSTER of CAP^t ROGER SMITHS men
Over y^e Watter

FRANCIS FOWLER aged 23 yeres

CHRISTOPHER LAWSON

ALCE his wife

CHRISTOPHER REDHEAD aged 24

STEPHEN WEBB aged 25 yeres

JOHN BUTTERFIELD aged 23 yeres

WILLIAM BAKER aged 24 yeres

RICHARD ALFORD aged 26 yeres

THOMAS HARVE aged 24 yeres

THOMAS MOLTON aged 25 yeres

m^r Blaneys Plant
James City

The MUSTER of m^r EDWARD BLANEYS Men
Over y^e Watter.

RICE WATKINS aged 30 yeres came in the *Francis bonaventure*.

NATHANIEL FLOID aged 24 in the *Bona Nova*.

GEORG ROGERS 23

JOHN SHELLEY 23

THOMAS OTTOWELL 40

THOMAS CROUCH 40

ROBERT SHEPPEARD 20 in the *Hopwell*.

WILLIAM SAWIER 18 in the *Hopwell*.

ROBERT CHAUNTRE 19 in the *George*

} in the *Bona Nova*.

m^r Blaneys Plant
James City

WILLIAM HARTLEY 23 in the *Charles*
LAWLEY DAMPORT 29 in the *Duty*
WILLIAM WARD 26 in the *Jonathan*
JEREMY WHITE 20 in the *Tyger*
JOHN HACKER 17 in the *Hopwell*
ROBERT WHITMORE 22 in the *Duty*

Cap^t Mathews Plant
James City

Cap^t SAMUELL MATHESW came in the *Southampton* 1622
m^r DAVID SAND'S Minister came in the *Bonaventure* 1620

Servant's.

ROBERT MATHESW aged 24	} cam
ROGER WILLIAMS..... 20	
SAMUELL DAVIES..... 18	} came in the <i>Southampton</i> 1622
HENERY JONES..... 25	
AARON CONAWAY 20	
JOHN THOMAS 18	
MICHAELL LAPWORTH... 16	
WILLIAM LUSAM 27	} in the <i>Charles</i> 1621
WILLIAM FEILD 23	
PEETER MONTECUE..... 21	

ROBERT FERNALL 31 in the *London Marchant* 1619
WALTER COOP [COOPER] 33 in the *Jonathan* 1619
WILLIAM WALTERS 27 in the *Bona Nova* 1618
NICHOLAS CHAPMAN 31 in the *Jonathan* 1619
GREGORY SPICER 22 in the *Triall* 1618
NICHOLAS PEIRSE 23 in the *Falcon* 1619
ROBERT PENN 22 in the *Abigaile* 1620
WILLIAM DALBY 28 in the *Furtherance* 1622
THOMAS HOPSON 12 in the *Bona Nova* 1618
ABRAHAM WOOD 10 in the *Margrett & John* 1620

Cap^t Mathews Plant
James City

WILLIAM KINGSLEY 24 } in the *Marmaduk* 1623
THOMAS BRIDGES 12 }
ARTHURE GOLDSMITH 26 came in the *Diana* 1618

m. Crowders Plant.
James City

m^r HUGH CROWDER came in the *Bona Nova* 1619

Servant's

RICHARD BALL in the *George* 1617
THOMAS HAWKINS in the *James* 1622
PAULE RENALLES in the *Tryall* 1619
NICHOLAS SMITH a boy of 18 yeres in the *Bona Nova* 1621
JOHN VEKIN a boy of 14 yeres in the *George* 1623

m^r Treasurers Plant.

The MUSTER of m^r GEORG SAND'S Esquire

m^r GEORG SANDIS Esquire Treasuro^r he came in the *George* 1621

Servant's

MARTIN TURNER }
GEORGE BAILIFE }
JOHN SPARK'S }
JOHN DANCY }
JOHN EDWARD'S } came in the *George* 1621
NICHOLAS TOMPSON }
ROSAMUS CARTER }
JOHN STONE a boy }
NICHOLAS COMON }
NICHOLAS EYRES a boy } in the *Guifte* 1622
DAVID MANSFEILD }
JOHN CLAXON } in the *Bona Nova* 1619 hired servant's
THOMAS SWIFTE }
JOHN BALDWIN } in the *Tyger* freemen. 1622

Plant.
 hired DANIEL POOLE a french man
 his wife
 a Child of theirs

m^r Treasurers Plant.
 James City

The MUSTER of those that Live in y^e TREASURORS Plant.

ROBERT SHEAPERD came in the *George* 1621
 JAMES CHAMBERS in the *Datie* 1620
 JOHN PARSONS
 WILLIAM BENGE
 JOHN EVENS } in the *Marygold* 1619
 ROBERT EDMUND'S
 JOHN COMES
 JOHN TVOS
 WILLIAM PILKINTON } in the *Bona Nova* 1620
 ELIAS LONGE
 THOMAS HALL
 MARGRETT PILKINTON } women
 JANE LONG
 m^r VINCENCIO the Italian
 m^r BERNARDO
 his wife
 a Child

ZACHARY CRIPP's came in the *Margrett & John* 1621
 EDWARD WHITE in the *Bona Nova* 1620
 MATHEW HAMON in the *Southampton* 1622
 PHILLIP KITHLY in the *Furtherance* 1622
 ANTHONY WEST in the *James* 1622

of Treasons Plant.
James City

DEAD at all these PLANTATIONS Over the Watter 1624

JOHN PHILMOTT	ELIAS HENTON
WILLIAM PLANT	THO: FITCH
THOMAS ROWLSON	ENECHIA FITCH
EDWARD JONES	JOHN SERE
JOHN DIMSDALE	WILLIAM SAND'S
JOHN DOCKER	GEORG GURR
ROBERT ALDRIDGE	WILLIAM COMES
RICHARD GREENE	ROBERT EVARS.
JAMES DAVIS	PEACEABLE SHERWOOD.
DAVID WILLIAMS	WILLIAM HALL
JOHN FOXEN	

} slaine by the
} Indians

Hog Island

The MUSTER of CAP^t RAPH HAMORS servant's

JEFFEREY HULL came in the *George*
MORDECAI KNIGHT in the *William & John*
THOMAS DOLEMAN in the *Returne*
ELKINTON KATLIFFE in the *Scafloure*
THOMAS POWELL in the *Scafloure*.
THOMAS COOPER in the *Returne*
JOHN DAVIES in the *Guifte*.

The MUSTER of LIUTENANT BARKLEY.

Liuutenant EDWARD BARKLEY in the *Unitie*.
m^{rs} JANE BARKLEY in the *Scafloure*.
JANE BARKLEY his daughter.

Servant's

THOMAS HILLIP'S } in the *Bona Nova*
FRANCIS BARRETT }

Hog Island

ROBERT MARTIN in the *Charge*.
 KATHERIN DAVIES in the *Southampton*.

JOHN VTY came in the *Francis Bonaventure*
 ANN his wife in the *Scafloure*.
 JOHN his Sonn in the *Scafloure*.

Servant's

WILLIAM BURT) in the *Bony besse*
 WILLIAM STOCKER)
 RICHARD BICKLEY in the *Returne*.

JOHN CHEW came in the *Charitie*.
 SARAH his wife in the *Scafloure*.

Servant's

ROGER DELK in the *Southampton*.
 SAMUELL PARSON in the *Hopewell*.
 WALTER HASLEWOOD in the *Duc Returne*.

HENERY ELWOOD) in the *Francis Bonaventure*
 WILLIAM RAMSHAW)

JOHN STONE in the *Swann*
 SISLY his wife in the *Scafloure*.
 HENERY CROCKER in the *Marygold*
 JONE his wife in the *Swan*.
 HENERY WOODWARD in the *Diana*.
 JANE his wife
 THOMAS HITCROCK in the *Marygold*
 ALICE his wife
 ROGER WEBSTER
 JOANE his wife
 JOANE DAVIS.

Hog Hand.

The MUSTER of St GEORG YEARLIES Men

MAXIMILLIAN-STONE aged 36 came in the *Temperance* 1620
 ELIZABETH his wife in the same Shipp.
 MAXIMILLIAN his sonn aged 9 months.
 ROBERT GUY 22 in the *Swann* 1619
 EDWARD YATES 18 in the *Duty* 1619
 CESAR PUGGETT 20 in the *Diana* 1619
 ALEXANDER SANDERS 24 in the *Truelove* 1623
 WILLIAM STRACHEY 17 in the *Temperance* 1620
 GEORGE WHITEHAND 24 in the *Temperance* 1620
 HENERY KING 22 in the *Jonathan* 1620
 JOHN DAY 24 in the *London Marchant* 1620
 The wife of JOHN DAY in the same Shipp
 JOHN ROOT in the *Guift*
 WALTER BLAKE in the *Swan* } Dwellers.
 THOMAS WATT'S in the *Treasuror*
 DAVID DUTTON } Dead
 RICH: BAKER }
 The rest of his servant's, Provisions
 Armes &c reconed at James City

Mattus Handed.

The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of MARTIN'S HUNDRED
 taken the 4th of February 1624.

WILLIAM HARWOOD came in the *Francis Bonaventure*
 Servant's
 HUGH HUGIS came in the *Guift*.
 ANN his wife.....
 THOMAS DOUGHTIE aged 26 } came in the *Abigail*.
 JOHN HASLEY aged 22 yeres
 SAMUELL WEAVER 20 in the *Bonny bess*
 ELIZABETH BYGRAVE 12 came in the *Warwick*.

MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA. 230

Martin's Hundred

ELLIS EMERSON }
 ANN his wife } came in the *George* 1623.
 THOMAS his sonn aged 11 }

Servant's

THOMAS GOULDING aged 26 yeres came in the *George* 1623
 MARTIN SLATIER aged 20 cam fró Canada in the *Susan* 1624

ROBERT ADDAMS }
 AUGUSTINE LEAK } came in the *Bona Nova*.
 WINIFRED LEAK his wife came in the *George* 1623

Servant's

RICHARD SMITH aged 24 yeres came in the *George* 1623.

STEEBIEN BARKER came in the *James*
 HUMPHREY WALDEN in the *Warwick*

JOHN JACKSON }
 ANN his Wife } came in the *Warwick*.
 A Child aged 20 week's

Servant's

THOMAS WARD aged 47 yeres ... }
 JOHN STEEPHENS 35 yeres } came in the *Warwick*

SAMUELL MARCH came in the *William & Thomas*
 COLMICE his wife in the *Ann* 1623
 SAMUELL CULLEY came in the *London Marchant*

ROBERT SCOTCHMORE and his Company now planted here are reckoned
 before in the MAINE

DEAD at MARTIN'S HUNDRED this yeare

ALLICE EMERSON a girl
 ROBERT a boy of m^r EMERSONS
 a girl of JOHN JACKSONS
 a Child of SAMUELL MARCH

Mulhrie Hand.

The MUSTER of the Inhabitants att MULBURY ISLAND
taken the 25th of January 1624.

The MUSTER of CAP^t WILLIAM PIERCES servant's

RICHARD ATKINS aged 24 came in the *London Marchant*

ABIGALL his wife } came in the *Abigall*
WILLIAM BAKER aged 20. }

ROBERT ASTON 29 in the *Treasuror*

HUGH WING 30

ROBERT LATHOM 20

RICHARD ALDON 19 } came in the *George* 1620

THOMAS WOOD 35

ROGER RICE came in the *Charles*

ALEXANDER GILL 20 in the *Boy bess*

SAMUELL MORRIS 20 in the *Abigall*

THOMAS ROSE 35 in the *Jonathan*

ROBERT HEDGES aged 40 yeres in the

JOHN VIRGO came in the *Treasuror*

SUSAN his wife in the same Shipp

JOHN GATTER came in the *George* 1620

WILLIAM RICHARDSON came in the *Edwine*

RICHARD FINE came in the *Neptune*

JOHN NOWELL came in the *Margrett & John*

RICHARD DOWNES came in the *Jonathan*

JOHN CRANICH came in the *Marygold*

PERCEVAL WOOD came in the *George*

ANN his wife in the *George*.

WILLIAM RAYMONT came in the *Neptune*

WILLIAM BULLOCK came in the *Jonathan*

MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA. 241

Mulbury Island

ANTHONY BARAM came in the *Abigail*
ELIZABETH his wife in the *William & Thomas*

THOMAS HARWOOD came in the *Margrett & John* 1622

GRACE his wife in the *George*

Servant's

THOMAS READ aged 65 yeres

Wariscoyack.

The MUSTER of the Inhabitants at WARISCOYACK
taken the 7th of Febr 1624.

The MUSTER of m^r EDWARD BENNETT'S servant's

HENERY PINKE came in the *London Marchant* 1619

JOHN BATE in the *Adam* 1621

PEETER COLLINS in the *Adam* 1621

WASSELS WEBLING } in the *James* 1621

ANTONIO a Negro

CHRISTOPHER REYNOLD'S

LUKE CHAPMAN } in the *John & Francis* 1622

EDWARD MAYBANK

JOHN ATKINS

WILLIAM DENUM } in the *Guift* 1622

FRANCIS BANK'S

MARY a Negro Woman in the *Margrett & John* 1622

(Basses Choise)

THE MUSTER of the Inhabitatione of BASSES CHOYSE

CAP^t NATHANIEL BASSE his MUSTER

NATHANIEL BASSE aged 35 in the *furtherance* 1622

WILLIAM BARNARD aged 21 in the *furtherance* 1622

EDWARD WIGGE aged 22 in the *Abigail* 1621

242. MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA.

Basic Voyse.

The MUSTER of THOMAS PHILLIPS.

THOMAS PHILLIPS aged 26 in the *William and Thomas* 1618
ELIZABETH PHILLIPS aged 23 in the *sea Flower* 1621

The MUSTER of THOMAS BENNETT.

THOMAS BENNETT aged 38 in the *Neptune* 1618
MARY BENNETT aged 18 in the *Southampton* 1622
ROGER HEYORD aged 22 in the *Returne* 1623
BENJAMIN SIMES aged 33 in the

RICHARD LONGE his MUSTER.

RICHARD LONGE aged 33 in the
ALICE LONGE aged 23 in the *London Marchant* 1620
ROBERT LONGE a Child borne in Virginia

Warisoyack

RICHARD EVANS'S his MUSTER.

RICHARD EVANS'S aged 35 in the *Neptune* 1618

WILLIAM NEWMAN his MUSTER.

WILLIAM NEWMAN aged 35 in the *Furtherance* 1622
JOHN ARMY aged 35 in the *Furtherance* 1622

HENRIE WOODWARD his MUSTER.

HENRIE WOODWARD aged 30 in the
JOHN BROWNINGE aged 22 in the *Abigail* 1621

Servant's

AMBROSE aged 25 in the *Marmaducke* 1621
WELTER aged 19 in the *Margett and John* 1622

MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA 243

Warrisowacke

A list of the DEAD in WARRISOWACKE 1624

JOHN SELLEY	MARGRETT SYMES
NATHANIEL HAWK WORTH (or HAWK WORTH)	NATHANIEL Servant's THOMAS
THOMAS SHEWOOD	of M ^r BENNET's men
BENJAMIN HANDELEARE	slayne by the Indians

Next portes
newes

M^r DANIEL GORRINS MUSTER

Servantes

WILLIAM WADSWORTH aged: 26
 WILLIAM FOOCKES aged: 24
 THOMAS CURTIS aged: 24
 PETER SHERWOOD aged: 24
 GILBERT WHITEFIELD aged: 23
 RISE GRIFFIN aged: 24
 WILLIAM SMITH aged: 23
 ANTHONIE EBSWORTH aged: 26
 ISAYE DELYWARR aged: 22
 HEÑNIE CARSLY aged: 23
 ROGER WALKER aged: 22
 EDMOND MORGON aged: 22
 WILLIAM CLARKE aged: 25
 JOSEPH MOSLEY aged: 21
 JOHN PARRATT aged: 36
 ROBERT SMITH aged: 22
 WILLIAM CRONEY aged: 24
 WILLIAM LONGE aged: 19
 ANNE EBSWORTH aged: 44
 ELLSOR HARRIS aged: 21

All wch Came in the *Phynge Hart*
1621

in the *Providence*
1623*

DEAD in this Plantato
one ARMSTRONGE

* I suppose this refers to the whole of the names from D^r J^r to H^r (4), but there is no "base" in the original.

Elizabeth Cittie

Capt WILLIAM TUCKER his MUSTER

Capt WILLIAM TUCKER: aged: 36: in the *Mary and James*: 1610
 M^{rs} MARY TUCKER aged: 26: in the *George*: 1623.
 ELIZABETH TUCKER borne in Virginia in August:
 GEORGE TOMSON aged: 17 }
 PAULE TOMSON aged: 14 } in the *George* 1623:
 WILLIAM THOMSON — 11 }
 PASCOE CHAMPION aged 23 } in the *Ellonor* 1621:
 STRENGHT SHEERE aged: 23 }
 THOMAS EVAND'S aged: 23 }
 STEPHEN COLLOWE aged: 23 } in the *George*: 1623.
 ROBERT MUNDAY aged: 18 }
 MATHEWE ROBINSONN aged: 24 in the *greate hopewell* 1623:
 RICHARD APPLETON aged: 19: in the *James* 1622.
 JOHN MORRIS aged 24: in the *Bona Noua*: 1619.
 MARY MORRIS aged 22: in the *George* 1623
 WILLIAM HUTCHINSON aged 21: in the *Diana* 1618.
 PEETER PORTER aged 20 in the *Tyger* 1621.
 WILLIAM CRAWSHAW an Indian Baptised.
 ANTONËY Negro: ISABELL Negro: and WILLIAM their Child Baptised.

JOHN DOWNEMAN his MUSTER

JOHN DOWNEMAN aged: 33: in the *John and Francis*: 1614:
 ELIZABETH DOWNEMAN aged: 22: in the *Warwicke* 1621.
 MOYSES STONES aged: 16: in the *Bone Bes* 1623

JOHN LAYDON his MUSTER

JOHN LAYDON aged 44: in the *Susan* 1606
 ANNE LAYDON aged 30: in the *Mary Margett* 1608

Elizabeth Citty

VIRGINIA LAYDON	} borne in Virginia.
ALICE LAYDON	
KATHERIN LAYDON	
MARGERETT LAYDON	

WILLIAM COLE his MUSTER

WILLIAM COLE aged 26 in the *Neptune* 1618
 FRANCIS COLE aged 27 in the *Susan* 1616
 ROGER FARBRASE aged 26 in the *Elizabeth* 1621

MILES PRICKETT and FRANCIS MITCHELL their MUSTERS.

MILES PRICKETT aged 36 in the *Narr* 1610
 FRANCIS MITCHELL aged 38 in the *Neptune* 1618
 MAUDLIN MITCHELL aged 21 in the *Bona Nova* 1620
 JOHN MITCHELL borne in Virginia 1624

RICHARD YONGE his MUSTER

RICHARD YONGE aged 31 in the *George* 1616
 JOANE YONGE aged 26 in the *Guifte* 1618
 JOANE YONGE aged 2 borne in Virginia
 SUSAN aged 12 in the *Swan* 1624

LIUETEN: ALBIANO LUPO his MUSTER

ALBIANO LUPO aged 40 in the *Swan* 1610
 ELIZABETH LUPO aged 28 in the *George* 1616
 TEMPERANCE LUPO aged 4 borne in Virginia

Servant's

HENRIE DRAPER aged 14 in the *George* 1621
 JOSEPH HAM aged 16 in the *Warrencke* 1621

216
MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA

JOHN POWELL his MUSTER

JOHN POWELL aged 29 in the *Swallowe* 1609
KATHREN POWELL aged 22 in the *flying Hart* 1622
JOHN POWELL borne in virginia

Servant's

THOMAS PRATER aged 20 in the *Marie Providence* 1622

LARENCE PEALE his MUSTER

LARENCE PEALE aged 23 in the *Margett and John* 1620
WILLIAM SMITH aged 30 in the *Jacob* 1624

ROBART BRITTIN his MUSTER

ROBART BRITTIN aged 30 in the *Edwin* 1618

MIBELL WILCOCKES and JOHN SLATER their MUSTER

MIBELL WILCOCKES aged 30 in the *Prosperous* 1610
ELIZABETH WILCOCKES aged 23 in the *Concord* 1621
JOHN SLATER aged 22 in the *George* 1617
ANN SLATER aged 17 in the *Griff* 1622

Servant's

JAMES FIELD aged 20 in the *Swan* 1624
JOHN JORNALL aged 20 in the *Ann* 1623
THEODORE JOONES aged 19 in the *Margett and John* 1620

JOSEPH COBB his MUSTER

JOSEPH COBB aged 25 in the *Treasorer* 1613
ELIZABETH COBB aged 25 in the *Bole Bes* 1623
JOHN SNOWOOD aged 25 in the

Elizabth Cittie

CORNELIUS MAY his MUSTER

CORNELIUS MAYE aged 25 in the *Providence* 1616

WILLIAM MORGAN als BROOKES his MUSTER

WILLIAM MORGAN aged 30 in the *Starr* 1610

WILLIAM MORGAN aged 2 borne in Virginia

M^r WILLIAM JULIAN his MUSTER

WILLIAM JULIAN aged 43 in the *Hercules* 1609

SAKA JULIAN aged 25 in the *Neptune* 1618

WILLIAM KEMP aged 33 in the *William and Thomas* 1618

THOMAS SULLY aged 36 in the *Sara* 1611

M^r WYLIAM SULLY aged 30 in the *London Marchant* 1620

Servant's

THOMAS FLOWER aged 22 in the *George* 1623

WYATT MASONN aged 16 in the *Ann* 1623

LEIUTEN THOMAS PURFRY his MUSTER

THOMAS PURFRY aged 43 in the *Christ* 1611

CHRISTOPHER COLETHORPE aged 18 in the *Furtherance* 1612

DANNIELL TANNER aged 40 in the *Sampson* 1618

Servant's

HENRIE FEELDES aged 26 in the *Jacob* 1624

WILLIAM BAULDWIN

JOHN BARNABE his MUSTER

JOHN BARNABIE aged 21 in the *London Marchant* 1620

Elizabeth Citty

JOHN HAZARD his MUSTER

JOHN HAZARD aged 40 in the *William and Thomas* 1618

Servant's

ABRAHAM PELTEARE aged 14 in the *Swan* 1624.

JERIMIAH DICKINSON his MUSTER.

JERIMIAH DICKINSON aged 26 in the *Margett and John* 1620

ELZABETH DICKINSON aged 38 in the *Margett and John* 1623

PHILLIP LUPO his MUSTER

PHILLIP LUPO aged 42 in the *George* 1621

ENSIGNE THOMAS WILLOBY his MUSTER

THOMAS WILLOBY aged 23 in the *Prospereuse* 1610

Servant's

JOHN CHAUNDLER aged 24 in the *Hercules* 1609

THOMAS aged 20 in the *greate hopewell* 1623

ROBERT BENNETT aged 24 In the *Jacob* 1624

NICCOLAS DAVIS aged 13 in the *Marigould* 1618

JOHN HATTON his MUSTER

JOHN HATTON aged 26 in the *Tresorer* 1613

OLIVE HATTON aged 32 in the *Abigall* 1620

M^r CISSE Minister his MUSTER

M^r GEORGE KETH aged 40 }
JAMES WHITTINGE aged 16 } in the *George* 1617
JOHN KETH aged 11 }

MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA

Elizbeth Cattie

SUSAN BUSH her MUSTER

SUSAN BUSH aged 20 in the *George* 1617

SARA SPENCE aged 4 borne in virginia

Servant's

CLEMENT EVAND'S aged 30 in the *Edwin* 1616

WILLIAM PARKER aged 20 in the *Charles* 1616

JOHN SEWARD aged 30 in the *Geife* 1622

GILBERT MARBURIE aged 32 in the *Southampton* 1622

THOMAS KILLSON aged 21 in the *Trueloue* 1623

CAP^t NICCOLAS MARTUE his MUSTER

NICCOLAS MARTUE aged 33 in the *Francis Bonaventure*

PETER ECCALLOWE aged 30 in the *Southampton*

WILLIAM STAFFORD aged 17 in the *furtherance*

M^r JOHN BANUM and ROBERT SWEETE their MUSTER

JOHN BANUM aged 54 in the *Susan* 1616

EZABETH BANUM aged 43 in the *Bona Nova* 1620

ROBERT SWEETE aged 42 in the *Neptune* 1618

Servant's

NICCOLAS THREDDER aged 30 in the *Katherin* 1623

RICHARD ROBISON aged 22 in the *Bona nova* 1620

JOHN HILL aged 26 in the *Bona Nova* 1620

WILLIAM MORTON aged 20 in the *Margett and John* 1620

JAMES PASCOLL aged 20 in the *Warwicke* 1621

ROBERT DRAPER aged 16 in the *Jacob* 1624

SARA GOULDINGE aged 20 in the *Ann* 1623

Elizabeth Citie

RICHARD MINTRENE his MUSTER

RICHARD MINTRENE aged 40 in the *Margett and John* 1620
 WILLIAM BEANE aged 25 in the *Diana* 1618
 EDWARD MINTRENE aged 12 in the *Margett and John* 1620
 JOHN INMAN aged 26 in the *falcon* 1619
 WILLIAM BROWNE aged 14 in the *Southampton* 1622

ANTHONEY BURROES his MUSTER

ANTHONEY BURROES aged 44 in the *George* 1617

JOHN WAINE his MUSTER

JOHN WAINE aged 30 in the *Neptune* 1618
 AMYTE WAINE aged 30 in the *Swain* 1610
 GEORGE ACKLAND aged 7 } borne in Virginia
 MARY ACKLAND aged 4 }
 JOHN HARLOW aged 28 in the *Sampson* 1619
 ROBERT SABYN aged 30 in the *marget and John* 1622
 PHILLIP CHAPMAN aged 23 in the *flyinge Hart* 1621

M. ROBERT Salford his MUSTER and JOHN Salford.

M. ROBERT Salford aged 56 in the *John and Francis* 1611
 JOHN Salford aged 24 in the *George* 1616
 MARY Salford aged 24 in the *Bona Nova* 1620

Servant's

WILLIAM ELLISON aged 44 in the *Swan* 1624
 THOMAS FAULKNER aged 28 in the *Mary Prohidentis* 1622

Elizabeth Citie

BARTHOLEMEW WETHERSBIE and RICHARD BOULTON their
MUSTERS

BARTHOLEMEW WETHERSBIE aged 30 in the *Providence* 1616
DORVILLE WETHERSBIE aged 30 in the *London Merchant* 1620
RICHARD BOULTON aged 28 in the *Mary and James* 1610
RICHARD aged 18 in the *Swan* 1624

JOHN GUNDRIE his MUSTER

JOHN GUNDRIE aged 33 in the *Star* 1610
MARIE GUNDRIE aged 20 in the *George* 1618
JOHN GUNDRIE aged 2 borne in Virginia

FRANCIS MASON his MUSTER

FRANCIS MASON aged 40 in the *John and Francis* 1613
ALICE MASON aged 26 in the *Margett and John* 1622
FRANCIS MASON borne in Virginia

Servant's

WILLIAM QUERKE aged 30 in the *Marmaduke* 1621
THOMAS WORTHAM aged 14 in the *Marmaduke* 1621
WILLIAM STAFFORD aged 16 in the *Furtherance* 1622
HENRIE GANY aged 21 in the *Dutie* 1619
JOHN ROBINSON aged 21 in the *Margett and John* 1622

FARRAR FLINTON his MUSTER

FARRAR FLINTON aged 36 in the *Elizabeth* 1612
JOANE FLINTON aged 38 in the *Elizabeth* 1612
WILLIAM BENTLIE aged 36 in the *Jacob* 1624

Elizabeth Cline

Servant's

ARTHUR SMYTH aged 25 } in the *Marget and John* 1622
 HUGH HALL aged 13 }
 MATHEW HARDCASTELL aged 20 in the *Jacob* 1624
 HENRIE NASEFIELD aged 19 in the *Swan* 1624

JAMES SLEIGHT and FRANCIS HUFF their MUSTER

FRANCIS HUFF aged 20 in the *Swan* 1624
 JAMES SLEIGHT aged 42 in the *Tryall* 1610

LIEUTENANT JOHN CHISMAN his MUSTER

JOHN CHISMAN aged 27 in the *flying hart* 1621
 EDWARD CHISMAN aged 22 in the *Providence* 1623

MR THOMAS SPILMAN his MUSTER

THOMAS SPILMAN aged 24 in the *George* 1616
 HANNA SPILMAN aged 23 in the *Bona Nova* 1620
 ELIZABETH HULL borne in Virginia

Servant's

ROBERT BROWN aged 25 in the *Mary Gould* 1618
 REBECCA BROWN aged 24 in the *Southampton* 1623
 THOMAS PARRISH aged 26 in the *Charly* 1622
 JOHN HARRIS aged 21 in the *Jacob* 1624

OLIVER JINKINS his MUSTER

OLIVER JINKINS aged 30, in the *mary James* 1610
 JOYNE JINKINS aged 26 in the *George* 1617
 ALEXANDER JINKINS borne in Virginia

MUSTERS, OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA 253

Each Name

WILLIAM GAYNE and ROBERT NEWMAN their MUSTER

ROBERT NEWMAN aged 25 in the *Neptune* 1618
WILLIAM GAYNE aged 36 in the *Bona Nova* 1620
JOHN TAYLOR aged 34 in the *Savin* 1610
REBECCA TAYLOR aged 22 in the *Margett and John* 1623
JOHN COKER aged 20
RICHARD PACE aged 23 in the *Warwicke* 1621
ABRAHAM AVELIN aged 23 in the *Elizabeth* 1620
ARTHUR AVELIN aged 26

THOMAS GODBY his MUSTER

THOMAS GODBY aged 38 in the *Delianca* 1608
JOANE GODBY aged 42 in the *Flying Hart* 1621
JOHN CURTIS aged 22 in the *Flying Hart* 1621
CHRISTOPHER SMITH aged 23 in the *Rebuna* 1624

M^r EDWARD WATERS his MUSTER

EDWARD WATERS aged 40 in the *Patience* 1608
GRACE WATERS aged 21 in the *Duoka* 1618
WILLIAM WATERS) borne in Virginia
MARGARETT WATERS)
WILLIAM HAMPTON aged 40 in the *Bona Nova* 1620
JOANE HAMPTON aged 25 in the *Abigail* 1621
THOMAS LANE aged 30 in the *Treasurer* 1613
ALICE LANE aged 24 in the *Bona Nova* 1620
THOMAS THORNLIBRY aged 20 in the *George* 1619

Servant's

ADAM THOROGOOD aged 18 in the *Charles* 1621
NICOLAS BROWNE aged 18
PAUL HARWOOD aged 26 in the *Bona Nova* 1620
STEPHEN RILDE aged 17 in the *George* 1618

Elabeth Citie

MATHIAS FRANCISCO aged 18 in the *Jacob* 1624

ROBERT PENRISE aged 12 in the *Bona noua* 1620

CAP^t THOMAS DAVIS his MUSTER

Cap^t THOMAS DAVIS aged 40 in the *John and Francis* 1623

THOMAS HEWES aged 40 in the *John and Francis* 1623

M^r FRANCIS CHAMBERLIN his MUSTER

FRANCIS CHAMBERLIN aged 45 in the *Marmaducke* 1621

REBECCA CHAMBERLIN aged 37 in the *Bona Noua* 1622

FRANCIS CHAMBERLIN aged 3 borne in Virginia.

Servant's

JOHN FORTIL aged 16

WILLIAM WORLIDGE aged 18 } in the *Bona Noua* 1622

SIGNELL* ROWLSTON aged 30 in the *God's Guifte* 1623

RICHARD BURTON aged 28 in the *Swan* 1624

PERCIVALL BOTTSON his MUSTER

PERCIVALL BOTTSON aged 24 in the *Neptune* 1618

ELIZABETH BOTTSON aged 23 in the *Flyinge Hart* 1621

JOHN DAVIS aged 24 in the *John and Francis* 1623

Servant's

WILLIAM GREENE aged 28 in the *Hopewell* 1623

ROBERT LOCKE aged 18 in the *Warwicke* 1621

M^r DANNIEL COOKINS his MUSTER

WILLIAM WADSWORTH aged 26

THOMAS CURTIS aged 24

WILLIAM FOULKE aged 24

PEETER SHERWOOD aged 21

* [so in the original; probably intended for LIONELL.]

Elizabeth Citte THOMAS BOULDINGE his MUSTER

THOMAS BOULDINGE aged 40 in the *Swan* 1610
 WILLIAM BOULDINGE borne in Virginia.
 WILLIAM COXE aged 26 in the *Goldspeale* 1510
 RICHARD EDWARD'S aged 23 } in the *Jacob* 1624.
 NICCOLAS DALE aged 20

REYNOLD BOOTH his MUSTER

REYNOLD BOOTH aged 32 in the *Hercules* 1609
 ELIZABETH BOOTH aged 24 in the *Ann* 1623
 Servant's
 GEORGE LEVETT aged 29 in the *Bona Nova* 1619
 THOMAS SEYWELL aged 20 in the *Tyger* 1623

THOMAS GARNETT his MUSTER

THOMAS GARNETT aged 40 in the *Swan* 1610
 ELIZABETH GARNETT aged 20 in the *Neptune* 1618
 SUSAN GARNETT aged 3 borne in Virginia
 AMBROSE GVEFFITH aged 33 in the *Bona Nova* 1619
 JOYSE GVEFFITH aged 20 in the *Jacob* 1624

THOMAS DUNTHORNE his MUSTER

THOMAS DUNTHORNE aged 27 in the *Margett and John* 1620
 ELIZABETH DUNTHORNE aged 38 in the *Tryall* 1610
 Servant's

WILLIAM TOMSON aged 22
 GEORGE TURNOR aged 27 } in the *Swan* 1624
 GEORGE BANCKES aged 15 }
 THOMAS an Indian Boya-
 ELIZABETH JOONES aged 30 in the *Patience* 1609
 SARA JOONES aged 5 borne in Virginia.

256 MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA

Elizabeth Citie

THOMAS STEPNEY his MUSTER

THOMAS STEPNEY aged 35 in the *Swan* 1610

M^r STOCKTON his MUSTER

JONAS STOCKTON aged 40 in the *bona Nova* 1620

RICHARD POPELEY aged 26

RICHARD DAVIS aged 22

WALTER BARRETT aged 26

TIMOTHY STOCKTON aged 14

} in the *Bona Nova* 1620

Servant's

WILLIAM DUGLAS aged 16 in the *Margett and John* 1621

JOHN WATSON aged 24 in the *Swan* 1624

TOBIAS HURST his MUSTER

TOBIAS HURST aged 22 in the *Treasurer* 1618

M^r WILLIAM GANY his MUSTER

WILLIAM GANY aged 33 in the *George* 1616

ANNA GANY aged 24 in the *Bona Nova* 1620

Servant's

ANNA GANY borne in Virginia

THOMASIN FEETER aged 26 in the *Falcon* 1617

ELIZABETH POPE aged 8 in the *Abbigall* 1621

JOHN WRIGHT aged 20

WILLIAM CLARKE aged 20

HATHER TOMSON aged 18

THOMAS SAVIDGE aged 18

} in the *Ambrose* 1623

MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA. 257

Elizabeth Citie

ALEXANDER MOUNTNEY his MUSTER

ALEXAND' MOUNTNEY aged 33 in the *Mary James* 1610
 LENORD MOUNTNEY aged 21 in the *Rona Nova* 1620
 JOHN WATSON aged 28 in the *Elizabeth* 1621
 BRYAN ROGERS aged 18 in the *Elizabeth* 1621
 JOHN WASHBORNE aged 25 in the *Jonathan* 1610

A list of the BURIALLS in ELIZABETH CITIE 1624.

WESTON BROWNE April 20	M ^r FLINTON Minister Septemb ^r 5
RICHARD WILFE Aprell 26	WILLIAM WHITE Septemb ^r 12
JOHN MILEMAN Aprell 28	JAMES CHAMBERLIN Septemb ^r 22
JOHN JACKSON Maye 12	MARY DOWNEMAN a Child Novemb ^r 23.
EDWARD HILL Maye 15	
PEFTER Maye 16	JOHN STAMFORD Septemb ^r 30
JAMES MORE June 24	THOMAS DAVIS
M ^r TOMSON	PEELER DICKENSON
PHILLIP COOCKE July 8	RICHARD EASTLE
THOMAS EBES July 12	THOMAS MUSTER
M ^r CHAMBERLINS Man July 17	JOHN SIMNELL*
SIBILL MORGON July 18	HENRIE MIDDLETON
WETHERSBY August 8	SAMUEL LAMBERT
JAMES CHAMBERLIN August 11	JOHN BESH.

A MUSTER of the Inhabite of ELIZABETH CITIE beyond Hampton River. Beinge the Companies land.

CAP^t FRANCIS WEST his MUSTER

Capt^t FRANCIS WEST Counselor aged 36 in the *Mary Ann Margaret* 1611
 M^r FRANCIS WEST Widdowe in the *Supply* 1620
 NATHANIEL WEST borne in Virginia

[This name has been altered from some previous spelling but it is done these times printed.]

Elizabeth Servant's
 JOANE FAIRECHILD aged 20 in the *George* 1618
 BENJAMIN OWIN aged 18 in the *Swan* 1623
 WILLIAM PARNELL aged 18 in the *Southampton* 1622
 WALTER COUPER aged 22 in the *Neptune* 1618
 RENOULD GODWIN aged 30 in the *Abigail* 1620
 JOHN PEDRO a Neger aged 30 in the *Swan* 1623

CAP' JOHN MARTIN his MUSTER

CAP' JOHN MARTIN
 SACKFORD WETHERELL aged 21
 JOHN SMITH aged 31
 JOHN HOWARD aged 24
 JOHN ANTHONIE aged 23

in the *Swan* 1624

GEORGE MEDCALFE his MUSTER

GEORGE MEDCALFE aged 46
 SARA MEDCALFE aged 30 in the *Hopewell* 1624
 JOANE A Child.

EDWARD JOHNSON his MUSTER

EDWARD JOHNSON aged 20 in the *Abigail* 1621
 in the *Bona Nova* 1621
 A Child born in Virginia

JOHN LAUCKELD his MUSTER

JOHN LAUCKELD aged 24 in the *Bona Nova* 1621
 ADRIE LAUCKELD aged 24 in the *Abigail* 1621
 SAMUEL KENNEL aged 30 in the *Hope* 1621

MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA.

Elizabeth Cline

WILLIAM FOWLER his MUSTER

WILLIAM FOWLER aged 30 in the *Abigall* 1621
MARGRETT FOWLER aged 30 in the *Abigall* 1621

WALTER ELY his MUSTER

WALTER ELY

ELIZABETH ELY aged 30 in the *Warwicke* 1622
ANN ELY borne in Virginia

WILLIAM TILER his MUSTER

WILLIAM TILER in the *Francis Bonaventure* 1620
ELIZABETH TILER in the *Francis Bonaventure* 1620

Servant's

ROBERT MORE aged 30 in the *Providence* 1622
WILLIAM BROWN aged 26 in the *Providence* 1622
ROBERT TOWD aged 20 in the *Hepwell* 1622
ANTHONIE BURT aged 18 in the *Hepwell* 1622
SAMUEL BENNET aged 40 in the *Providence* 1622
JOANE BENNET in the *Providence* 1622

THOMAS FLYNT his MUSTER

THOMAS FLYNT in the *Diana* 1618
THOMAS MERRES aged 21 in the *Francis De la Ventour* 1620
HENRY WHILLED aged 20 in the *Tryall* 1620
JOHN BROCKE aged 19 in the *Bo da Nova* 1619
JAMES BROOKES aged 19 in the *Jonathan* 1619
ROBERT SAVADGE aged 18 in the *Elizabeth* 1621

Elizabeth Cline

JOHN WARD his MUSTER

JOHN WARD in the *Elizabeth* 1621.
ADAM RIMWELL aged 24 in the *Bona Nova* 1619
CHRISTOPHER WYNWILL aged 26 in the *Bona Nova* 1619
OLIVER JENKIN aged 40
JOANE JENKIN & a littell Child
HENRIE POTTER aged 50
ANN POTTER in the *London Marchant*
ROHART GOODMAN aged 24 in the *Bona Nova* 1619

REGORIE DORIE his MUSTER

GREGORIE DORIE aged 36 in the *Bona Nova* 1620.
his wife & a littell Child borne in Virginia.

JOHN MORE his MUSTER

JOHN MORE adge 36 in the *Bona Nova* 1620
ELIZABETH MORE in the *Abigall* 1622.

SARGENT WILLIAM BARRY his MUSTER

WILLIAM BARRY in the *Bona Nova* 1619

Servant's

RICHARD FRISBIE aged 34 in the *Jonathan* 1619
WILLIAM ROOKINES aged 26 in the *Bona Nova* 1619
JOSEPH HATFIELD aged 24 in the *Bona Nova* 1619
CUTHBERT SELKSON aged 22 in the *Bona Nova* 1619
JOHN GIBBES aged 24 in the *Abigall* 1621
FRANCIS HILL aged 22 in the *Bona Nova* 1619
JOHN VAGHAN aged 23 in the *Bona Nova* 1619
EDWARD MARSHALL aged 26 in the *Abigall* 1621

MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA. 261.

Elizabeth Cline

WILLIAM JOYCE aged 26 in the *Abigail* 1621
WILLIAM EVAND'S aged 23 in the *Bona Nova* 1619
RALPH OSBORNE aged 22 in the *Bona Nova* 1619
MORRIS STANLEY aged 26 in the *hopewell* 1624
NICCOLAS WEASELL aged 28 in the *Abigail* 1621
STEPHEN DICKSON aged 25 in the *Bona Nova* 1619
THOMAS CALDER aged 24 in the *Bona Nova* 1619

WILLIAM HAMPTON his MUSTER

WILLIAM HAMPTON age 34 in the *Bona Nova* 1621.
JOANE HAMPTON
JOHN ARNDELL age 22 in the *Abigail* 1621

ANTHONIE BONALL his MUSTER

ANTHONIE BONALL age 42 } in the *Abigail* 1621
ELLAS LEGARDO age 38 }
ROBERT WRIGHT age 45 in the *Swan* 1608
JOANE WRIGHT and two Children borne in virginia
WILLIAM BINSLEY age 18 in the *Jacob* 1624
ROBERT GODWIN age 19 in the *Swan* 1624

VIRBRITT } two frenchmen in the *Abigail* 1622
OBLE HERO }

ROBERT THRASHER his MUSTER

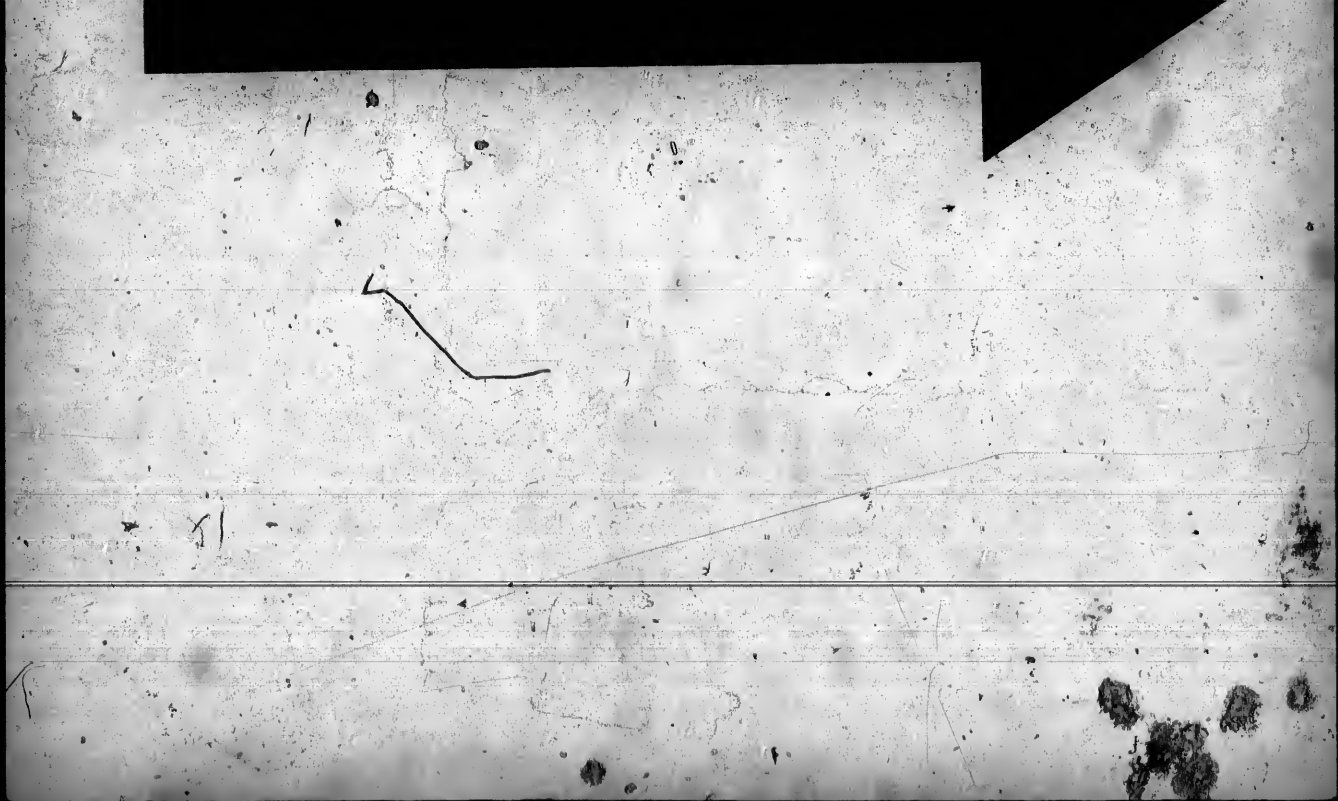
ROBERT THRASHER age 22 in the *Bona Nova* 1620
ROLAND WILLIAMS age 20 in the *Jonathan* 1623

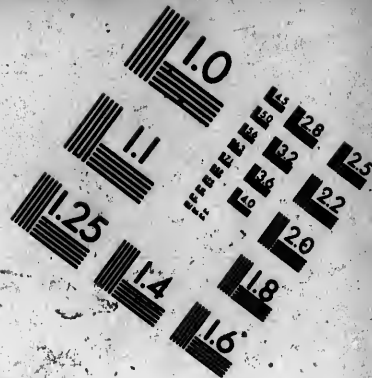
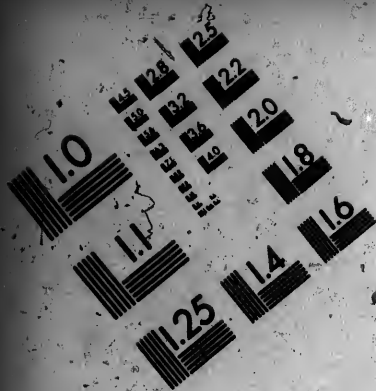
Servant

JOHN SACKER age 20 in the *Marget and John* 1623

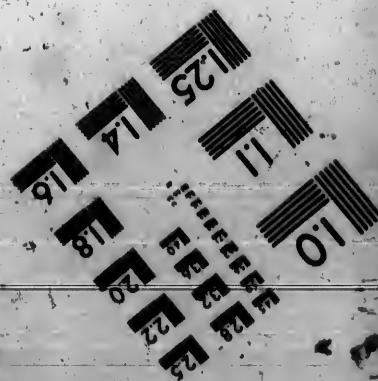
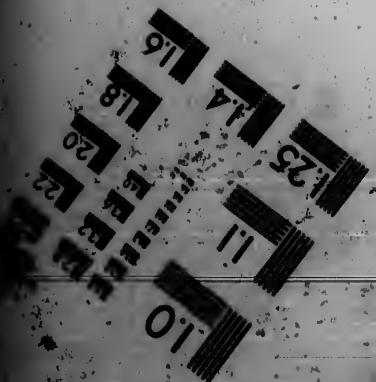
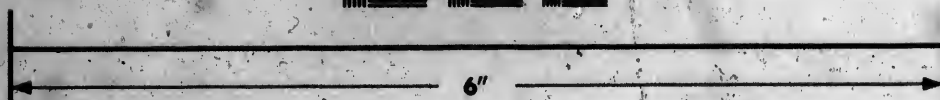
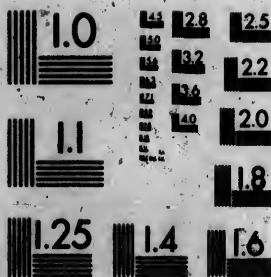
JOHN HANEX age 27 in the *Margett and John* 1621







**IMAGE EVALUATION
TEST TARGET (MT-3)**



**Photographic
Sciences
Corporation**

23 WEST MAIN STREET
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580
(716) 872-4503

18
20
22
25

10
11

Elizabeth Citie

EIZABETH HANIE in the *Abigall* 1622NICHOLAS ROWE in the *Elizabeth* 1621MARY ROWE in the *London Marchant* 1620

Servant's

THOMAS MORELAND	} age 19 in the <i>Abigall</i> 1621
RALPH HOODE	

A list of the DEAD beyond Hampton River

of M' BONALES Servant..... 1

M' DOWSE his men..... 2

M' PEETER ARNDELL

The Easterne
Shore.A MUSTER of the Inhabitance of the Easterne
Shore ouer the Baye.CAP' WILLIAM EPES his MUSTER. (in the *William and Thomas*MARGRETT EPES in the *George* 1621

Servant's

NICHOLAS RAYNBERD age 22 in the *Svean* 1624WILLIAM BURDITT age 25 in the *Susan* 1615THOMAS CORNISH age 25 in the *Dutie* 1620PEETER PORTER age 19 in the *Tiger* 1621JOHN BAKER age 20 in the *Ann* 1623EDWARD ROGERS age 26 in the *Ann* 1623THOMAS WARDEN age 24 in the *Ann* 1623BENAMINE KNIGHT age 28 in the *Bona Nona* 1620NICCOLAS GRANGER age 15 in the *George* 1618WILLIAM MUNNES age 25 in the *Sampson* 1619HENRIE WILSON age 24 in the *Sampson* 1619JAMES BLACKBORNE age 20 in the *Sampson* 1619NICHOLAS SUMERFIELD age 15 in the *Sampson* 1619

The Easterne
Shore.

CAP^t JOHN WILLCOCKES his MUSTER

Cap^t JOHN WILLCOCKES in the *Bona Nona* 1620
HENRIE CHARLTON age 19 in the *George* 1623

Ancient THOMAS SAUAGE his MUSTER

THOMAS SAUAGE in the *John and Francis* 1607
ANN SAUAGE in the *Sea Flower* 1621

Servant's

JOHN WASBORNE age 30 in the *Jonathan* 1620
THOMAS BELSON age 12

CAP^t THOMAS GRAUES his MUSTER

Cap^t THOMAS GRAUES in the *Mary and Margrett* 1607

WALTER SCOTT his MUSTER

WALTER SCOTT in the *Hercules* 1618
APPIA SCOTT in the *Gift* 1618
PERCIS SCOTT borne in Virginia

THOMAS POWELL his MUSTER

THOMAS POWELL in the *Sampson* 1618

WILLIAM SMITH his MUSTER

WILLIAM SMITH age 26 in the *Sampson* 1618

EDWARD DREWE his MUSTER

EDWARD DREWE age 22 in the *Sampson* 1618

Easteme shore CHARLES HARMAN his MUSTER

CHARLES HARMAN age 24 in the *Furtherance* 1622

JOHN ASKUME age 22 in the } *Charles* 1624

ROBERT FENNELL age 20 in the }

JAMES KNOTT age 23 in the *George* 1617

NICHOLAS HODGSKINS his MUSTER

NICHOLAS HODGSKINES age 27 in the *Edwin* 1616

TEMPORANCE HODGSKINES in the *Jonathan* 1620

MARGRETT HODGSKINS borne in virginia

SOLLOMAN GREENE his MUSTER

SOLLOMAN GREENE age 27 in the *Diana* 1618

THOMAS GASKOVNE his MUSTER

THOMAS GASKOVNE age 34 in the *Bona Noya* 1619

WILLIAM ANDROS at the age 25 in the *Treasuror* 1617

DANNIELL CUGLEY age 28 in the *London Marchant* 1620

JOHN BLORE his MUSTER

JOHN BLORE age 27 in the *Star* 1610

FRANCIS BLORE age 25 in the *London Marchant* 1620

Servant's

JOHN PARRAMORE age 17 in the *Bona Venture* 1622

JOHN WILKINES

Easterne shore

ROBART BALL his MUSTER

ROBART BALL age 27 in the *London Marchant* 1619

WILLIAM BIBBIE his MUSTER

WILLIAM BIBBIE age 22 in the *Swan* 1621*

THOMAS SPARKES age 24 in the *Susan* 1616

JOHN HOME his MUSTER

JOHN HOME age 25 in the *Margerett and John* 1621

JOHN WILKINES his MUSTER

JOHN WILKINES age 26 in the *Mary gould* 1618

BRIGGETT WILKINES age 20 in the *Warwicke* 1621

PERREGRIN WATKINES his MUSTER

PERREGRIN WATKINES age 24 in the *George* 1621

WILLIAM DAVIS his MUSTER

WILLIAM DAVIS age 33 in the *William and Thomas* 1618

DEAD in this Plantation 1624

THOMAS HELCOTT.

JOHN WILKINES.

* [Not quite clear: may be 1620, blotted.]

[PATENTS GRANTED, &c.]

THE CORPORACON OF HENERICO*

[1626.]

ON the Northerly side of James River, from the Falles downe to Henerico. Contayning about x Miles in length, are y^e publique Land's, reserved & laid out, wherof 10,000^r Acres, for the Vniuersitie Lands, 3000 Acres for the Companys Lands, wth other Land belonging to the Colledge; the Comon Land for the Corporacon 1500 Acres.

ON the Southerley side begining from the Falles, their are these PATTENTS graunted (vizt.

JOHN PETERSON	100: Acres
ANTHONY EDWARD'S	100:
NATHANELL WORTON	100:
JOHN PROCTER	100:
THOMAS TRACY.....	100:
JOHN BILLIARD.....	100:
FRANCIS WESTON.....	300:
PHETTIPLACE CLOSSE	100:
JOHN PRICE	150:
PETTER NEVMART†	120:‡
WILLIAM PERRY	100:
JOHN BLOWER	100: Surrendred
for the vse of the Iron Workes.	
EDWARD HUDSON	100:
THOMAS MORGAN.....	150:
THOMAS SHEFFIELD.....	150:

By Pattent.

* [There is a duplicate of this list, but it agrees in the main: we have indicated in notes all differences of any importance in the spelling of names.]

† [NEWMARK in the duplicate-list.]

‡ [Apparently 120, though blotted; but in the duplicate list it is 100.]

In COXENDALE, within the same Corporacon of HENERICO.

EDWARD BARKLEY.....	12 Acres	} By Patent.
RICHARD BOLTON.....	100	
ROBERT AUKLAND*	200	
JOHN GRIFFIN.....	50	
PETER NEINNEART†.....	40	
THOMAS TINDALL.....	100	
THOMAS READE.....	100	
JOHN LAYDEN.....	200	

THE CORPORACON OF CHARLES CITTIE

GEORGE GRINES‡.....	30 Acres planted	} By Patent.
WILLIAM VINCENT.....	100 planted	
RICHARD TAYLOR.....	100 planted	
ROBERT PARTTEN.....	50	
THOMAS DOUSE.....	400	
GEORGE CAWCOTT.....	160	
ISACKE CHAPLINE.....	50	
THOMAS ROSSE.....	100	
JOHN OWLYE.....	50	
JOSUAH CHARDE.....	100	
JOHN DODD'S.....	50	
WILLIAM SHARPES.....	40	
JAMES VSHUR.....	100	
WILLIAM CRADOUKE.....	100	
JOHN OWLY.....	150	
THEOPHILUS BERISTON.....	100	

* [AUKLAND in the duplicate list.]

† [NEINNEART in the duplicate list.]

‡ [GRINES in the duplicate list.]

JOHN HARRIS.....	200 Acres	planted	} By Patent.
ROBERT PARTTIN	100	planted	
NATHANIELL CAUSEY	200		
JOHN CARTTER	40		
Captaine MADDISON	250	planted	
RICHARD BIGGS	150	planted	
FRANCIS MASON	50		
HENRY BAGWELL	50		
SAMUELL JARRATT*	100		
JOHN DADE.....	100		
THOMAS SWINHOW	300		
THOMAS HOBSON	150		
SYMON FORTESCUE	100		
THOMAS OAGUE.....	400		
WILLIAM BALY	100		
JOHN WRITTERS	100		
Leift. RICH. CRUDGE.....	250		
JOHN CARR.....	100		
RICHARD TAYLOR	100		
ROBERT BOURNE	250	planted	

° Laid out for the Company Land below SHERLEY HUNDRED Island
3000 Acres

° Claimed by CAPTAINE FRANCIS WEST, att WESTOUER 500 Acres

Vppon APMATUCKE RIVER

WILLIAM FARRAR	100 Acres	} By Patent.
HENRY MILWARD	250	
CHARLES MAGNOR	650	
SAMUELL SHARPE	100	
HUMPHERY KENT.....	50	

* [JARRATT in the duplicate list.]

M ^r ABRA: PERSEY	1150 Acres	} By Patent
RICHARD SYMONS	100	
ARTHUR ANTONYE	150 Acres	
WILLIAM SIZEMORE	100 Acres	
WILLIAM DOWGLAS	250 Acres	

Here is Land laid out for CHARLES CITTIE, and the Comon Land.

The Territory of GREATE WEYONOKE.

CHRISTOPHER HARDING	100 Acres	} By Patent	
WILLIAM BAILY	50		
RICHARD PRATT	150		
WILLIAM JARRET*	200		
Capt JO: WOODLIFFE	550		
TEMPERANCE BAILY	200		
SAMUELL JORDAN	450		planted
TEMPERANCE BAILY	200		planted
ISACKE CHAPTIN	200		planted
Capt: NATHANIEL POWLE ...	600 Acres		

M^r SAMUELL MAICOCKES Diuident.

PERSEYS hundred

1000 Acres planted.

TANKS WAYONOKE ouer against
PERSEYS hundred } 2200 Acres.

Captaine SPILLMANS Diuident.

MARTIN BRANDON belonging to Captaine JOHN MARTIN by Patent
out of England (planted).

Vpon the easterly Side of Chapokes Creeke, is appointed 500 Acres,
belonging to y^e place of Treasure by order of Courtt

JOHN MARTTIN	100 Acres	} By Patent
GEORGE HARRISON	200	
SAMUELL EACH	500	

* [JERRAT] in the duplicate list.

On the Northerly Side, is the land belonging to Southampton hundred Containelng 100000: Acres, extending from Tanks Wayonoke downe to the mouth of Chicahomny River.

THE CORPORAÇON OF JAMES CITTIE

Adioyning to the mouth of Chicohominy River ther are 3000 Acres of Land, laid out for y^e Company 3000 Acres, laid out for the place of the Gouverner (planted) in w^{ch} are Some smale parcels, graunted by Sir THOMAS DALE and Sir SAMUELL ARGALL (planted)

M^r RICHARD BUCKE 750 Acres planted } By Pattent
The GEABE [GLEABE] LAND 100 }

In the lland of James Cittie, are many parcels of land, graunted to the inhabitant's by Pattent, and order of Courtt

The Territory of TAPPAHANNA ouer against JAMES CITTIE,

JOHN DODD'S.....	150 Acres		} By Pattent
JOHN BURROWS	150	planted	
RICHARD PACE	200	planted	
FRANCIS CHAPMAN	100		
THOMAS GATES	100		
M ^r JOHN ROLFE	400	planted	
Capt W ^m POWELL*	200	planted	} By Pattent
Capt SAMUELL MATHEWS Diuident planted			
Captaine JOHN HURLESTONS Diuident planted			
JOHN BAINHAM.....	200 Acres	planted	
M ^r GEORGE SANDYS	300	planted	
EDWARD GRINDON	150	planted	
WILLIAM EWENS	1000	planted	
Capt W ^m POWELL*	550	planted	
Ensigne JO: VTIE	100		
ROBERT EUERS.....	100 Acres		

* [POWELL, in each case, in the duplicate list.]

In Hog Iland MARY BAILY 500 Acres planted (by pattend
 Southápton hundred in Hog Iland planted
 Captaine RAPHE HAMAR* by Clame in Hog Iland. 250 Acres
 planted

ARCHERS HOPE

Capt ROGER SMITH.....	100 Acres planted	} by order of Court.
RICHARD KINGSMELL	200	
M ^r W ^m CLAYBOURNE.....	250	
Ensigne W ^m SPENCE	} 300 Acres planted	} By Patent.
℄ JOHN FOWLER		
JOHN JOHNSON	100	
RICHARD KINGSMELL	300	
WILLIAM FAIRFAX	200	
JOAKIN ANDREWES	100	
JOHN GRUBB	100	
JOHN JEFFERSON	250	
GEORGE PERRY	100	
RICHARD STAPLES	150	
RICHARD BREWSTER	100	

MARTTINS HUNDRED Containing as is Alledged 80000 Acres part.
 planted

Nere MULBERRY ILAND

NATHANILL HUATT†	200 Acres	} By Patent
Capt W ^m PEERCE	} 1700: Acres planted	
M ^r JOHN ROLFE with some others		

* [HAMOR in the duplicate list.]

† [Apparently so, though the second and third letters are blotted; but it is clearly HUTT
 in the duplicate list.]

WAROSQUOIACKE Plantacōn Contaynelg downe ward's, from Hog
Iland^s xiiij^{ten} miles by the River side, in wch are these pattents
following (vizt):

JOHN CARTER.....	100 Acres	} By Patent	
CHRISTOPHER DANIELL	100		
ADAM DIXSON	100		
JOHN BERRY	100		
THOMAS WINTER	100		
JOHN POELINGTON	600		
THOMAS POOLE	100		
ANTHONY BARHAM	100		
Capt NETHA BASSE	300		planted
GILES JONES	150		planted

BLUNT POINTE

Mr W ^m CLAYBOURNE	500 Acres	by orde' of Court
JOHN BAINHAM	300 Acres	by pattent
Capt RAPHE HAMER*	500 Acres	by order of Court
GILBERT PEPPETT	50 Acres	planted
FRANCIS GIFFORD	50 Acres	planted
Capfaine SAMUELL MATHIEWS his Diuedent		by order of Court. planted.
THOMAS HETHIERSALL	200 Acres	} By Patent.
CORNELIUS MAY	100	
RICHARD CRAVEN	150	
RICHARD TREE	50	
RICHARD DOMELAWE	150	
PERSUALL IBBISON	50	
EDWARD WATTERS	100 Acres	

* (HAMOR in the duplicate list.)

Below BLUNT POINT

Capt JOHN HURLESTONE	100 Acres	} by patent
ROBERT HUTCHINS	100 Acres	
JOHN SOUTHERNE	40 Acres	} by Order of Court
St FRANCIS WYATT	500 Acres	
MORRIS THOMSON	150 Acres	} by patent
JOHN SALFORD	100	
PHARAOH FLENTON	150	
LEIFT GILES ALINGTON	100	
WILLIAM BENTLEY	50	
THOMAS GODBY	100 Acres	

THE CORPORACON OF ELIZABETH GITTIE.

NEWPORTS NEWES	1300 Acres	planted	} by patent
The GLEAB LAND	100	planted	
M ^r KEYTH*	100	planted	
THOMAS TAYLOR	50	planted	
JOHN POWELL	150	planted	
Capt W ^m TUCKER	150	planted	
RICHARD BOULTON	50 Acres	Claimed & planted	
JOHN SALFORD	50 Acres	planted	
ROBERT SALFORD†	100	planted	
ROBERT SALFORD†	100	planted	
MILES PRICKETT	150	planted	} by patent
JOHN BUSH	300	planted	
WILLIAM JULIAN	150	planted	
LEIFT LUPO	350	planted	
ELIZABETH LUPO	50	planted	
THOMAS SPILMAN	50	planted	
EDWARD HILL	100	planted	
ALEXANDER MOUNTNEY	100	planted	
WILLIAM COLE	50	planted	
WILLIAM BROOKS	100	planted	
The GLEAB LAND	100	planted	} by patent
ELIZA DUNTHORNE‡	100	planted	
WILLIAM GANY	200	planted	

* [KEYTH in the duplicate list.]

† [Thus repeated in the original.]

‡ [DUNTHORNE in the duplicate list.]

WILLIAM CAPPS dividant planted		
WILLIAM LANDSDELL	100 Acres	planted
M ^r W ^m CLAYBOURNE	150	planted
JOHN GUNNERY	150	planted
MARY BOULDIN	100	planted
THOMAS BOULDIN	200	planted
M ^r PETTER ARUNDELL	200	} by Patent.
BARTHOLMEW HOSKINS	100	
Capt ^r RAUGHLY CROSHAW		
between Fox hill & Pe-	} 500	
monkey River		
THO: WILLOWSARY about 2	} 200 Acres, by order of Court	
miles within the mouth of		
Pemonkey River		

On the Easterly Side of Southampton River, there are 3000 Acres, belonging to the Company at Elizabeth Cittie, planted, And 1500* Acres Comon Land,

On y^e South Side of the maine River against ELIZABETH CITTI

THOMAS WILLOUGHBYE	100 Acres	} by patent
THOMAS CHAPMAN	100	
THOMAS BREWOOD	200	
JOHN DOWNMAN †	100	
Capt W ^m TUCKER	650	
JOHN SIPSEY	250	
LEIF: JO: CHEESMAN ‡	200	

The Easterne shore Over the Bay

JOHN BLOWER	140 Acres
Ensigne SALVADGE his Diuident	
Sir GEORGE YARDLY at Hangers	3700 Acres by Order of Court

Certaine others have planted their, but no Patents have bene granted them, the Companyes and the Secretaryes Tennants, were also their Seated but no land ordered, to be laid out for them, as in the other 4 Corporacons.

* [150 in the duplicate list.]

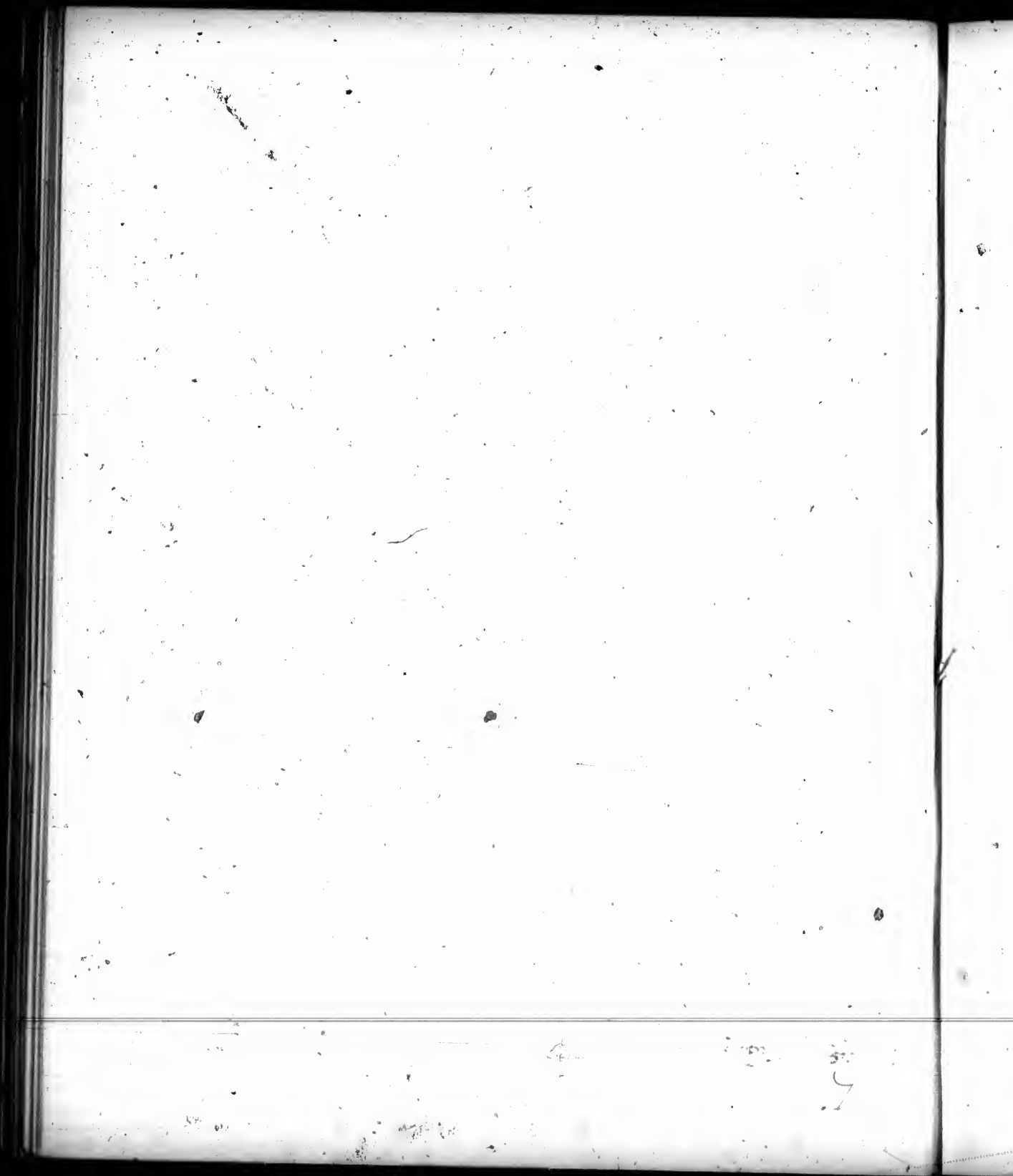
† [DOWNMAN in the duplicate list.]

‡ [CHEESMAN in the duplicate list.]

PORTS OF IPSWICH AND WEYMOUTH.

—
RETURNS OF THOSE WHO EMBARKED
FOR NEW ENGLAND.

[1634—1635.]





[RETURNS OF THOSE WHO EMBARKED
FOR NEW ENGLAND.

1634—1635.]

To the right hono^{ble} the Lords & others of his Mat's moste honno^{ble}
privie Councell.

The humble peticon & Certificates of JOHN CUTTING
Ma^r of the Shipp called the *Francis*, and WILLIAM
ANDREWES Ma^r of the *Elizabeth*, both of Ipswth.

Right honno^{ble} accordinge to yo' Lopps order, wee doe heerewth present
vnto yo' Lopps, the names of all the Passengers that wente for Newe
England in the said Shippes the Tenth daye of Aprill laste paste.

Humble intreatinge yo' Lopps (they havinge pforemed yo'
honno's order) that the bond's in that behalfe given may
bee delivered back to yo' peticon's.

And they as in dutie bound will daylie praye for yo'
honno's healthes & happynes

IPSWICH A Note of all the names and ages of all those which
did not take the Oath of Allegiance or Supremacy being vnder
age shipped in our Port In the *Francis* of Ipswich M^r JOHN CUTTING
bound for New England the last of Aprill 1634

WILL: WESTWOOD* { JOHN LEAaged 13 yeres
{ GRACE NEWELLaged 13 yeres

* [The "braces" are not in the original, but have been inserted for the sake of clearness.]

	JOHN ROSE .....aged 15 [yeeres]
	ROBERT ROSE .....aged 15
	ELIZ: ROSE .....aged 13
ROB ^t : ROSE:	MARY ROSE .....aged 11
	SAMUELL ROSE .....aged 9
	SARAH ROSE .....aged 7
	DANYELL ROSE .....aged 3
	DARCAS ROSE .....aged 2
WILL: FREEBOURN:	MARY FREEBOURNE, aged 7
	SARAH FREEBOURNE aged 2
	JOHN ALDBURGH .....aged 14
J ⁿ : BERNARD:	FAYTH NEWELL .....aged 14
	HENRY HAWARD aged 7
ABRAHA: NEWELL	ABRAHAM NEWELL .....aged 8
	JOHN NEWELL .....aged 5
	ISAACKE NEWELL .....aged 2
EDWARD: BUGBY:	SARAH BUGBY .....aged 4
	FAYTH CLEARKE .....aged 15
JOHN: PEASE:	ROBERT PEASE .....aged 3
	DARCAS GREENE .....aged 15
	THOMAS STEBING .....aged 14
	SARAH STEBING .....aged 11
ROWLAND: STEBING:	ELIZ: STEBING .....aged 6
	JOHN STEBING .....aged 8
	MARY WINCHE .....aged 15
MARY: BLOSSE:	RICHARD BLOSSE .....aged 11
	ANNA SHERWOOD .....aged 14
THO: SHERWOOD:	ROSE SHERWOOD .....aged 17
	THOMAS SHERWOOD, aged 10
	REBECCA SHERWOOD aged 9
ROB ^t : COOE:	JOHN COOE .....aged 8
	ROBERT COOE .....aged 7
	BENIAMN COOE .....aged 5
RICH: PEPPER:	MARY PEPP [PEPPER] aged 3 and half
	STEPHEN BECKETT .....aged 11

ELIZ: HAMOND } ELIZ: HAMONDaged 15 [yeeres]
 SARAH HAMONDaged 10
 JOHN HAMONDaged 7

Ipswich Customhouse this xijth of November 1634

PHIL: BROWNE
 p Custr.

EDW: MANN Compt

IPSWICH A Note of the names and ages of all the Passengers
 which tooke shipping In the *Francis* of Ipswich M^r JOHN CUT-
 TING bound for new England the last of April 1634

	yeeres		[yeeres]
JOHN BEETES.....aged	40	ROBERT PEASE	aged 27
WILLIAM HAULTON.....aged	23	HUGH MASON	aged 28
NICHOLAS JENNING'S	aged 22	HESTER his wife	aged 22
WILLIAM WESTWOODE } aged	28	ROWLAND STEBING	aged 40
BRIDGETT his wife.....} aged	32	SARAH his wife	aged 43
CLEAKE DRAP [DRAPER] aged	30	THOMAS SHERWOOD.....	aged 48
ROBERT ROSE	aged 40	ALICE his wife	aged 47
MARGERIE his wife.....} aged	40	THOMAS KING	aged 19
JOHN BERNARD.....} aged	36	JOHN MAPES	aged 21
MARY his wife	aged 38	MARY BLOSSI	aged 40
WILLIAM FREBOURNE } aged	40	ROBERT COOE	aged 38
MARY his wife	aged 33	ANNA his wife	aged 46
ANTHONY WHITE.....aged	27	MARY ONGE	aged 27
EDWARD BUGBYE	aged 40	THOMAS BOYDEN	aged 21
REBECCA his wife	aged 32	RICHARD WATTLIN	aged 28
ABRAHAM NEWELL	aged 50	JOHN LYCERMORE	aged 28
FRANCIS his wife	aged 40	RICHARD PEPP [PEPPER] } aged	27
JUST HOULDING	aged 23	MARY his wife	aged 30
JOHN PEASE	aged 27	RICHARD HOULDING	aged 35
ROBERT WINGE.....aged	60	JUDEH GARNETT	aged 26
JUDITH his wife	aged 43	ELIZ: HAMOND	aged 47
JOHN GREENE	aged 27	THURSTON CLEARKE	aged 44

EMBARKED FOR NEW ENGLAND.

These persons above named tooke the Oath of Allegiance and Supremacy at his Maties Customehouse in Ipswich before vs his Maties Officers according to the order of the Lords & others of his Maties most honorable Priuy Councell: This xijth of Nouember 1634

Ipswich Customehouse THO CLERK scr
EDW: MANN Compt
PHIL BROWNE
p Castr.

IPSWICH A Note of the names and ages of all the Passengers which tooke shipping In the *Elizabeth* of Ipswich M^r WILLIAM ANDREWS bound for new EngLand the last of April 1634

	yeeres		yeeres
JOHN SHERMAN	aged 20	JOHN BERNARD.....	aged 30
JOSEPH MOSSE	aged 24	PHEBE his wife	aged 27
RICHARD WOODWARD	aged 45	THOMAS KILBORNE ...	aged 24
ROSE his wife.....	aged 50	ELIZABETH his wife ...	aged 20
EDMOND LEWIS.....	aged 33	JOHN CROSSE.....	aged 50
MARY his wife	aged 32	ANNE his wife	aged 38
JOHN SPRING.....	aged 45	ROBERT SHERIN	aged 32
ELINOR his wife.....	aged 46	HUMPHRY BRADSTREET	aged 40
THURSTON RAYNOR... ..	aged 40	BRIDGETT his wife	aged 30
ELIZABETH his wife ...	aged 36	HENERY GLOUER	aged 24
THOMAS SKOTT.....	aged 40	WILLIAM BLOMFIELD ..	aged 30
ELIZABETH his wife ...	aged 40	SARAH his wife	aged 25
HENERY KEMBALL ...	aged 44	ROBERT DAY	aged 30
SUSAN his wife	aged 35	MARY his wife	aged 28
RICHARD KEMBALL ...	aged 39	SARAH REYNOLD'S	aged 20
URSULA his wife.....	aged 31	ROBERT GOODALL.....	aged 30
ISAACKE MIXER	aged 31	KATHERIN his wife ...	aged 28
SARAH his wife	aged 33	SAMUELL SMITHE.....	aged 32
MARTHA SCOTT.....	aged 60	ELIZABETH his wife ...	aged 33
GEORGE MUNNING'S... ..	aged 37	THOMAS HASTING'S ...	aged 29
ELIZABETH his wife ...	aged 41	SUSAN his wife	aged 34

EMBARKED FOR NEW ENGLAND.

281

	↑ (years)		↑ (years)
SUSAN MUNSON	aged 23	JOHN PALMER	aged 24
MARTIN VNDERWOOD	aged 38	DANVELL PIERCE	aged 23
MARTHA his wife	aged 31	JOHN CLEARKE	aged 22
HENERY GOULDSON	aged 43	JOHN FIRMIN	aged 46
ANNE his wife	aged 45	REBECCA ISAACKE	aged 36
ANNE GOULDSTON	aged 18	ANNE DORIFALL	aged 24
WILLIAM CUTTING	aged 26		

These psons above named tooke the Oath of Allegiance and Supremacy, at his Mat's Custome house in Ipswich before vs his Maties Officers according to the order of the Lords & others of his Mat's most Hon^{ble} Priuy Councill : This xijth of Nouember, 1634.

THO CLERK Scr

Ipswich Custome House

PHIL BROWNE

p Castr

EDW: MAN

Compt

IPSWICH A Note of all the names and ages of all those which did not take the oath of Allegiance or Supremacy being vnder age shipped in o' Port In the *Elizabeth* of Ipswich M^r WILLIA ANDREWES, bound for New England the last of April 1634

ED: LEWIS:	{ JOHN LEWIS: aged 3 yeeres
	{ THOMAS LEWIS: aged 3 quarters
RICH: WOODWARDE:	{ GEORGE WOODWARDE: aged 13
	{ JOHN WOODWARD: aged 13
	{ MARY SPRING: aged 11
JOHN: SPRING:	{ HENRY SPRING aged 6
	{ JOHN SPRING aged 4
	{ WILLIAM SPRING aged 3 quarters
	{ THURSTON RAYNER aged 13
	{ JOSEPH RAYNOR aged 11
THURSTON RAYNOR:	{ ELIZABETH RAYNOR aged 9
	{ SARAH RAYNOR aged 7
	{ LIDIA RAYNOR, aged 1
	{ EDWARD RAYNOR aged 10
	{ ELIZABETH KEMBALL aged 13

30

THO: SCOTT:	{	ELIZABETH SCOTT aged 9 [ycceres]
		ABIGAIL SCOTT aged 7
		THOMAS SCOTT aged 6
		ISAACK MIXER aged 4
HEN: KEMBALL:	{	ELIZABETH KEMBALL aged 4
		SUSAN KEMBALL aged 1 and halfe
		RICHARD CUTTING aged 11
		HENRY KEMBALL aged 15 ycceres
		RICHARD KEMBALL aged 11
RICH: KEMBALL:	{	MARY KEMBALL aged 9
		MARTHA KEMBALL aged 5
		JOHN KEMBALL aged 3
		THOMAS KEMBALL aged 1
		JOHN LAUERICKE aged 15
GEORGE: MUNNINGS:	{	ELIZ: MUNNING's aged 12
		ABIGAIL MUNNING's aged 7
		JOHN BERNARD aged 2
JN ^o : BERNARD:	{	SAMUELL BERNARD aged 1
		THO: KING aged 15
		ANNA BRADSTREET aged 9
HUM: BRADSTREET:	{	JOHN BRADSTREET aged 3
		MARTHA BRADSTREET aged 2
		MARY BRADSTREET aged 1
WILL: BLOMFIELD:	{	SARAH BLOMFIELD aged 1
		SAMUELL SMITH aged 9
SAM: SMITH:	{	MARY SMITH aged 4
		ELIZ: SMITH aged 7
		PHILLIP SMITH aged 1
		MARY GOODALE aged 4
ROB ^t : GOODALE:	{	ABRAHAM GOODALE aged 2
		ISAACKE GOODALE aged halfe a yccere
HEN: GOULDSON:	{	MARY GOULDSON aged 15

Ipswich Custome house this xijth of Nouember 1634

PHIL: BROWNE.

p Custr.

EDW: MAN

Compt

THO CLERK ser

BOUND FOR NEW ENGLAND

AYMOUTH

ye 20th of
March 1635*

- 1 JOSEPH HALL of Somerst a Ministr aged 40 year
- 2 AGNIS HALL his Wife aged 25 yr
- 3 JOANE HALL his daught^r aged 15 Yeare
- 4 JOSEPH HALL his sonne aged 13 Yeare.
- 5 TRISTRAM his son aged..... 11 Yeare
- 6^s ELIZABETH HALL his daught^r aged 7 Yeare
- 7 TEMPERANCE his daught^r aged 9 Yeare
- 8^s GRISSELL HALL[†] his daught^r aged 5 Yeare
- 9 DOROTHY HALL[†] his daught^r aged 3 Yeare
- 10 JUDETH FRENCH his s'vant aged 20 Yeare
- 11 JOYNS WOOD his s'vant aged 20 yeare
- 12 ROBT DABYN his s'vant aged 28 Yeare
- 13 MUSACHIEL BERNARD of batcombe Clothier
in the County of Somersett 24 Yeare
- 14 MARY BERNARD his wife aged 28 yeare
- 15 JOHN BERNARD his sonne aged 3 Yeare
- 16 NATHANIELL his sonne aged 1 Yeare
- 17 RICH^d PERSONS salter & his s'vant: 30: yeafe
- 18 FRANCIS BAIER Chandler aged 36 yeare
- 19 JESOP Joyner aged 22 Yeare
- 20 WALTER JESOP Weaver aged 21 Yeare
- 21 TIMOTHY TABOR of Som^m'st of Batcombe
taylor aged 35 Yeare
- 22 JANE TABOR his Wife aged 35 Yeare
- 23 JANE TABOR his daught^r aged 10 Yeare
- 24 ANNE TABOR his daught^r: aged 8 yeare
- 25 SARAH TABOR his daught^r aged 5 Yeare

* [Really 1632.]

† [So in the original.]

EMBARKED FOR NEW ENGLAND.

- 26 WILM FEVER his s'vaunt aged 20 Yeare
 27 JN^o; WHITMARCK aged 39 yeare
 28 ALICE WHITMARKE his Wife aged 35 yeare
 29 Jm^o* WHITMARCKE his sonne aged 11 yeare

- Portus
 Waymouth 30 JANE his daught^r aged 7 Yeare
 31 OUSEPH [or ONSEPH] WHITMARKE his sonne
 aged 5 yeare
 32 RICH; WHYTEMARK; his sonne aged 2 Yeare
 33 WILM READ of Batcombe Taylor in
 34† Som's^t aged 28 Yeare
 35 SUSAN READ his Wife aged 29 Yeare
 36 HANNA READ his daught^r aged 3 yeare
 37 LUSAN[†] READ his daught^r aged 1 yeare
 38 RICH; ADAMS his s'vante 29 Yeare
 39 MARY his Wife aged 26 yeare
 40 MARY CHEAME his daught^r aged 1 yeare
 41 ZACHARY BICKWELL aged 45 Yeare
 42 AGNIS BICKWELL his Wife aged 27 yeare
 43 JN^o BICKWELL his sonne aged 11 Yeare
 44 JN^o KITCHIN his servaunt 23 yeare
 46§ GEORGE ALLIN aged 24 Yeare
 47 KATHERIN ALLYN his Wife aged
 30 yeare
 48 GEORGE ALLYN his sonne aged 16 yeare
 49 WILM ALLYN his sonne aged 8 year
 50; MATHEW ALLYN his sonne aged 6 yeare
 51 EDWARD POOLE his s'vaunt aged 26 yeare
 52 HENRY KINGMAN aged 40 Yeares
 53 JOANE his wife beinge aged 39
 54 EDWARD KINGMAN his son aged 16 year
 55 JOANE his daught^r aged 11; yeecare

* [Sic. But doubtless intended for JOHN.]

† [It will be noticed that No. 34 is placed against the name of a place instead of that of a person.]

‡ [Probably intended for SUSAN.]

§ [There is no No. 45.]

EMBARKED FOR NEW ENGLAND.

285

- 56 ANNE his daught^r aged 6 Yeare
 57 THOMAS KINGMAN his sonne aged 7 Yeare
 58 JOHN KINGMAN his sonne aged 2 yeare
 59 J^s FORD his servaunt aged 30 Yeare
 60 WILLIAM KINGE aged 40* Yeare
 61 DOROTHY his Wife aged 34 yeare
 62 MARY KINGE his daught^r aged 12 year
 63 KATHERYN his daught^r aged 10 Yeare
 64 WILLM KINGE his sonne aged 8 year
 65 HANNA KINGE his daught^r aged 6 year
 66[†] Sopm^r. [Somerset.]
 THOMAS HOLBROOKE of Brouday aged 34 yeare
 67 JANE HOLBROOKE his wife aged 34 Yeare
 68 JOHN HOLBROOKE his sonne aged 11 yeare
 69 THOMAS HOLBROOKE his sonne aged 10 yeare
 70 ANNE HOLBROOKE his daught^r aged 5 yeare [re]
 71 ELIZABETH his daught^r aged 1 yeare
 72 THOMAS DIBLE husbandmⁿ aged 22 yeare
 73 FRANCIS DIBLE soror aged 24 Yeare
 74 ROBERT LOVELL husbandmⁿ aged 40 Year
 75 ELIZABETH LOVELL his Wife aged 35 year
 76 ZACHEUS LOVELL his sonne 15 yeares
 78* ANNE LOVELL his daught^r aged 16 yeare
 79 JOHN LOVELL his sonne aged 8 yeare
 ELLYN his daught^r aged ... 1 yeare
 80 JAMES his sonne aged 1 yeare
 81 JOSEPH CHICKIN his servant 16 year
 82 ALICE KINHAM aged 22 yeare
 83 ANGELL HOLLARD aged ... 21 yeare
 84 KATHERYN his Wife 22 yeare
 85 GEORGE LAND his servaunt 22 yeare
 86* SARAH LAND§ his kinswoman 18 yeare

[Or 30. One figure is written over the other, and I cannot tell which is the later.]

[Thus in the original. This number should evidently come against the next line.]

[There is no No. 77; but it will be observed that two lines below there is a name without number.]

§ [Originally written LANG.]

EMBARKED FOR NEW ENGLAND.

87	RICHARD JOANES of Dinder.....	
88	ROB ^t MARTYN of Bagcombe husbandm	44
89	HUMFREY SHEPHEARD husbandm...	32
90	JOHN VPHAM husbandman	35
91	JOANE MARTYN	44
92	ELIZABETH VPHAM	32
93	JOHN VPHAM Jun	07
94	WILLIAM GRAVE [GRAVE].....	12
95	SARAH VPHAM	26
96	NATHANIELL VPHAM	05
97	ELIZABETH VPHAM	03
	Dors ^t RICHARD WADE of Simstuly	
98*	Cop [Cooper] aged	08
99	ELIZABETH WADE his Wife	64
100:	DINAH his daugh ^t	22
101	HENRY LUSH his s'vant aged ^t	17
102	ANDREWE HALLETT his s'vaunt	28
103	JOHN HOBLE husbandm	13
104	ROB ^t HUSTE husbandm	40
105	JOHN WOODCOOKE	2
106	RICH ^t PORTER husband	3

JOHN PORTER Deputy

Cleark to EDW:

THOROUGHGOOD

* [This number should be in the line above.]

† [sic in orig.]

A Register of the
of such persons a
and vpwards and haue t
to passe into forraigne partes from
march 1637 to the 29th* day of [S]ept
by vertu of a commission granted to
m^r thomas mayhew gentleman.

* [The list does not go beyond the 19th of September 1637; the above date must therefore be an error. It should be mentioned that many passages to Holland are included in the original document: these we omit, as not pertinent to our object. The last passage for *America* is dated May 15. The dots indicate parts of the indorsement eaten away by age.]





[A REGISTER OF PERSONS ABOUT TO PASS
INTO FOREIGN PARTS.

1637.]

THESSE people went to New England; with WILLIAM ANDREWES:
of Ipswich M^r of the *John and Dorethey*; of Ipswich and
With WILLIAM ANDREWES his Sonne M^r of the *Rose*; of Yarmouth.

Aprill the 8th 1637. The examination of JOHN BAKER: borne in
Newch in Norfolk Grocer aged 39 yeeres and ELIZABETH:
his Wife aged 31 yeeres with 3 Children ELIZABETH JOHN:
and THOMAS and 4 Servants MARY ALXARSON; aged 24
yeeres ANNE ALXARSON; aged 20 yeeres BRIDGET
BOULE; aged 32 yeeres and SAMUEL ARRES; aged 14
yeeres ar all desirous to goe for Charles Towne in New
England ther to inhabitt and Remaine

Aprill the 8th 1637. The examination of NICHOL BUSBY: of Newch
in Newch Weaver aged 50 yeeres and BRIDGET his Wife
aged 53 yeeres with 4 Children NICHOL JOHN ABRAHAM:
and SARAH ar desirous to goe to boston in New England to
in habitt

Aprill the 8th 1637 The examination of MICHAEL METCALFE: of
Newch Dornix Weauear aged 45 yeeres and SARAH his
Wif aged 39 yeeres with 8 Children MICHAEL THOMAS:
MARY SARAH ELIZABETH MARTHA JOANE and REBECA.

[We follow the very peculiar punctuation of this list throughout.]

- and his Saruant THOMAS COMBERBACH: aged / 16 years ar
desirous to passe to boston in New England to inhabitt
- April. the / 8th / 1637. The examinacion of JOHN: PERS: of Norwch in
Norff Weaucar aged 49 yeares / and ELIZABETH: his Wife aged /
36 yeares / with 4 Children. JOHN: BARBRE: ELIZABETH: and
JUDETH and one Saruant / JOHN: GEDNEY aged / 19 yeares.
are desirous to passe to boston in New England to inhabitt
- April. the / 8th / 1637. The examinacion of WILLIAM: LUDKEN: of
Norwch in Norff / Locksmith ther bo'ne / aged 33 yeares /
and ELIZABETH: his Wife / aged. / 34 yeares. With one Child
and one Saruant / THOMAS: HOMES: are desirous to goe to
Bostone in Newe England there to inhabitt / and Remaine /
..... *ES: of Norwch in Norff / Cordwynar aged /
28 yeares and. /
with / 4 / Children SAMUELE: JOHN: ELIZABETH: and DEBRA:
..... SS: aged / 18 yeares and ANNE:
WILLIAMS: aged / 15 yeares /
..... England to Inhabitt /
..... KANCIS: LAWES: bo'ne in Norwch in Norff
and their liuing Weaucar / aged and LIDDEA:
his Wife / aged / 49 yeares. With one Child MARY: and 2
saruaunts. SAMUELLE: LINCORNE: aged 18 yeares / and ANNE:
SMITH: aged. 19 yeares ar desirous to passe for New-England
to inhabitt
- 8 1637. The examinacion of WILLIAM: NICKERSON: of
Norwch in Norff. Weaucar / aged 33 yeares. and ANNE: his
Wife aged 28 yeares with / 4 Children / NICH: ROBARTT:
ELIZABETH: and ANNE: ar desirous to goe to Bostone in
New England ther to Inhabitt /
- April the / 8th / 1637. The examinacion of SAMUELE: DIN: of Norwch
in Norff Joynar aged 43 yeares / and JOANI: his / Wife / aged
38 yeares with 2 Children PRESÉLLA: and ABIGELL: and 2
Saruaunts WILLIAM: / STORFY: and DANIELLE: LINSEY: the
one aged / 23 the other / 18 yeares / ar all desirous to pass
to Boston in New England there to Inhabitt //

[The dots here and after indicate parts of the original MS. eaten away by age or damp.]

- Aprill. the 11th 1637 The examination. of HENRY SKERRY: of great yarmouth in the County of No'ff. Cordwynar. / aged 31 yeares. and ELIZABETH: his Wife / aged 25 yeares with one Child HENRY: and / one Aprentice EDMUND: TOWNLE: aged / 18 yeares. / ar desirous to passe for New England to inhabit
- Aprill. the 11th 1637 The examinaion of JOHN: MOULTON: of Ormsby in No'ff husbandman. aged. 38 yeares. and. ANNE: his Wife / aged / 38 yeares with 5 Children. HENRY: MARLY: ANNE: JANE: and BRIDGETT: and / 2 Saruants. ADAM: GOODDEN: aged. 20 yeares and ABLES: EDEN: aged 18 yers ar all desirous to passe. to New England there to inhabit and abide
- Aprill. the 11th 1637 The examination of MARLY: MOULTON: of Ormsby in No'ff. Wydow. aged / 30 yeares and 2 Saruants. JOHN: MASTON: aged / 20 yeares and MERRIAN: MOULTON: aged / 23 yeares are desirous to goe to New England to inhabit and dwell
- Aprill. the 11th 1637 The examination of RICHARD: CARLEAR: of Skratby.* in the County of No'ff husbandman / aged / 60 yeares. and GRACE: his Wife. aged. 42 yeares. with 2 Children. ELIZABETH: / aged / 18 yeares and. SUSANNA: aged 18 yeares being twythes. mo^r 3 Saruants SACKLE: HARRIT: aged. 22 yeares and THOMAS: FLEGG: aged / 21 yeares. and one MARABLE: VNDERWOOD: a mayd. Saruant / aged. 20 yeares. goes all for New England to Inhabit and Remaine
- Aprill. the 11th 1637 The examinaion of RUTH: MOULTON: of Ormsby in No'ff. Singlewoman. aged / 20 yeares. is desirous to passe for New England there to Inhabit and dwell.
- Aprill. the 11th 1637 The examination of ROBERT: PAGE: of Ormsby in No'ff. husbandman. aged 33 yeares and LUCEA: his Wife. aged 30 yeares with / 3 Children. FRANCIS: MARGRETT. and SUSANNA: and 2 Saruants WILLIAM: MOULTON: and ANNE: WADD: the one aged 20 yeres the other / 15 yeares. and are all desirous to passe for New England to inhabit and Remaine.

* [10 days Skratby, a part of Ormsby]

- April. the 11th / 1637 The examination of HENRY DOWE of Ormsby in Noth husbandman, aged, 29 yeares. and JOANE his Wife aged 30 yeares with 4 Children, and one Saruant ANNE MANING, aged 17 yeares. are desirous to passe into New England to inhabitt //
- April. the 11th / 1637 The examination of ROBERTT: Singleman. is desirous to passe
- April. the 11th / 1637 The examination of ELLEN ROBENSONE: of G..... desirous to passe into New England ther to in'
- April. the 11th / 1637. The examination of WILLIAM WILLIAMS: of great yarm 40 yeares. and ALLES: his Wife / aged. 38 yeares with 2 Children ar desirous to goe for New England to inhabitt //
- April. the 11th / 1637 The examination of ELIZABETH WILLIAMS: of Yarmouth. in Noth. Singlewoman aged 31 yeares is desirous to passe into New England ther to inhabitt and Remaine //
- April. the 12th / 1637. The examination of KATHREN RABEY of Yarmouth / a Wattermanes. Wydow. / aged. 68 yeares. is desirous to passe into New England there to Remaine With her Sone //
- April. the 12th / 1637 The examination of RICHARD LEEDS: of great yarmouth. Marrinar. aged 32 yeares. and JOANE his Wife aged. 23 yeares / with one Child / are desirous to passe for New England and there to inhabitt / and dwell //
- April. the 12th / 1637 The examination of HENRY SMITH: of Newbucknam husbandman - aged 30 yeares. and ELIZABETH his Wife aged. 34 yeares. with 2 Children JOHN: and SITHE: ar desirous to passe into New England / to inhabitt //
- April. the 13th / 1637 The examination of JOHN ROPEAR: of New Bucknam Carpenter. - aged. 26 yeares. and ALLES: his Wife / aged; 23 yeares / with / 2 Children. ALLES: and ELIZABETH: are desirous to goe for New England there to Remaine* //

* [Here come a number of entries of passages for Holland.]

... these people went to New England with WILLIAM GOOSLAND of the
Marye Anne of Yarmouth:

..... 1637. The examination of THOMAS PAINE of Wrenton
 in Suffolke Weauear aged 50 yeares and ELIZABETH his
 Wife / aged 53 yeares with 6 Children: THOMAS JOHN:
 MAREY: ELIZABETH DOROTHY: and SARAH: are desirous
 to goe for Salame in New England to inhabit

May: the 10th 1637. The examination of MARGRETT NEAUE of
 great yarmouth in Noth Wydow. / aged 58 yeares and
 RACHEL DIXSON: her grand Child is desirous to passe into
 New England to inhabit

May: the 10th 1637. The examination of BENIEMEN COOPER of
 Bramton in Suffolke husbandman aged 50 Yeares and
 ELIZABETH his Wife aged 48 yeares With 5 Children
 LARWANCE MARY: REBECA: BENIEMEN: and FRANCES:
 FILLINGHAM: his Sone in Lawe aged 32 yeares also his
 Sister aged 48 yeares and 2 Saruants JOHN: KILIN: and
 FLEEMAN: DICKERSON: ar all desirous to goe for Salam in
 New England and there to inhabit

May: the 10th 1637. The examination of ABRAHAM TOPPAN: of
 yarmouth Cooper aged 31 yeares and SUSANNA: his Wife
 aged 30 yeares With 2 Children PETTER: and ELIZABETH:
 and one Mayd Saruant ANNE: GOODIN: aged 18 yeares
 ar desirous to passe to New England to inhabit

May: the 10th 1637. The examination of WILLIAM THOMAS: of
 great Comberton in Worstershire husbandman Singleman
 aged 26 yeares is desirous to passe to Exerden in New
 England to inhabit

May: the 10th 1637. The examination of JOHN THURSTON: of
 Wrenton in Sudth Carpenter aged 30 yeares and MARGRETT
 his Wife aged 32 yeares With 2 Children THOMAS:
 and JOHN: ar desirous to passe to New England to inhabit

May: the 10th 1637. The examination of LAURE: FOYLL: of Nothweh
 Spinstce: aged 23 yeares is desirous to pass into New
 England and there to Remane

ABOUT TO PASS INTO FOREIGN PARTS.

- May: the / 10th / 1637 The examination of JOHN: BOROWE of yarmouth
Cooper / aged 28 years. and ANNE: his / Wife / aged / 40 /
yeares is desirous to passe to Salam in New England and ther
to inhabitt
- May: the / 11th / 1637 The examinacion of WILLIAM: GAULT: of yar-
mouth Cordwynar / Singleman / aged 29 / yeares is desirous to
passe to New England and there to Remaine of
- May: the / 11th / 1637 The examination of JOANE: AMES: of yarmouth.
Wydow / aged / 50 yeares with / 3 Children RUTH: aged / 18
yeares WILLIAM: and JOHN: are desirous to passe for New
England and there to inhabitt and Remaine //
- May: the / 11th / 1637 The examinacion of AUGSTEN: CALL:.....
..... ALLES: his Wife / aged / 40 / yeares.....
desirous to goe to Salam in New Eng.....
- May: the / 11th / 1637 The examination of JOHN: DARRIEL: of.....
..... passe into Salam in New England and there.....
- May: the / 11th / 1637 The examination of JOHN: GEDNLY: of Norweh
in Norw Weauear.... to passe for New England with his Wife
SARAH: aged 25 yeares. LLIDIA: HANAH:
and JOHN: mo^r / 2 Saruantes / WILLIAM: WALKER: aged....
..... BURGES: aged / 26 yeares, ar desirous
to passe for Salam //
- May: the / 11th / 1637 The examination of SAMUELL: AIRES: of Norweh
an apintes / aged / 15 yeares is desirous [to] passe into New
England to his Mr JOHN: BAKER: as he had apointed him
- This man was
to be taken pas-
sage by the
Commission^r
and went
not from
yarmouth
- The examination of JOHN: YONGES: of St Margretts: Suff
Minister aged 35 yeares. and / JOAN: his Wife, aged 34
yeares with / 6 / Children / JOHN: THO: ANNE: RACHELL:
MAREY: and / JOSEPH: ar desirous to passe for Salam: in
New England to inhabitt //
- May: the / 12 / 1637 The examination of SAMUELL: GRENSED: of
Norweh Weauear / aged, 27 yeares, and BARBREV: his Wife /
aged / 35 yeares. With two Children MAREY: and BARBREV:
and JOHN: TEED: his Saruant / aged; 19 yeares ar all de-
sirous to passe into New England to inhabitt

- May: the 12th 1637 The examination of THOMAS: JOANES: of Elzing in No^{ff}, Buchar Singleman / aged. 25 yer^s is desirous to passe into New England; and there to Remaine
- May: the 13th 1637 The examination of THOMAS: OLLIVER: of No^{wch} Calinder / aged 36 yeares. and MAREY: his Wife aged. 34 yeares. with 2 Children. TIO: and JOHN: and 2 Saruants. THOMAS: DORGE: aged, 30 yeares and MAREY: SABLE: aged / 12 yeares ar desirous to passe for New England. to inhabit
- May: the / 15th / 1637 The examination of WILLIAM: COCKRAM: of Southould in Suff^r: Marinrar, aged 28 yeares. / and CHRISTEN: his Wife aged. 26 yeares with 2 Children and 2 Saruantes desirous to passe for new england to inhabit

[Then follow more passages for Holland; and the whole is signed:]

HENRY: HILL Deputy for m^r THOMAS MAYHEW Gentleman

SOUTHAMPTON.

PORTUS SOUTHTON. A List of the Names of such Passengers
as were shipped in the *Virgin* of Hampton of 60 tonnes
JOHN WEARE M^r for the Bar bathoes, & JOHN DE LA.
HAY merchant who haue taken the oathes of Allegiance
& Supremacy the 30th of Marche. 1639 [1640]. Viz.

Aged.

- *57. yeares. MICHAELL EDMOND'S of Crawley Coim South husband.
28. JEREMY ROBINSON of Singleton Coim Suss hoopmaker.
29. JOHN VEXNELL de eod Cordwayner.
25. W^m FRANCIS of Catterington Coim Southt sergeweau.
[serge-weaver]
20. JAMES WILSON of Glascowe husbandm.
20. W^m BARNES of Wimborne Coim Southt shoemak^r
22. NICHAS BARDIN of Southton Smith
22. ANDREWE DRUDG of Southton p'd husbandm
27. ABRAHAM SAD of Southton p'd sergeweau^r
24. JAMES BARREY of Dorchester husbandm
16. JOHN STEVENS of Ringwood Coim Southt husbandm
15. GYLES WELKEHAM of Bansted Coim Surr husbandm.
18. PETER WOODLAND of Southton Ropemaker.
16. RICHARD SHINGLE of Bevis hill nere Southton.
17. JAMES HACKER of Andiver Coim Southt.
15. WILM TUCKE of Husborne nere Andiver p'd.
30. JOHN HUDICE of Newport in y^e Isle of wight taylor.
16. JAMES BLANCHIE of the Isle of Wight p'd.
31. RICHARD TRODD of Southstoncham husbandm.

* [The first figure is almost effaced.]

Aged.	
14.	ROB ^t CLITSON of Andiver p'd.
12.	HENRY HARRIS of Southton p'd.
12.	WILHM DECKE of Wimborne p'd.
14.	WALTER SMALLE of the Isle of Wight p'd.
12.	JOHN BASSETT of Christchurch.
11.	ROB ^t BRUTON of Andiver p'd.

These six vnder yeares, & not sworne.

THE names of such as were sworne the 8th of April, & passed in the same Shipp.

Aged.	
29. yeares.	ANDREWE BULLAKER of Southton barbot.
24.	MICHAELL ONFORD of Bevis hill husbandm.
24.	ROB ^t MAJOR of Southton, Chaundler.
10) 14.	THOMAS GRETRICK & RICH WARREN serv ^{ts}
14.	THOMAS TURNER vnder age & not sworne.
22.	DANIELL DE LA HAY seaman.
45.	JOHN NEWMAN of Brading in the Isle of wight
30.	THOMAS HOLMES of Southton Currier.
24.	WILHM COEKERELLE Com Staff Taylor.
24.	HENRY DAINTY of Hymest ^r Com Dorst shoemak ^r .
25.	HENRY PRESSEY of Hamsted Com Berk glou ^r [Glover]
26.	GERRART SISTER a form ^r In ^h itant there
29.	CHARLES DARVALL of Southton clothworker.
14.	FRANCIS DESART of Southton
14.	WILHM GILBERT of Southton p'd.
	eight serv ^{ts} maydes, Not sworne.
	These & the former which passe in this
	Shipp were noe Subsidy men, but
	people & servants of meane condition.

RORTUS SOUTHTON;

28. June 1639. REGNALD ALLEN* of Kent of 30. yeares gent, GERRARD HAUGHTON of 30. yeares Com Oxon gen & DAVID BINE of 35. yeares Com Kan̄ gen free planters of the Barbathoes.

JOHN EVENSON of the County of Chestre & THO: EVENSON his brothr, ANDREW WALLER of 18. yeares Com Herf, HUMPHRY BÜRGIS of 19. yeaes of Cornewall, JOHN WETHERED of 22—yeares in the County of Yeorke servt^s to the Planters aboue named, they passe in the *Boldadventure* of Hampton for the Isle of Guarnzey, & from thence they take shipping for the Barbathoes, who haue taken the oathes vt sup^a [ut supra]

[May 1638.]

SOUTHTON The list of the names of Passeng^r Intended to shipe themselves, In the *Banis* of Hampton of Cl Tonnes, ROBERT BATTEN M^r for Newengland; And thus by vertue of the Lord Treasurers Warrant of the second of May. w^{ch} was after the restrayne[t] & they some Dayes gone to sea Before the Kings Mates. Proclamacon Came vnto Southton.

Ages.

JOHN FREY of Basing wlelwrite. [wheelwright] his wife }
05—& three Children.
40—RICHARD AUSTIN tayler of Bishopstocke. his wife }
05—& two Children.

ROBERT KNIGHT his seruaut Carpenter

* [Three entries of passengers for Jersey and Guernsey precede this in the original.]

ABOUT TO EMBARK FOR NEW ENGLAND.

[Age-]

- 37—CHRISTOPHER BATT of Sarum Tanner. }
- 32—ANNE his wife. }
- 20—DOROTHE BATT there sister. & five
- 10 . & vnder. Children vnder tenne yeares.
- 24—THOMAS GOOD
- 22—ELIZA BLACKSTON } serv^{ts}
- 18—REBECCA POND..... }

- 62—WILLIAM CARPENTER..... } of Horwell Carpent^{rs}
- (0) 35—WILLIAM CARPENT jun ... }
- 32—ABIGAIL CARPENTER.
- 10 & vnder & fower Children.
- 14—THO: BANSHOTT Serv^t

- 38—ANNIS LITTLEFIELD & six Children.
- JOHN KNIGHT Carpenter... } serv^{ts}
- HEUGH DURDAL

- 26—HENERY BYLEY of Saru tanner.
- 22—MARY BYLEY

THO: REEUES Serv^{ts}

- 20—JOHN BYLEY.....
- 40 RICHARD DUM' [DUMMER] of Newengland.
- 35 ALCE DUM'
- 19 THO: DUM'
- 19 JOANE DUM'
- 10 JANE DUM'
- *09 STEPHEN DUM' husbandman.
- 06 DORATHIE DUM'.
- 04 RICHARD DUM'.
- 02 THO: DUM'.

[Evidently either the age or the occupation must be wrong here.]

[Age]		
30	JOHN HUCHINSON	Carpent'
26	FRAUNCIS ALCOCKE	Virg.
19,	ADAM MOTT	tayler
22	WILL WACKEFEILD.	.....
20	NATHANUEL PARKER	of London Backer
18	SAMUEL POORE	.....
14	DAVELL POORE	.....
20	ALCE POORE	.....
15	RICHARD BAYLEY	.....
20	ANNE WACKEFEILD	.....

} Servts

The numb' of the passeng's above mentioned are Sixtie & one Soules,

HEN: CHAMPANTE Cust'

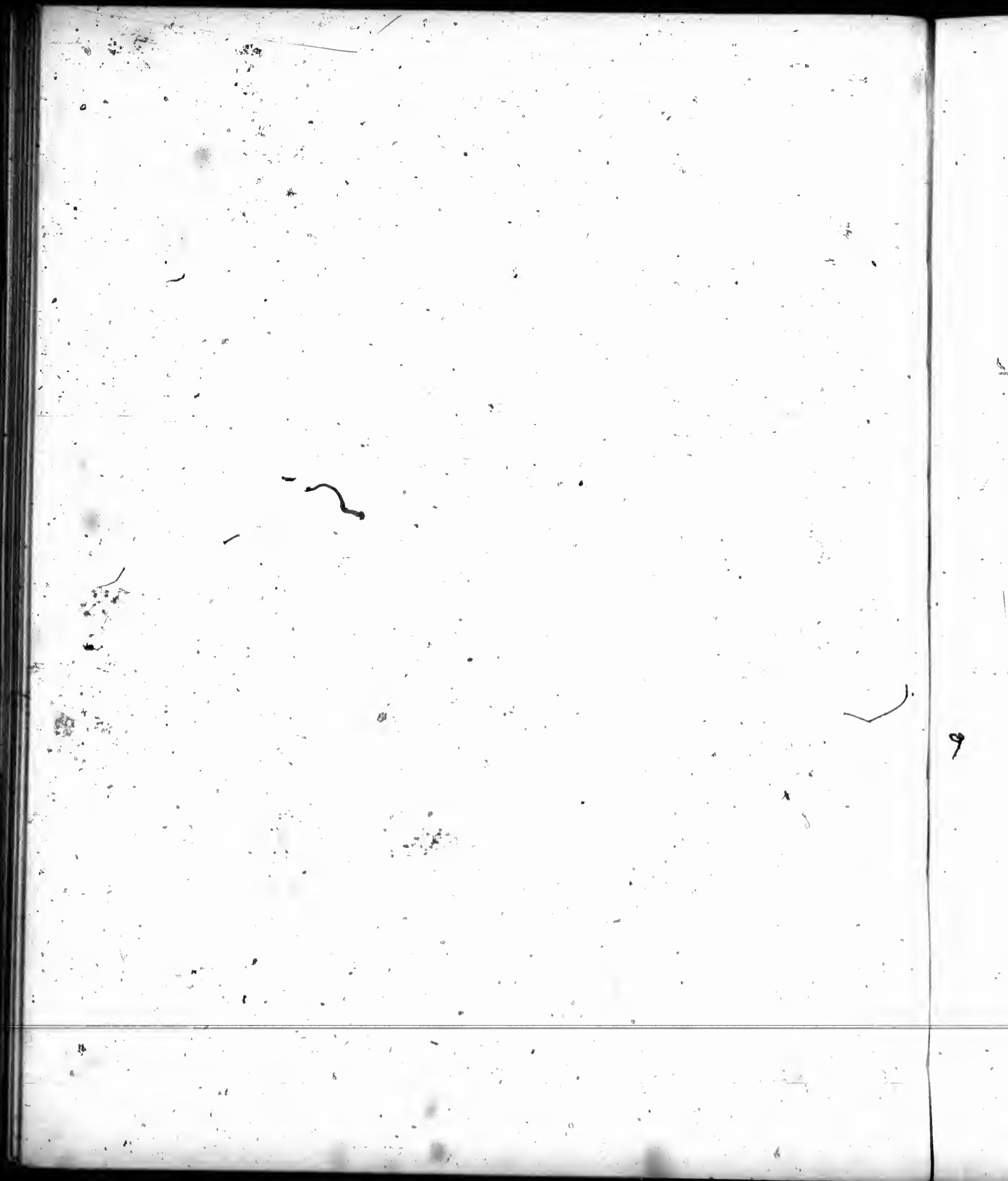
THO: WULFRIS Colt & Far

N DINGLEY Compt'

[THE SOMMER ISLANDS.]

[1673—1679.]







[THE SOMMER ISLANDS]

August the 23^d 1673

THE Names of y^e Govern' & Council^l of y^e Assembly

J HEYDON: D. G. [Deputy Governor.]

HENRY TUCKER seni^r.

RICHARD WOLRICH

HENRY MOORE

JOHN HUBBARD

JOHN WAINWRIGHT seni^r.

THOMAS WOOD

JONATHAN TURNER seni^r.

THOMAS LECKAIFT

CORNELIUS WHITE secretary

CHARLES WHETENHALL Speaker

JOHN BRISTOW Juni^r.

SAMUELL BRANGMAN

BOAZ SHARP

THOMAS SHAW

JAMES FARMER

JOHN WELCH

THOMAS STOW

EDWARD SHERLOCK Seni^r.

ROBERT DICKONSON

SI^r GEORG TUCKER

THOMAS KERSEY

EDWARD CHAPLAIN

GEORG BASCOMB

WILLIAM BASDEN

PHILLIP LEA

JOHN RAWLINS seni^r.

NICHOLAS THORNTON

JOHN ARTHUR

JOHN STOW

JOHN SQUIRE

JOHN HUTCHINS

RICHARD HANGER

GEORG HUBBARD

WILLIAM MILBORN

LAWRENCE DILL

JOHN COX

JOHN SOMERSALL Seni^r.


RICHARD JENNINS

RICHARD PENISTON

* [But possibly S^r, i.e. Sir.]

SEVERN VICARS
 WILLIAM RIGHTON Seni'
 THOMAS HALL
 GEORG BALE
 JOHN MORRICE Seni'
 WILL. BURCH

THOMAS FORSTER
 RICHARD MATHIELIN
 NATHANIEL BUTTERFIELD
 HAMOND JOHNSON Clerk
 of ye Assembly

 AN Account of the Generall Lands belonging to the Sommer
 Islands Comp^a taken out Mr RICHARD NORWOODS
 Survey booke by him made in the yeares 1662: 1663:

GENERALL LANDS*

N ^o	Beginning with St Georges Island	act: 600 Perch
1	The Governo ^r holds of the Hon ^{ble} Comp ^a as belonging to his place Twelve Shares of Land at the East End of St Georges Island Containe- ing p Estimacon	} 300 00 00
	Namely in the Occupacon of	
	DAVID STOKES p Estimation	1 share
	JOSEPH GOODFAITH p Estimat	1 sha:
	JOHN MILLS p Estimat	1 sha:
	JOHN BEDWELL p Estimat	1 sha:
	JOHN MILLS p Estimat	1 sha:
	ROBERT POWELL p Estimat	1 sha.
	CORNELIUS EVANS MATTHEW NORMAN } and ROGER BROWNE p Estimat	1 sha
	ALEXANDER SMITH p Estimacón	1 sha:
	JOHN WELSH JOHN BRISTOWE MARSHALL, ROGER BAYLEY HANNAH HOLLOWAY, EDWARD MIDDLETON, THO: SHAW JOHN HURF, these seaven hold p Estimacon 2 sha:	
	The residue of these twelve Shares are in the Occupacon of the Governo ^r himselfe.	

* [There are two copies of this list, one going down to No. 26 only (see p. 307), the other to the end, as here. We have printed from the longer and more complete one. There are, however, no important variations in them, so far as they both extend.]

THE SOMMER ISLANDS.

305

No	Description	acres	roods	Perch
2	Gleabe in the Tenure of m ^r SAM ^l SMITH the p ^{re} s ^{en} t Minister there Two shares Containing p ^{ro} estimat. (estimation)	50	00	00
3	The Sheriff M ^r JOHN NICHOLLS as belonging to his Office Power Shares of Land containing p ^{ro} Estimat.	100	00	00
4	The Sec ^{re} tary M ^r HENRY TUCKER as belonging to his Office holds of the Hon ^o ble Comp ^y 2 shares Containing p ^{ro} Estimat.	050	—	—
5	M ^r JOHN VAUGHAN holdeth by Lease from m ^r CASEWELL of the Comp ^y s Land 1 sha: containing p ^{ro} Estimat.	025	00	00
6	Leut: EDWARD BRACKLEY holdeth of the Hon ^o ble Comp ^y at Will 2 sha: containing p ^{ro} Estimat.	050	00	00
7	M ^r JOHN BRIGGWE Marshall holdeth of the Hon ^o ble Comp ^y as belonging to his Office 2 sha: Contain- ing p ^{ro} estimat.	050	00	00
8	M ^r STALVERS holdeth of the Hon ^o ble Comp ^y as belonging to the Ferry 2 sha: Containing Estimat.	50	00	00

Sume 27: shares

But the whole Island (as formerly measured) conteynes 700: acres that is 28: sha: and Six acres.

The Small Islands neare S^t Georges.

9	Two Islands against the East End of S ^t Georges Lyeing in Comon containing	05	00	00
10	Pagetts Fort whereof Captaine FRANCIS TUCKER is Comander w th the Island whereon it stands sometimes called Penestons Island and a Tenem ^t or Dwelling house there in the Occupacon of Leivt: JONATHAN STOKES as belonging to the Fort cont.	31	01	18

N ^o	Generall	acr	roo	perch.
11	Smiths Fort whereof Captaine GODHEARD ASER is Comander the Island Containing	00	02	30
12	Smiths Island in the tenure of Captaine GODHEARD ASER from the Hon ^{ble} Compa ^s Comander of Smiths Fort cont	61	02	10
13	An Island Called Hen-Island neare the West End of Smiths Island Lyeing in Comon and Containing	03	01	04
14	A small Island Lyeing betweene Hen-Island aforesaid and Smiths Island Lyeing in Comon & Containing	00	01	20
14	Long Bird Island in the Tenure and Occupacon of JAMES STIRRUP and RALPH WRIGHT Weavers y ^{sr} they hold of the Hon ^{ble} Compa ^s containing	46	02	06
15	Conny Island Lyeing at Burnt Point in the Occupacon of M ^r HENRY SPALVERS containing	14	03	02
16	Certaine small Islands in y ^e towne harbor Mullett bay & towards burnt point about Tenn in number cont p estim	02	00	00
	Sum of all these Islands lyeing neare S Georges	165	2	16

Dauids Island and first the Easterne part thereof which is Called y^e Companies land there

17	Capt FRANCIS TUCKER Comand' of Pageetts Fort holdeth of y ^e hon ^{ble} Compa ^s A parcell of Land neare Dauids head in y ^e occupacon of his Leivtenant JONATHAN STOKES			
	Item another peell there in y ^e occupacon of JOHN HURR, both peells lyeing together & cont p estim	60	00	00
19	MILES HIGGES holdeth of y ^e hon ^{ble} Compa ^s 1 sha: cont p est	25	00	00

* [This and the succeeding numbers, in the other list, read - 14, 15, 16, 16.]

THE SOMMER ISLANDS.

307

N ^o :	Lands	Acres	roo	per
20	HUGH HARDING holdeth of ye honorable Compa 1 Share cont p estimat	25	00	00
21	WILLIAM ALLEN holds as aforesaid 1 share cont p est	25	00	00
22	Capt RICHARD JENNYNGS of Smiths tribe comand ^r of Southampton fort holds of ye honorable Compā as belonging to ye Fort & in ye occupaon of JOHN GRAZBURY & RANDAL DAVIS p estim 2 sha: of Land cont	50	00	00
23	Lievt THO: HILTON holds of ye honorable Compā p est 2 sh: con:	50	00	00
24	ROBT. BURCHER holds as aforesaid p est 1 sh: cont.....	25	00	00
25	Lievt EDWARD BRANGMAN and his sonne SAMUEL BRANGMAN holds as aforesaid p est 1 sha: cont ...	25	00	00
26	WILLIAM BELL holds of the Honorable Compā two peells of Land namely one peell on the South side cont p est 13 acres and another peell on ye North side next ye Bay cont p est 12 acres both peells cont p est one Share or	25	00	00

The sume of these Lands in S Davids called ye Companies

Acres: 310

roo: 00

per: 00

The Lands in S Davids Island given by ye honorable
Company to Harrington als Hamilton tribe

N ^o :	Lands	Acres	roo	per
27	THO: SPARKE of Davids Island holdeth freely a peell of land wh ^{ch} formerly belonged to two shares in Hamilton tribe that sometimes were Capt JOHN BERNARDS and are there marked (No: 19) cont p estimat	10	00	00
28	THO: SPARKE afores ^d holdeth of m ^r JOHN MILNER as belonging to ye two shares in Hamilton tribe where he dwells and another share In ye occupaon of M ^r COX widdow In all three Shares being ye Lands of M ^r PERIENT TROTT & numbred there: 9 & 20 he holdeth 1 say as belonging to these 3 sh p est	15	00	00

	General	Acres	roo	Per
29	WILLIAM ADAMS holdeth of JACOB AXTON as be- longing to ye Share of M ^r MATTHEW WICKS in Hamilton tribe (No there 11 th) p est	05	00	00
30	M ^r MARY MOUNTAINE (formerly MARY STOW) hold- eth a pcell of Tenn acres belonging to two Shares in Hamilton tribe now M ^r SOUTHERNES (No: 21) Item another pcell of Five acres belonging to a share in Hamilton tribe in ye free tenure of JOHN PLACE (No 30: both pcells lyeing together & cont p estimat	15	00	00
31	MARY MOUNTAINE afores ^d holdeth as belonging to two shares in Hamilton tribe being the Shares of Capt GEORGE HUBBART of Devonshire tribes (No 12) a pcell cont p est	10	00	00
32	Leit JOHN FOX holdeth of Capt GODHEARD ASSER as apperteyning to ye 3 shares in Hamilton tribe whereop he the said Capt ASSER dwells w ^{ch} were Late M ^r DELBRIDGE A pcell cont p estimat	15	00	00
33	HENRY SHARPE holdeth freely a pcell of thirty acres			
34	of w ^{ch} 15 acres did formerly belong to ye three shares of Capt COVELLS in Hamilton tribe (No 27: 28) the whole lyeing together & Cont p est	30	00	00
35	JOHN LYDDALE holdeth of M ^r SAM WHITNEY of Sandys tribe as apteyning to ye Land formerly m ^r DYKES in Hamilton tribe a pcell Cont p estimacon	30	00	00
36	M ^r JOHN MOORE holdeth freely a pcell w ^{ch} was here- before JOHN DAY and apperteyning to a share in Hamilton tribe now M ^r WLBBS (No 16) cont p estimat	05	00	00
37	JOHN MOORE afores ^d holdeth of M ^r MIHL BUR- ROUGHS a parcell of Land apperteyning to Two shares in Hamilton tribe in ye occupacon of ye said MIHL BURROWES, (No 22) cont p est	10	00	00

THE SOMMER ISLANDS.

309

N ^o	Land's	Acres	100	100
38	ELIZABETH NAILER holdeth of M ^r WATERMAN w th was heretofore M ^r RICH: CASWELLS a peell of Land belonging to Five shares in Hamilton tribe w ^{ch} are thought to be the shares in the tenure of M ^r STAFFORD M ^r STRINGER & M ^r WASHINGTON cont p est (No: 13: 14: 15)	25:	00:	00
39	TIO: STOW of Davids Island holdeth freely A peell of Island belonging to a share now or Late in y ^e tenure of Capt CANTER (No. 29) cont p est	05:	00:	00
40	TIO STOW afores ^d holdeth of M ^r JOHN STOW & he of M ^r PLEIANT TROTT a peell of Land lyeing at y ^e Stocks pointe belonging to Five shares in Hamilton tribe whereof Fower were y ^e Earle of WARWICKS (Nom: 23 24 25 26: & one y ^d Lyes at y ^e Flatts No: 36. the whole peell here lyeing together & Cont p estimat.....	25:	00:	00

The sume of these lands in Davids Island belonging to: 40: sh: in Hamilt tribe is p estim 200: 00: 00

Soe 3^e whole Islands of S Davids divided as aforesaid cont p estimat 510: acres

But as it was formerly measured it cont 527: acres

The Islands in Southampton hallo' als Castle Harbor

	Acres	100	100	
41	Certaine small Islands to y ^e Number of Tenn lyeing in Comon neare to Davids Islands, and on the South side thereof (for the most pt) cont p estimat	08:	00:	00
42	The Island called Coopers Island in the tenure and occupaon of DAVID MING w th he holds of y ^e honorable Comp ^a conteyning	77:	2:	20
43	Four small Islands lyeing in Comon betweene Davids Island & Coopers Island cont p estimat	03:	2:	20
44	Five other small Islands lyeing in Comon neare y ^e South end of Coopers Island cont p estimat	02:	2:	00

		acres	roods	per
	Generall			
45	The Island called None-such lying in Comon cont ...	15	2	13
46	Three Small Islands about Nonesuch lying in Comon cont	01	00	00
47	South-hampton Fort vnder ye Comand of Capt RICH JENYNGS w th ye Island whereon it stands cont p estimat	01	2	24
48	The Fellow of it lying next toward ye Northeast in Comon	00	3	30
49	Kings Castle vnder ye Comand of our hono ^{ble} Governo' Capt FLORENTIO SEYMOR, w th ye Island whereon it stands cont	03	2	00
50	Charles Fort now decayed (onely there remaine two peeces of ordinance dismounted, ye Island cont p estimat	03	3	00
51	Three Islands lying neare Charles Fort Island cont p estimat	01	00	00
52	Some other Small Islands lying in Comon in Southampton harbor als Castle Harbor cont p estimat ...	01	3	00
	Sume of these Islands in Southampton harbor ...	120	3	27
		acres	roods	per
N ^o	The Generall Land at Tuckers Towne.			
53	Gleab Land in the tenure of m ^r Abo=Cromby w th the Gleabe house cont p estimat 2 sha:	50	00	00
54	M ^r W ^m MOORE & M ^r JOSEPH MOORE his sonne holdeth of ye hono ^{ble} Comp ^a two Tenem ^t & two shares of Land cont p estimat	50	00	00
55	SAM ^l ATKINSON holdeth of the Hono ^{ble} Comp ^a a Tenem ^t & 1 share of Land cont p estimat	25	00	00
56	DANIEL MARROW holdeth as aforesaid a Tenem ^t and One share of Land cont p est	25	00	00
57	NATHANALE NORTH holdeth of ye Hono ^{ble} Comp ^a a Tenem ^t & one share of Land cont p estimat	25	00	00
58	PARNEL WILKINSON Widd holdeth of ye hono ^{ble} Comp ^a a tenem ^t & one share of Land cont p estimat	25	00	00
	some thinke she hath more.			

THE SOMMER ISLANDS

311

No.	Landes	acr: roo: pe
59	Leivetennt W ^r JONES; Left at y ^e Castle holds as belonging to his place A tenem ^t in his owne occupacon, Item another tenem ^t in the occupacon of JAMES GRAZEBURY Item another tenem ^t in y ^e occupacon of his Mother MARY JONES w th two Shares of Land in y ^e occupacon of himselfe and his said assignes cont p estimat.....	50: 00: 00
60	THO CLINCH W ^r NEWMAN JOHN BROWNE each of them a Tenem ^t & some pcells of Land w th together w th y ^e wast & Comon Land extending from Tuckers towne bay allmost to y ^e Castle cont p estimat ...	95: 00: 00
	Some of these Generall Lands at Tuckers towne and extending thence to y ^e point neare y ^e Castle is	345: 00: 00
	Touching some of y ^e Lands at Tuckers towne as alsoe in Davids Island I could not bee throughly Informed though I made seu'all Journyes & Inquiries, but have sett them downe according to y ^e best Informacon I could Gather.	
	The Island called s Georges conteyning by estimat 27 shares but by measure	706: 2: 00
	The other Lands in y ^e towne Harbor & soe to Burnt pointe cont	165: 2: 16
	Davids Island cont by estimacon 510 acres but by measure	527: 3: 00
	Coopers Island Nonesuch and the other small Islands there cont.....	120: 3: 27
	The Generall Land at Tuckers Towne and extending to y ^e pointe neare y ^e Castle conteynes by estimacon 345 acr but there seemes to be neare one share more by measure namely.....	370: 00: 00
	Sume totall of y ^e Generall Lands 1899: 23: 3:	

Islands in Comon

No:		ac:	ro:	per
	The Islands in ye Great & Little Sound lyeing in Comon to all the Tribes.....			
No: 1	The Bigger Island at ye bottome of ye Little Sound against ye Lands of m ^r JOHN HUBBART cont p estimat	01:	03:	20
2	The Two Lesser conteyneing p estimat.....	00:	00:	20
3	Another Small Island in ye Little Sound neare to Diggs his Dale in Smiths tribe Cont p estimat	00:	02:	00
4	An Island Att Bailyes Bay on ye North side of Hamilton tribe cont p estimat	00:	02:	30
5	Another there more Wesferly cont p estimat.....	00:	01:	00
6	The Greater of ye Islands in ye Little Sound called Trunck Islands in ye occupacon of JOHN ROBERTS cont	03:	00:	00
7	The next there to ye Northwards in ye occupacon of ye said JOHN ROBERTS cont p estimat	01:	00:	10
8	Two other small Islands there conteyneing p estimat.	00:	01:	26

In the Greate Sound

9	An Island in Crow Lane (lyeing against ye Share of Schoole Land given by M ^r COPELAND) in ye occupacon of EVAN OWEN for yearely rent web he payes to ye Governo ^r or Sheriffe for public uses as doe ye rest of these Islands y ^e are Lett out this Island cont p estimat.....	03:	00:	00
10	Another Island in Crow lane over ag ^t M ^r STOWES house to ye Southward lyeing in Comon & and cont estimat.....	03:	00:	00
11	Six small Islands at ye Entring of Crow Lane lyeing over from M ^r STOWES pointe to Salt Kettle pointe lyeing in Comon & Cont p estimation	03:	01:	00

THE SOMMER ISLANDS.

313

No.	To all the Tribes:	ac	ro	per
12	Another Island there in ye occupacon of THO: ACK- LAND w th the Tenem ^t thereon cont p estimat	28:	2:	20
13	Two small Islands lycing betweene y ^t last before entred and warwicke tribe cont. p estimat	00:	3:	00
14	An Island in Bosses hole lycing as aforesaid in Comion and Cont p estimat	00:	21:	00
15	Another Island there at y ^e Mill or M ^o uth of Mangrow bay ꝑ cont p estimat	00:	1:	00
16	Another more Southerly Lycing in Comion ꝑ cont p estimat	00:	2:	30
17	Another there more Southerly lycing ꝑ cont p estimat	01:	00:	00
18	Another there more Southerly lycing ꝑ cont p estimat	00:	2:	00
19	A Long Island at y ^e Entrance of Daniels bay w th a smaller further into y ^e bay, both lycing in Comion Cont p estimat	01:	1:	00
20	A Bigger Island lycing agt M ^r STOWES pointe shares to y ^e westward lycing in Comion ꝑ Cont p estimat	03:	01:	00
21	Foure Smaller Islands to y ^e Westwards lycing ꝑ cont	01:	01:	00
22	An Island w th a bay on y ^e South side of it w th another Lesser Island toward's y ^e Northeast both in y ^e oc- cupacon of LAZARUS OWEN w th the Tenem ^t there Cont p estimat	28:	1:	30
23	Another Small Island next y ^e Two former lycing in Comion ꝑ cont p estimat	00:	3:	10
24	Three small Islands to y ^e Westwards of LAZARUS OWEN lycing in Comion ꝑ Cont p estimat	01:	2:	00
25	A Bigger Island Northwest from LAZARUS OWEN in y ^e occupacon of NATHANAEL VEAZEY or his assignes cont p est	13:	13:	00
26	Another Island near adioyning to y ^e West end in y ^e occupation of y ^e said NAT VEAZEY or his assignes cont p estimat	09:	2:	00

No	Islands in Comon	acr:	ro:	per
27	Elizabeth Island w th a Tenem ^t there in the occupacon of JOHN BURT cont p estimat	21:	00:	10
28	An Island at ye North head of Elizabeth Island lyeing in Comon ¶ cont p estimat.....	00:	03:	20
29	Another Island at ye North west end of Elizabeth Island lyeing in Comon ¶ Cont p estimat	01:	02:	00
30	The Island called pearle Island w th another small Island at Spanish pointe ¶ another neare Ireland all lyeing in Comon ¶ cont p estimat	02:	01:	00
31	An Island to ye Southwestward of ye West end of Elizabeth th Island lyeing in Comon ¶ Cont p estimat	01:	02:	00
32	Another Island there more Southerly lyeing in comon cont p estimat	02:	01:	30
33	Three small Islands more Southerly comon cont p estimat.....	03:	00:	00
34	An Island called Roundhill Island in ye occupacon of HENRY WARD cont p estimat.....	16:	01:	20
35	A smaller Island to ye Southward of ye last entr ^d in ye occupacon of ye said HENRY WARD cont p estimat.....	02:	00:	00
36	An Island called Tuckers Island w th a Tenem ^t there in ye occupacon of NATHANIEL CONYARD cont p estimat.....	21:	00:	00
37	The next on ye Northside called ye Lesser Tuckers Isld in ye occupat of THO WARD cont p estimat ...	07:	03:	00
38	Two Small Islands to ye Westward of ye Two Last lyeing in Comon ¶ Cont p estimat	00:	02:	00
39	An Island betweene Tuckers Island ¶ Brother Islands sometimes called Graves Island lyeing in comon ¶ cont	06:	02:	00
40	The Westermost of ye Brother Islands lyeing next to Georges pointe w th a Tenem ^t there in ye occupat of JOHN RIVERS cont p estimat	20:	01:	20
41	The eastermost of ye Brother Islands lyeing in comon ¶ Cont p estimat.....	13:	3:	30

THE SOMMER ISLANDS.

313^m

No	To all the Tribes:	acr:	roo:	per:
42	An Island neare ye Shore at ye Partition line between the Lands formerly ye Earle of Southamptons & M ^r Scotts lyeing in Comon & Cont p ^r estimat.....	02:	01:	20
43	Two small Islands neare Jews bay lyeing in Comon cont p ^r estimat.....	03:	00:	00
44	Two Islands before ye Entrance of Hearne bay one in ye occupacon of JOHN HELYN ye other in ye occupacon of his mother w th a tenent both Cont p ^r estimat	17:	01:	00
46	Two other small Islands w th in White hearne bay lyeing in Comon & Cont p ^r estimation	01:	00:	10

The sume of these Islands lyeing in Comon to all ye tribes is 253:acr: 2 roo: 36 per:

The totall of all ye shares of land sett apart for publique use as p this booke are eighty six shares

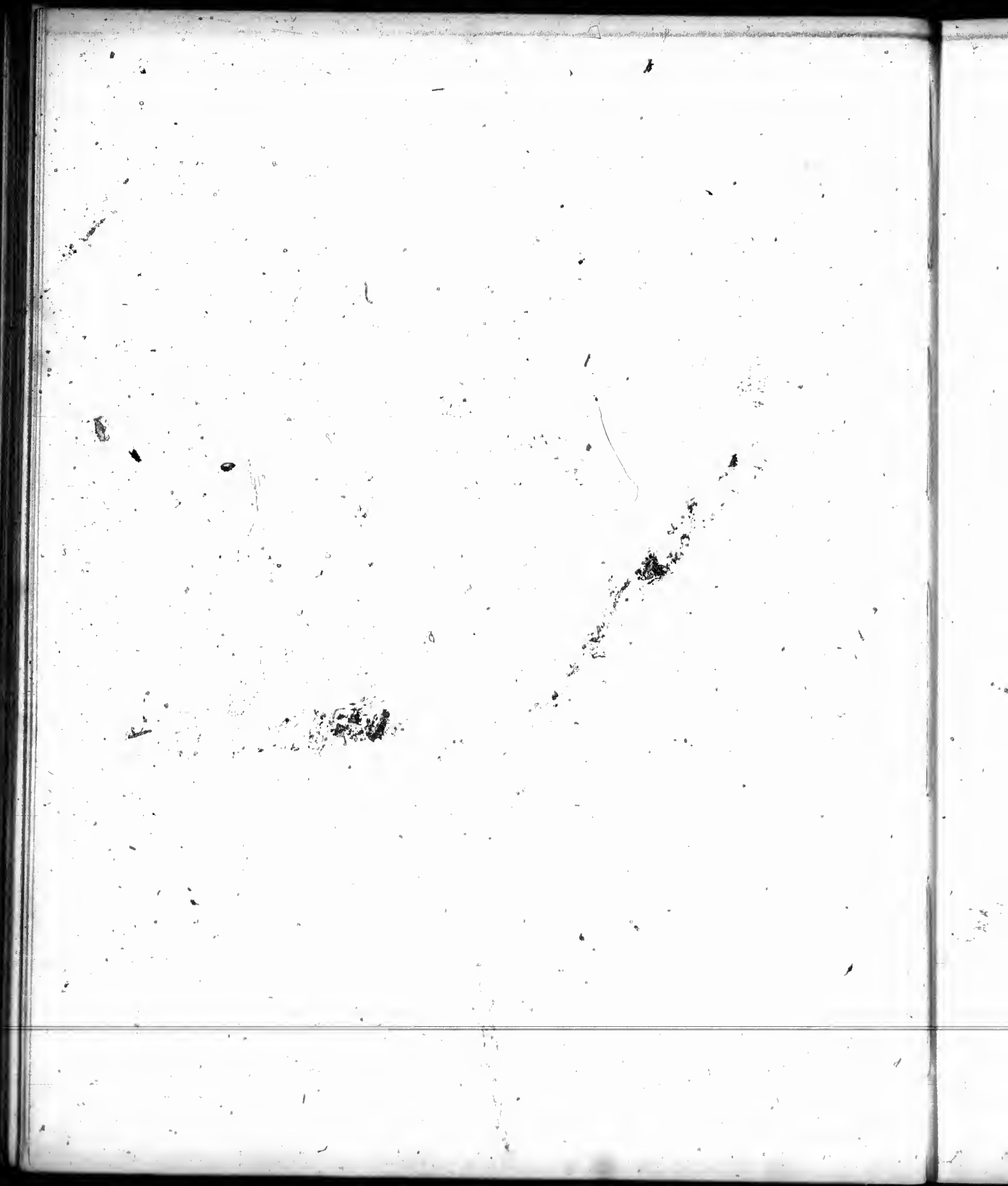
vera Copia Ex p

HENRY-DANDG
RE: BANNER.

[Indorsed:]

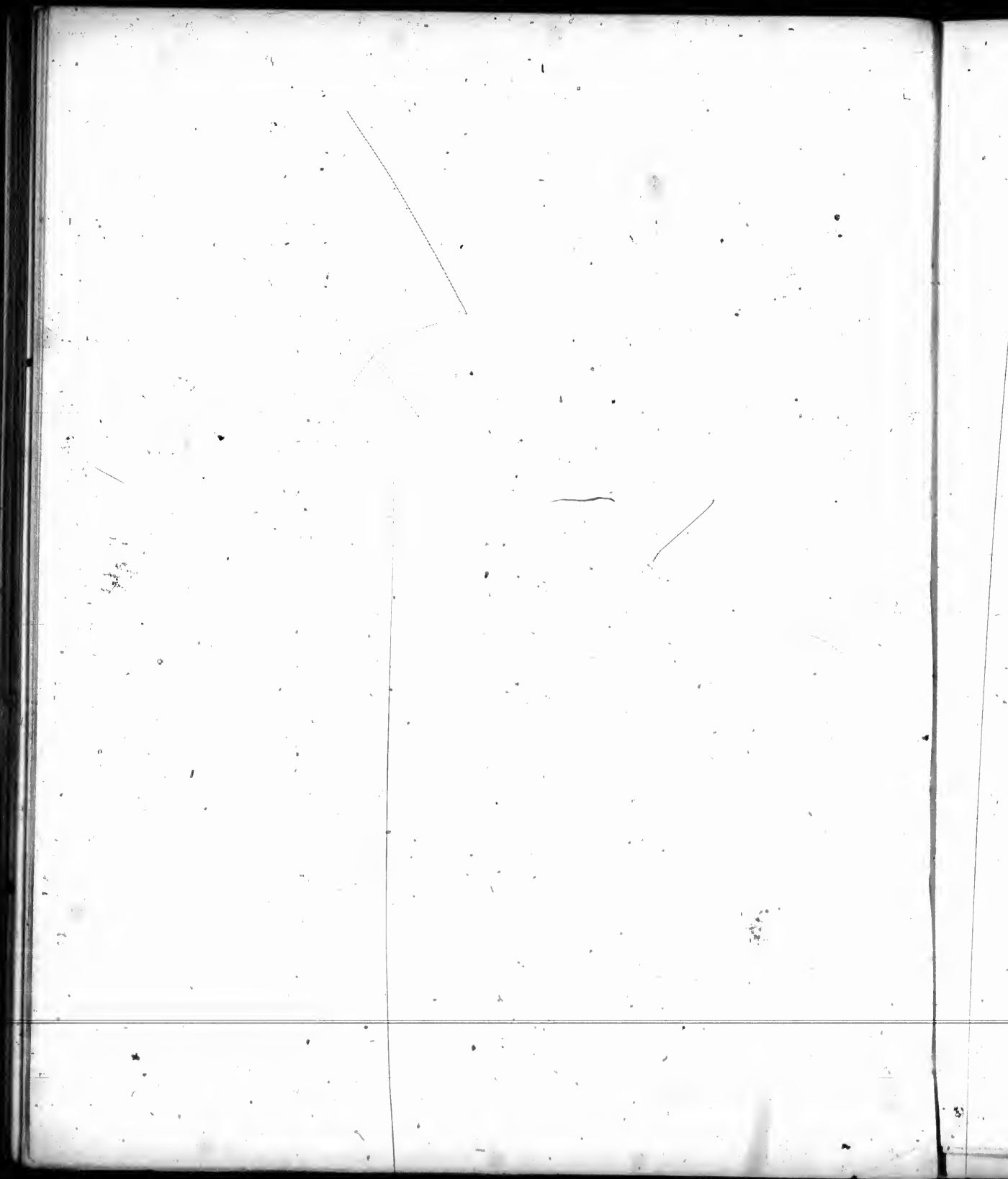
Rec^d from M^r BANNER Secry to ye Company 25 Sept: 1684.





IMONMOUTH'S REBELLION OF 1685.

LISTS OF THE "CONVICTED REBELS" SENT TO
THE BARBADOES AND OTHER PLANTATIONS
IN AMERICA.]





[MONMOUTH'S REBELLION OF 1685.]

[Som's.
Somerset.]



RECEIPT for one hundred Prisoners to be transported
from Taunton by JOHN ROSE of London Merchant. ©

DANIEL RUTTER
JEREMIAH POOLE
JOHN BAKER
ROBERT PEARCE
LEONARD STAPLE
EDWARD KENT
CHARLES BENNETT
JOHN PARSONS
JOHN GIBBS
JOHN BRYER
THOMAS GOOLD
JOHN HARTLEY
WILLIAM PITTS
JAMES WEBB
NICHOLAS COLLINS junr
RICHARD KING
EMANUELL MARCHANT
WILLIAM MARCHANT
JOHN SLADE
SAMUELL BOND
JOHN ROGERS
BERNARD LOVERIDGE

PERCIVALL NOWIS
WILLIAM SAUNDERS
WILLIAM VEIYARD
HENRY CHAMBERS
THOMAS ROWSEWELL
MATHEW COOKE
JOHN CRANE
CHARLES BURRAGE
WILLIAM LEV
JOHN ROBINS
LUKE PORTER
THOMAS PREIST
CORNELIUS RADFORD
PHILLIP CHEEKE
ROBERT EARLE
JOHN MOGRIDGE
HENRY RANDALL
JAMES MAYNARD
JOHN CULYERWELL
GEORGE TRUBBS
SYLVESTER LYDE
WILLIAM PHELPS

ELIAS LOCKBEARE
 SYLVESTER POOLE
 THOMAS MOORE
 LAWRENCE PREIST
 WILLIAM GOULD
 HENRY PREIST
 ENOCK GOULD
 JOHN BENNETT
 JOHN BAKER
 SAMUELL MOUNTSTEPHEN
 THOMAS BUGLAR
 STEPHEN JEFFREYES
 JOHN MORSE
 WILLIAM SCURRIER
 JOHN ENGLAND
 JACOB POWELL
 JOHN GODSALL
 JOHN ANDREWES
 SAMUEEL SWEETING
 GEORGE ROWSELL
 EDWARD BELLAMY
 WILLIAM CROSSE
 JONAS BROWNE
 JOHN CROSSE
 CHRISTOPHER KNIGHT
 THOMAS MEADE
 JOHN NEEDES
 THOMAS PITTS

ROBERT RICHARDS
 CHRISTOPHER ROW
 MATHEW CRAFT jun^r
 RICHARD PEIRCY
 JOHN MILLER
 GEORGE SNOW
 SAMUELL COLLINS
 JOHN COCKRAM
 JAMES COCKRAM
 CHRISTOPHER HOBLYN
 JOHN MARWOOD
 JOHN TIMOTHY
 THOMAS AUSTIN
 MOSES OSBORNE
 WALTER HUCKER
 RANDALL BABINGTON
 JOHN KNIGHT
 JOB HUNT
 WILLIAM WOODCOCKE
 JOHN ADAMS
 THOMAS POMERETT
 JAMES PATTEN
 THOMAS BAMBURY
 JAMES CLIFT
 THOMAS CHAMBERLYNE
 HUMFREY JUSTINE
 ISACK DYER
 RICHARD SYMONS

* Received according to his Maties order the warrant from the Lord Cheife Justice wth a Schedule therevnto annexed of one hundred persons attainted of High Treason w^{ch} are by JOHN ROSE Merch^t to be transported into his Maties Island of Barbadoes or other his Maties plantacoas [plantations] in America according to a Condiçion of a Recognizance entred into by me for that purpose In Wittnesse whereof, I have here-

vnto put my hand this 12th day of October in the first yeare of his Ma^{ty} Raigne. Anno^q Dⁿⁱ 1685^o

JOHN ROSE

Wittnesse herevnto
ROB^t HYDE
GILES CLARKE.

M^r Rose's LIST^s

NUOICE of Sixty Eight Men Seruants Shipped on board Cap^t CHARLES GARDNER in ye *Jamaica Merchant* for acct^o of M^r JOHN ROSE & Comp^{ys}, they being to be Sold for ten Yeares, their^e Nantes as followeth Viz:

	Age	Trades
ISAACK DYER.....	23 year	Comber
JAMES WEBB.....	18 "	Hosannan
WILLIAM WOODCOKE.....	19 "	Comber
HUMPHRY JUSTEN.....	17 "	Ditto.
RICHARD PEARCEY.....	20 "	Ditto.
JAMES COCKRAM.....	21 "	Ditto.
DANIEL RUTTER.....	20 "	Sarge Weauer
JAMES CLIFT.....	26 "	Weauer
XOPHER HOLBIN.....	40 "	Ditto
THOMAS PITT.....	18 "	Comber
JOHN TIMOTHY.....	29 "	Riben Veauer
ENOCH GOULD.....	15 "	Wauer
JERIMIAH POOLE.....	30 "	Clothier
WILLIAM SCURRIER.....	22 "	Weauer
EMANUEL MERCHANT.....	20 ^r "	Ployman
EDWARD BELLAMY.....	27 "	Carpenter
JOHN GODSALL.....	27 "	Woucher
GEORGE ROUSELL.....	20 "	Woolle Comber

[It will be noted that 2 of the names are concerned, the first in this part & repeat from of that previously given.]

	Age	Trades
THOMAS GOULD	35 years	Taylor
LUKE PORTER	20 "	Showmaker
JOHN MAGERIDGE	25 "	Weauer
JOHN CROSS	18 "	Plowman
JOHN ROGERS	38 "	Clothier
ROBERT RICHARDS	28 "	Taylor
JAMES MAYNARD	22 "	Plowman
ROBERT PEARCE	25 "	Clothier
NICHOLAS COLLINGS	20 "	Weauer
JOHN GBBS	19 "	Plowman
THOMAS MEADE	22 "	Glouer
RICHARD SIMONS	33 "	Weauer
JOHN COCKRAM	18 "	Comber
BERNARD LOUERIDGE	22 "	Sope boyler
ROBERT EARLE	24 "	Plowman
SAMUEL BOND	20 "	Serge Weauer
PERCIVAL NOWES	23 "	Hatter
WILLIAM LEE	20 "	Plowman
WILLIAM PHILLIP	26 "	Plowman
SILVESTER POOLE	24 "	Boucher
EDWARD KENT	19 "	
WILLIAM SANDERS	19 "	Clothier
CORNELIUS RADFORD	20 "	Weauer
CHARLES BURRAGE	27 "	Comber
JOBE HUNT	26 "	Carrier
LEONARD STAPLES	20 "	Plowman
JOHN SLADE	25 "	Sergeweauer
JONAS BROWNE	20 "	Plowman
JOHN BAKER	35 "	Sergeweauer
PHILIP CHELKE	16 "	Plowman
THOMAS PREST	20 "	Sergeweauer
WILLIAM VERRYARD	17 "	Carpenter
MATHEW COOKE	21 "	Plowman
MATHEW CRAFT	19 "	Weauer
JOHN BAKER	27 "	Mason

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

317*

	Age	Profes
JOHN CHAMBERLIN.....	20 years.....	Shoemaker
SILVESTER LYDE.....	27 ".....	Bouchèr
JOHN BRUER.....	25 ".....	Mason
GEORGE KRIBBS.....	28 ".....	Plowman
WILLIAM PITTS.....	28 ".....	Woolcomer
RICHARD KING.....	18 ".....	Plowman
JOHN ANDREWS.....	27 ".....	Woolcomer
JOHN MULLER.....	35 ".....	Plowman
HENRY PREIST.....	22 ".....	Ditto
GEORGE SNOW.....	19 ".....	Commer
ELIAS LOCKEBEAR.....	18 ".....	Tanner
STONIER ROW.....	34 ".....	Weauer
HENRY CHAMBER.....	25 ".....	Woolcomer
THOMAS AUSTIN.....	27 ".....	Mercer

(in aorzo) 9 Dec: 1685

The men whose names are contained in the within written list are
 shipped upon the acct of JOHN ROSE & company on board the *Tame*
Merc to be landed & disposed of in Barbados or in Jamaica:

JOHN ROSE



RECEIPT for one hundred Prisoners on M^r NEPHO'S Acc^t to
 be sent to Barbados*

Prisoners in Dorchester Gale to be Transported

JOHN MEGGERIDGE
 THOMAS QUICK
 NICHOLAS SALTER
 FRANCIS SMITH
 RICHARD GREEN
 W^m MATHEWES

JOHN FACY
 W^m GREENWAA
 RICHARD DANIJJ
 PETER KENT
 CHRISTOPHER JEWELL
 ABRAHAM THOMAS

* [There are three copies of this list, as well as the certificate given in p. 320, each differing
 in some points from the other. Important variations are mentioned in the footnotes; the differ-
 ences in spelling, common at that time, I have not indicated. I have chosen the copy that
 which appears, from the signatures, to have been the original document.]

JOHN BAKER	W* DEALE
SAMUEL PINSON	W* HAYNES
ROBERT CLARKE	THOMAS FRANKLYN]
GEORGE EBDON	W* GUPPY
SAMUEL DOLEBEER	MALACHI MALLOCKE) being
BENJAMIN WHICKER*	AZARIAS PINNEY) witnesses
JOHN WHICKER	JOHN BOVETT*
JOHN HITCHCOTT	ROBERT SANDY
THOMAS FORCEY	THOMAS DOLLING
W* GYLES	EDWARD MARSH
JOSEPH GAGE	JOHN EASEMOND
ROBERT MELLENS.	JOHN VINCENT
ROGER BRYANT	ALLEN ENGLAND
CHARLES BROUGHTON	ROBERT VATER
RICHARD PARKER	JOHN PREW
JOHN HAYNE	OLIVER HOBBS
JOHN CONNETT	PHILIP COX
BARNARD† LOWMAN	PETER TINKIN**
JOHN HEATHFIELD	WM CLARKE
EDWARD VENN	WALTER OSBORNE
RICHARD PINE	RICHARD HOARE
THOMAS PESTER‡ [not found there and so not delivered to me]	ROBERT FOANE
JOHN SAM	DANIELL PARKER
HENRY SIMES§	P†† BAGWELL

* [Thus in two lists; WHICKER in one.] † [BERNARD in the other two lists.]

‡ [In two copies of this list he is called LESTER: in *this* list it was first so written, and then altered to a P. The bracketed words are found only in *one* of the copies.

§ [In one copy clearly written SIMES.]

¶ FRANKLYN in one of the copies; FRANCELYN in the other.

* In both the copies MALACHI MALLOCKE'S name is left uncrased: one differs from the other only in using the word "evidences" instead of "witnesses." The other reads thus:—

MALACHI MALLOCKE taken out of my custody for a witness
AZARIAS PINNEY sent away to Bristol.

† This explains why MALLOCKE'S name is crased; for PINNEY, see the letter in note*, p. 320.]

** [Written thus in two lists; TINKIN in one.]

†† [PETER in two lists.]

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

319

Prisoners in Exeter Goals to be transported

ABRAHAM HUNT
CHRISTOPHER COOPER
EDMUND* BOVETT
JOHN FOLLETT

PETER BIRD
JOHN KEMPLYN†
WALTER TEAPE

Prisoners at Wells to be Transported

JOHN JOLIFFE
ROBERT PEIRCE
JOHN DODDS
HENRY PITTMAN
NATHANIEL BEATON
PETER‡ CORDYLION
W* BIGGS§
W* PUTTMAN
JOHN COOKE
JOHN HARCOTTE
JOHN COLLINS
NATHANIEL STANDERWICK||
RICHARD DYKE
JOHN DENHAM
ABRAHAM GOODEN
JOHN MEAD
JOHN BRICE*

ANDREW HOLCOMBE
JOHN HOOPER**
THOMAS VENNER
LAWRENCE CASWELL
THOMAS CHYN
SAMUEL WEAVER
ROBERT BATT
JOHN HOOPER**
JOHN GOULD
JOHN COOKE
JOHN JOHNSON
JOHN WILLIS
RICHARD NASH als LALLAN†
JOHN FOOT
JOHN REEVES
JOHN GILL jun

Reed according to his Majesties direccions y^e Warr^t from y^e LORD CHIEFE JUSTICE with a Schedule therunto annexed of one hundred psons attainted of High Treason w^h are by JEROM NEPHE to be transported into some of His Majesties Plantacons in America according to a Condition of a Recognizance entred into by me for that purpose In witness

* [Thus in two lists; EDMOND in one.]

† [SCAMPLYN in the two other lists.]

‡ [PETARD in one list.]

§ [Thus in two lists; BIGGS in one.]

|| [SANDERWICK in one of the two copies; SANDERWICK in the other.]

** [Thus in two lists. COOKE in the other.]

*** [Thus repeated in the original and other lists.]

whereof I have hereunto putt my hand this six & Twentieth day of September In the first yeare of his now Majesties reigne Anno Dñi 1685

GEORGE PENNE
CHARLES WHITE

Witness
ROBT HYDE
SAM^r GEE *

CERTIFICATE of M^r NEPHO's Prisoners Landed at Barbados. †

A LIST of the Convicted Rebels put on Board the *Betty* of London at the Port of Waymouth in the County of Dorsett, JAMES MAY Comander, and is according to Bill of Lading by him signed bound for the Island of Barbados. Uiz:

JOHN WHICKER
BENJAMIN WHICKER
ROGER BRYANT

PETER BAGWELL
ABRAHAM THOMAS
JOHN BAKER

* [At the end of one of the copies the following is written :

These men are to be transported to Barbados.
GEO. PENNE.

That same list is preceded by the following letter :

M^r NEPHO'S Act of Prisoners.

So Where as you have signified to me that you are ordered to give me an exact Act^{ts} of y^e hundred Rebels which his Ma^{ty} was pleased to grant you, in whome you have transported your Right unto me to be transported according to his Ma^{ty} order to some of his Plantations In America pursuant to y^e Recognizance which I have entered Into, I doe assure you that there are in Goole sixty five of them at Dorchester one wounded man by name EDMUND BOURT now Remaining In Exeter Goale, and three and thirty at Ichester besides AZARIAS PINNEY who was sent in Custody to Brisoll to be transported who it will be made appear upon y^e Return of my Express sent for that purpose hath been shipd for some one of his Ma^{ty} Plantations according to his Ma^{ty} order, of y^e Rest I have here annexed an exact List and expect with in fewe daies by my afore-mentioed messenger the Certificat there of. I am

21^o Oct 85.

y^e humble Servant
GEORGE PENNE

The men that are to be transported as in the list annexed, are to be sent in the Ship *Rebecca*, the Comander is Capt JAMES MAY: witness my hand
GEORGE PENNE

It will be observed that the ship in which the men sailed is called the *Betty*, in the certificate given above.

† [There is another copy of this list --an "Invoice" of the prisoners made out before they started for the Barbados. The following are all the important differences in spelling of names &c., as given by it and in the above-printed list. See list for the corresponding numbers.

WILLIAM BIGGS
 JOHN FOOT
 JOHN DODDS
 RICHARD PARKER
 THOMAS QUICKE
 NICHOLAS SALTER
 EDWARD VENN
 JOSEPH GAICH
 SAMUELL PINSON
 PETER KENT
 CHRISTOPHER JEWELL
 FRANCIS SMITH
 JOHN UINCENT
 JOHN EASTMOND
 PHILLIP COX
 JOHN REEVES
 ROBERT MULLENS
 JOHN CONNET (1)
 JOHN FACEY
 JOHN HAYNE
 THOMAS FRANCKLYN
 DANIELL PARKER
 JOHN HEATHFIELD (2)
 JOHN MOGERIDGE
 ABRAHAM HUNT
 WILLIAM CLARKE
 JOHN SAM
 ROBERT VAWTER
 WILLIAM MADDER
 JOHN FOLLETT
 JOHN COLLINS
 JOHN COOKE (3)

WILLIAM GREENWAY
 WILLIAM GUPPY
 ALLEN ENGLAND
 EDWARD HOARE (4)
 RICHARD DANIELL
 LAWRENCE CASWELL
 RICHARD PINE
 SAMUELL DOLBEARE
 ROBERT CLARKE
 ROBERT PEARE (5)
 OLIVER HOBBS (6)
 RICHARD GREEN
 JOHN WILLIS
 ROBERT SANDY
 THOMAS PESTOR
 THOMAS VENNER
 WILLIAM HAYNE
 JOHN HITCHCOCK
 WILLIAM GYLES
 CHARLS BRAGHTON (7)
 JOHN KEMPLIN (8)
 PETER BIRD
 RICHARD NASH
 ANDREW HAULKON (9)
 THOMAS FORCY
 CHRISTOPHER COOPER
 JOHN HILL (10)
 JOHN HARCOMB
 PETER CORDELON (11)
 JOHN BOVETT
 HENRY SIMS
 WILLIAM DALE (12)

(1) CONNET.
 (2) HEATHFIELD.
 (3) COOKE.
 (4) RICHARD HOARE.

(5) PEARCE.
 (6) HOBBS.
 (7) BROUGHTON.
 (8) KAMPLINN.

(9) HAWKON.
 (10) GILL.
 (11) PEARCE CORDELON.
 (12) DALE.

NATHANIEL STANDERWICK (13)	ROBERT FAWN (15)
THOMAS DOLLEN	SAMUELL WEAVER
ABRAHAM GODEN	HENRY PITMAN
EDWARD BOVETT (14)	WILLIAM PITMAN
EDWARD MARSH	and one Servant woman by name
JOHN PREW	SUSANNAH TOLEMAN (16)

The Bill of mortality of the said Rebels that dyed Since they were reed on Board and were thrown over board out of the said Ship are these uiz, December the sixteenth THOMAS VANNER, Seaventeenth W^m GUPPY, Eighteenth JOHN WILLIS, Nineteenth EDWARD VENN, the same day PHILLIP COX one and Twentieth ROBERT VAWTER, Five and Twentieth W^m GREENWAY January the First PETER BIRD, Witnessed by the Comander, March^t and officers of the said Ship this Eighth day of Janu'y 1685*

JOHN MAY
JOHN PENNE
JOHN MADDISON
GABRIEL WHITHORN
MALCUM FRASER

Barbados.

By the R^t Hon^{ble} the Leiu^t Govern^r

CAPTAINE JAMES MAY Comander of the ship *Betty*, JOHN PENNE March^t Jⁿ MADDISON Mate, GABRIEL WHITHORN Boatswain & MALCUM FRASER Deor of s^{ch} Shipp, personally appeared before mee and made oath on the Holly Evangelists of Almighty God, that the within servants, or Convicted Rebels by the said MAY taken in at the Port of Waymouth in the County of Dorset, are the very same Convicted Rebels that were delivered to, and by the said MAY brought in the said Ship to this Island, and that they were all of them here

(13) STANDRICK.

(14) EDMUND.

(15) FOWNE.

(16) SUSAN DOLEMAN.

* [1685-6.]

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

324

landed and delivered to Mr. CHRISTOPHER THOMAS and Company Factors to
JEROME NEPHO or his Assignees, except Eight of them wch dyed on
board the said ship in the Royall, and buried in the sea, whose names
are mentioned in the w^{ch} Bill of Mortality. Given vnder my hand
the 8th day of January 1685.

A true Coppy attested this

Ninth day of Janu'y 1685*

EDWYN STEDE

JN^o WHETSTONE Deputy, Sec^{ry}

Warr for Delivery of Rebels convict to Mr. NEPHO.

ATG^r S^s

Whereas the severall persons, whose names are conteyned in
a Schedule hereunto annexed remaine now in yo^r custody being
attainted of high Treason for leavying Warr against his Sacred
Ma^{tie} vnder the late Duke of Monmouth, before mee and other
his Ma^{ties} Justices of Oyer and Terminer for this, Western
Circuit; And whereas his Ma^{tie} has been pleased to signifie to
mee, his Royall pleasure of his grations intentions to extend
his mercy to the s^d persons, and to save them their lives
vpon Condition of Transportation into s^{ome} of his Ma^{ties} Plan-
tations beyond the Seas And for that purpose the said persons
should bee delivered to JEROME NEPHO or Order, he having
already pursuant to his Ma^{ties} Comands entred into a Recogni-
zance for their safe and speedy transportacon into his s^d Ma^{ties}
Plantations beyond the Seas according to his Royall directions,
and is alsoe obliged to discharge you and all yo^r Officers &
Ministers from further trouble and the Country from further
charge, relating to the said persons within ten dayes after the
date of these p^{re}sents, and upon such other Conditions as his
Ma^{tie} has required.

These are therefore in his Ma^{ties} name to will and require you forth-
with vpon sight hereof to deliver unto the said JEROME NEPHO or his

[1685 6.]




Order the said severall persons in the s^d Schedule named, in order to their Transportacon as aforesaid, and you are hereby directed to take a receipt from the person or persons to whome you shall deliver the said Prisoners Pursuant to this Order of the Receipt of them, and for soe doing this shall bee yo' Warrant Given vnder my hand and scale this p'sent 25th day of September, in the first yeare of the Reigne of our Sovereigne Lord King James &c Anno^m Dñi 1685:

To the High Sherriffs of the Counties of Dorsett
Devon and Somerset, & to his & their
Deputies & all other Officers whome these
may concerne.

A true Coppy attested this
9th day of January 1685

JN^o WHETSTONE Deputy Secy

[BARBADOS.]

 LIST* of Seventy two Rebels by his Ma^{ty}s Mercy granted to
GEROME NEPHO to bee transported to this Island by the *Betty*
JAMES MAY Master received by CHARLES THOMAS and JOHN PENNE
by order of GEORGE PENNE Esq^r being the order of JEROM NEPHO

Masters	Rebells
	WILLIAM BIGGS
	WILLIAM HAYNE
RICHARD WALLERS	WILLIAM DEALE
	EDMOND BOVET
	SAMUELL WEAVER
	ROBERT MULLINS
MICHAEL CHILD	WILLIAM GILES
	DANIELL PARKER
	JOHN FACEY

* [The names of the "Rebells" in the List have been given in "A Receipt for 100 Prisoners on Mr. Nephos Account," on page 317; but it was deemed advisable to print the following second list, made on their arrival in the Barbadoes, because of its including the names of the Masters to whom they were sold. The variations in the orthography of names have been already noticed in.]

Masters.	Rebels.
THOMAS GIBBS	JOHN EASMAN
RICHARD CHEESMAN	HENRY SIMS
Cap ^m JOHN SUTTON	JOHN COLLINS
Cap ^m ROBERT HARISON	JOSEPH GAICH JOHN FOLLETT
WILLIAM CHESTER Esq ^r	THOMAS DOLLEN
Cap ^m JOHN GIBBS	LAWRENCE CASWELL JOHN FOOT RICHARD PINE
NICHOLAS MAYNARD	PETER BOWWELL JOHN HEATHFIELD
JOHN SMART	JOHN HERGOMBI JOHN REEVES JOHN DODDS
JOHN CHACE	RICHARD PARKER
THOMAS BURESFORD	EDWARD MARSH JOHN SAMS NATHANIEL STANDERICK
THOMAS PARCL	THOMAS FRANKLYN JOHN COOKE
PETER FLEMING	ROBERT CLARKE ANDREW HAUKOM JOHN PREW SAMUELL PINSON
REBECCA BEAL	JOHN GILL CHRISTOPHER JEWELL RICHARD NASH THOMAS PESTOR

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

Masters	Rebels
BARNABAS CHATER	BENJAMINE WHICKER
Lt Collo ^l RICHARD VINTER	JOHN HAYNES
THOMAS HOLEMAN	THOMAS FAUCEY
WILLIAM MARCHANT	ROBERT PEIRCE
JOHN SHAHANY	SAMUELL DOLBEARE
	JOHN CONNETT
	OLIVER HOBBS
	ROBERT FOANE
	NICHOLAS SALTER
RALPH LANE	ABRAHAM THOMAS
	THOMAS QUICKE
	JOHN BAKER
	WILEIAM CLARKE
Collo ^l JOHN WATERMAN	ALEN ENGLAND
CHRISTOPHER WILLIAMS	RICHARD GREEN
MATHEW CHAPMAN	RICHARD HOARE
THOMAS PROTHEES	PETER KENT
THOMAS ALSTIN	JOHN HITCHCOCKE
ELIZABETH FOSTER	JOHN MOGERIDGE
THOMAS LINTON	ROGER BRYANT
JOHN GOLDINGHAM	ROBERT SANDY
Cap ^l JOHN KING	JOHN VINCENT
DANIELL DEUSBURY	CHARLS BRAUGHTON
Maj ^r GEORGE BUSHELL	FRANCIS SMITH
EDWARD HENLEY	ABRAHAM HUNT

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

325

Masters	Rebells
RICHARD SCOTT	ABRAHAM GODDING
JOHN JACKMAN	PETTARD CORDELION
CHARLS THOMAS and Company ..	JOHN WHICKER CHRISTOPHER COOPER JOHN BOYETT RICHARD DANIELL
ROBERT BISHOPP	HENRY PITMAN WILLIAM PITMAN
HESTER FOSTER	JOHN KEMPLIN W* MADER dead

CERTIFICATE of the Disposall of the Rebels sent by
M^r NEPHO.

Barbados

By the R^t Hon^{ble} the Leut^t Governour,

M^r CHARLS THOMAS and m^r JOHN PENNY Factors for JEROMI NEPHO Esq^r to whom the within Convicted Rebels menconed in this List were consigned, personally appeared before mee and made oath on the Holy Evangelists of Almighty God, that the said Rebels were delivered them out of the ship *Betty* of London, whereof JAMES MAY is Comander, and were all of them by the said THOMAS and PENNY, Sold and disposed of here to the Seuerall persons menconed in the Said List, Except one of the said Rebels by name WILLIAM MADDER that dyed on Shoar Since the Arriveall of the said Ship Guen vnder my hand the First day of February 1685*

EDWYN STEDE

A true Coppy attested this
Second day of February 1685*)

JN^o WHETSTONE Depty Secy^r

[1085-61]

SR WILLIAM BOOTH'S Receipt for the Prisoners within men-
cond on the Account of JAMES KENDALL, Esq^r to be sent to
Barbados*

Prisoners in Dorchester Gaole to be Transported

EDWARD LUTHER(1)	THOMAS HOARE
JOHN DOWNE	PETER ROW
BENJ. CROWE	JOHN LOVERIDGE
THOMAS BENNETT	ELIAS STEPHENS(10)
JOHN FISHER	JOHN BRIDLE
JOHN MANNING	THOMAS PARSONS(11)
ROBERT LUMBARD(2)	NICHOLAS PALMER
W ^m WADFORD(3)	THOMAS WILLIAMS
RICHARD KEECH(4)	MATHEW HUTCHINS(12)
GEORGE PLUMLEY	NICHOLAS SMITH
THOMAS ALLEN	EMANUEEL COLLINS
JOHN REASON	ROGER HOBBS(13)
JOHN SPEERING	JOHN GAY(14)
MATHEW PORTER	JOSEPH HALLETT(15)
ROBERT SPURWAY(5)	NATHANIEL WEBBER(16)
JOHN EDWARDS	EDWARD MORETON(17)
JOHN HARDIMAN	JAMES SALTER
BARNARD BRYANT	WILLIAM LOVERIDGE(18)
JOHN FINNIE(6)	AMBROSE ASHFORD
JOHN WHITE(7)	ROGER FRENCH(19)
JAMES POMEROY(8)	NICHOLAS WARREN(20)
ROBERT SHALE(9)	WILLIAM WILLS(21)

* [There is an "attested copy" of this Receipt, in which the following (see references after the names in list) are the more important alterations in spelling, &c. :-

(1) LUTHER.	(7) POMROY.	(13) Left out.
(2) LUMBERD.	(8) Left out.	(14) WHIFFLER.
(3) WADFORD.	(9) SILVENS.	(15) MORTEN.
(4) KEATCH.	(10) PASSENS.	(16) Left out.
(5) SPURWAY.	(11) HUGHENS.	(17) Left out.
(6) Left out.	(12) HOBBS.	(18) Left out.
(7) WHITE.	(13) GUY.	(19) WILLIAMS.

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

327

JOHN PRYOR
 W^m TUCKER
 W^m BROWNE
 SAMUEL LAWRENCE
 JOHN HUTCHINS(22)
 W^m CLARKE
 JOHN BROWNE
 ROBERT BURRIDGE
 HENRY TUCKER
 THOMAS BURRIDGE
 JOHN ALLAMBRIDGE(23)
 THOMAS CORNELIUS
 HUMPHRY MOLETON
 EDWARD WILLMOTT(24)
 W^m WILLIAMS(25)
 THOMAS MARSHALL
 RICHARD PAUL
 JOSEPH PAUL
 HUGH WILLMOTT(26)
 JOHN JOHNSON
 RICHARD ALLENS
 JOHN PITTS
 STEPHEN GAMMAGE(27)
 ANDREW RAPSON
 W^m COZENS(28)
 THOMAS TOWNSEND
 JASPER DYAMOND(29)
 THOMAS GREGORY

JOHN ALLEN(30)
 ROBERT HELLYER(31)
 THOMAS ALLEN(32)
 THOMAS BEST
 THOMAS HELLYER(31)
 JOHN LONG
 W^m BENNETT(32)
 JOHN MARKES(32)
 JOHN MITCHELL
 JOHN MADDERS
 THOMAS HILLET
 JOHN ALSTON
 GEORGE MACY
 JOHN PINNEY(34)
 CHARLES STRONG
 W^m FOODE(34)
 W^m SAYNDERS
 JAMES SPENCE(35)
 JOHN WILSON
 EDWARD ADAMS
 JOHN ADAMS
 ARTHUR LUSH(36)
 JOHN HUTCHINS(37)
 THOMAS BOVETT
 JOHN TRÜREN(38)
 JAMES FOWLER
 JOHN WHITE(39)
 FRANCIS LANGBRIDGE

(22) HUGESS.
 (23) ALLMBRIDGE.
 (24) WILLMATE.
 (25) WILLS.
 (26) WILLMATE.
 (27) GAMMAGE.

(28) HUGESS.
 (29) DIMAND.
 (30) ALLENS.
 (31) HELLER, and THOMAS's
 name is twice given
 (32) Left out.
 (33) PENNY.

(34) Left out.
 JOHN SPENCE.
 LECH.
 (35) HUGESS.
 (36) Left out.
 (37) WILLS.]

Recd according to his Majesties directions the Warr from the LORD CHIEFE Justice with a Schedule therunto annexed of One hundred persons attainted of High Treason who are by JAMES KENDALL Esq^r to bee transported into his Majesties Island of Barbadoes or other his Majesties Plantations in America according to a Compaion of a Recognizance entred into by me for that purpose In witness whereof I have hereunto putt my hand this five and twentieth day of September In the first year of his now Majesties reigne Anno Dom^o 1685

Witness hereunto

WILL: BOOTH

SAM: GLE

ROBT: HYDE

CERTIFICAT of the Disposall of CAPTAIN KENDALLS
Rebells.

BARBADOS. A List of Ninety Rebells by the *Happy Returne* of Captⁿ ROGER WADHAM Comander, with the Names of their Masters to whom they were disposed to by the Hon^{ble} Collo^l JOHN HALLETT and Company for acct^o of Sr WILLIAM BOOTH and Captⁿ JAMES KENDALL, December 1685†

Servants Names	Masters Names
BENJAMIN CROW	Collo ^l JOHN HALLETT
JOHN GUY	
JOHN ALSTONE	
WILLIAM BROWN:	PETER FLEWELIN
EDWARD WILLMOTT	
RICHARD ALLEN	
JOHN BROWN	
	WILLIAM LEWGAR Esq ^r
	BENJAMIN BIRD

* [The attested copy (dated Jan. 9, 1685 [1685-6]) states that the prisoners were put on board the *Happy Returne*, at Weymouth, in Portland Road, ROGER WADHAM Comander, &c. They were delivered to Mr. JOHN BROWN and Company, Factors for Sr WILLIAM BOOTH, Kn., at the Barbadoes.]

† [It will be noticed that the same names are in some cases very differently spelt in this and the preceding list.]

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

329

Servants Names	Masters Names
ELIAS STILWELL	Cap ⁿ JOHN STEWART
WILLIAM CLARKE	
WILLIAM WELLS	Cap ⁿ W ^m MARSHALL
JAMES POMREY	
EDWARD MORTON	AGNIS FENTON
JAMES SALTER	Cap ⁿ MATTHEW HAVILAND
JOHN EDWARDS	
JAMES FOWLER	Collo ^d JOHN FARMER
THOMAS CORNELIUS	
ROBERT SPURWEY	Cap ⁿ TOBIAS FRERE
THOMAS TOWNSEND	
JOHN HUGENS	WILLIAM WEAVER
NATHANIEL WEBBER	
JOHN LOVLIDGE	Maj ^r GEORGE LILLINGTON
JOHN SPEERING	Collo ^d SAM ^l TITCOMB
THOMAS HALLIST	RICHARD HARWOOD Esq.
JASPER DIAMOND	
WILLIAM WILLIAMS	Maj ^r JOHN JOHNSON
ROBERT BURRIDGE	
PETER ROW	HESTER FOSTER
FRANCIS LAUGHBIDGE	
JOHN WILSON	STEPHEN GIBBS
NICHOLAS SMITH	HUGH WILLIAMS
W ^m COSSENS	RALPH FRETWELL
JOHN ADAMS	JAMES THORPE
EDWARD ADAMS	
THOMAS BOVEY	PHILIP FOSHLER
THOMAS ALLEN	
ROBERT HILLIER	
SAMUEL LAWRENCE	
JOHN PILES	
THOMAS HILLIER	
JOHN FISHER	Collo ^d RICHARD WILLIAMS
JOHN ALAMERIDGE	

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

Servants Names	Masters Names
THOMAS HOAR	
ARTHUR LUSH	
JOHN PRIOR	
JOHN LONG	
WILLIAM MADFORD	
THOMAS ALLEN	
RICHARD KEATCH	
WILLIAM TUCKER	
STEPHEN GAMADGE	RICHARD LINTOTT
JOHN WHITE	
JOHN MADDERS	
EMANUELL COLLINS	
MATHER PORTER	
GEORGE PLUMLEY	NICHOLAS PRIDEAUX
THOMAS WILLIAMS	
JOHN MANNING	
JOHN JOHNSON	
ANDREW RAPSON	
THOMAS BURRIDGE	JOHN HETHERSELL Esq
THOMAS BENNETT	
HENRY TUCKER	
BARNARD BRYANT*	
THOMAS BEST	
THOMAS MARSHALL	JOHN BURSTON
HUGH WILLMATT	
JOHN BRIDLE	
JOHN HARDEMAN	JOHN HOW
NICHOLAS PALMER	
JOHN PENNY	Cap ^{tn} GEO. TERWIGHT
CHARLES STRONG	
EDWARD LUTHER	
WILLIAM SANDERS	Collo ^{ll} J ^{nr} : SAMPSON.
THOMAS REASON	

* [The "brace" against this and the four following names is not in the original.]

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

Servant's Names	Masters
JOHN MITCHELL.....	
THOMAS PARSONS.....	
JAMES SPENCE	
JOHN AELIN	} Cap ^m J ⁿ PARNELL
JOSEPH PAUL.....	
THOMAS GREGORY	
RICHARD PAUL.....	
JOHN HUTCHINS .....		JOHN HAYWOOD
MATHEW HUTCHINS	THOMAS HAYSE
HUMPHRY MOULTON	
AMBROSE ASHFORD.....	} Cap ^m WALTER SCOT
GEORGE MASEY.....	
ROGER HOBES	Cap ^m ROBERT HARRISON
JOHN DOWNE	STEPHEN DEVGRAS
JOHN WITTE	} RICHARD ADAMSON
ROBERT LAMBERT	

Barbados.

By the R^t Hon^{ble} the L^d Governour.

M^r JOHN BROWNE one of the Factors for s^r W^m BOOTH K^t to whom the above and within Convicted Rebels mencoped in this List were consigned personaly appeared before mee and made oath on the Holy Evangelists of Almighty God that they were delivered him and Company, out of the ship *Happy Return* of Pool, ROGER WADHAM Comander, and were all of them by him and Company sold and disposed of here to the severall persons mencioned in the said List, Given vnder my hand the 8th day of Janu'y 1685.*

EDWYN STEDE

A true Copsy Attested this
Ninth day of Janu'y. 1685.*
JN^o: WHETSTONE Depty Secy

SR WILL. BOOTH'S LIST of Prisoners sent to Barbados.

Summersett, Shire.

Will: DREW of Bridgwater
 JOHN FRAMER of Chilton
 WILLIAM SMITH of Road
 WILLIAM HALL of Cheard
 JUSTINEAN GUPPY of Tanton (1)
 GEORGE CARROW of Bridgwater
 THOMAS DENNIS of Bridgwater
 AMBROSS WINTER of West Buckland
 THOMAS GALLHANTON (2) of West Zoyland
 WILLIAM DAW of Tanton
 HENRY GIBBONS of Tanton
 ROB: EASTON of Tanton
 GEORGE MICELL of Bridgwater
 DANIEL PURREY (3) of Tanton
 EDWARD COUNSELL of Allerton
 JOHN WALL of Bridgwater
 JOHN LEAKER (4) of Hunsbill (Hantspitt)
 EDWARD VILBY of Tanton
 ROBERT TEAPE of Bridgwater
 JOSEPH WICKHAM of Burnam
 JEREMIAH ATKINS of Tanton
 SAMUEL BOONE of Tanton
 JOHN BUSTON of Milverton
 JOHN WALTERS of Tanton
 ROB: SEASE of Tanton (5)
 GEORGE MULLINS of Tanton
 THOMAS BROCKE of Tanton

[In an "attested copy" the under-named differences of spelling of names occur (see the reference numbers.)

(1) JUSTINEAN GUPPY.

(2) GAREY.

(3) SEASE.

(4) GALLHANTON.

(5) LEAKE.

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

333

ROB: SEAMAN of Tanton
 LAURANCE HUSSEY of Wellington
 Wm. TIVERTON of Bridgwater
 GEORGE WARREN of Milverton
 ROB: COWARD of Road
 JOHN CHAPPELL of Petherton
 Wm. BURROW's of Corfe (6)
 Wm. HAYNES of Beckington
 GEORGE KEELE of Chilton (6)
 STEPHEN RODEWAY (7) of Frome
 HENRY QUANT of Tanton
 Wm. MEAD of Bridgwater
 THOMAS GAMAGE of Tanton
 JAMES BAKER of Milverton
 HUMPHRY POPE of Tanton
 JOHN WARRIN of Milverton
 JOSEPH VINICOTT(8) of Bridgwater
 HENRY MIRE of Bridgwater
 JOHN HARRIS of Hunspill
 FRANCIS CAME of Hunspill
 RICHARD STEPHENS(9) of North Carre
 GEORGE NOWELL of Tanton
 MORRIS FUSSE of Milverton
 JAMES HILLMAN of Milverton
 JOHN STOODLY of Trent
 Wm. BARNARD of Hust
 BARTHOLOMEW RANDALL (10) of West Coler
 JOHN RODGERS (11) of Mackington
 ROB: MITCHELL of Illton
 JONAS CROSSE of Cullington
 RICHARD ALLIN of Creech
 THOMAS MIDLETON of Tanton

(6) Left out.

(7) RODWAY.

(8) VINICOTT.

(9) STEVENS.

(10) RENDALL.

(11) ROGERS.

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

RICHARD BICKHAM (12) of Dosh
 JOHN BUDGE of Cheard
 ROBERT PAUL of Ilton
 OSMOND READ (13) of Tanton
 JOHN BURGESS of Tanton
 WILLIAM PARKER of Tanton
 JOHN FARMER of Tanton
 ABRAHAM POLLARD of Cheard

Devon—Shire

TIMOTHY HAWKER of Thorn Combe
 JOHN MITCHELL of Thorn Combe
 JOHN BAGG of Thornecome
 WILLIAM SMITH jun: of Vpportre [Uppottery]
 MICELL POWELL of Neath Glomorging
 WILLIAM WALTER'S of Membery
 HUMPHERY TRUMP of West Sanford
 JOHN BARTLETT of Pitmissar
 JOHN CHILCOT (14) of Tiverton
 WILLIAM HARVEY of Memre
 WILLIAM HUTCHINGS (15) of Vpportre
 JOHN SMITH of Hunington
 JOHN CLODE of Vppertre
 JOHN CANTLEBURY of Sanford-Pefrin
 RICHARD WADHAM of Froome
 WILLIAM WOOLKIDGE of Tiverton
 SIMON POOLE of Bemister
 WILLIAM COMBE of Broad Winsar
 RICHARD EDGAR of Mosterton
 WILL: PHIPPIN (16) of High Church
 JOHN GALE (17) of Coscam

(12) BICKHAM.
 (13) OSMOND REID.
 (14) CHILCOTT.

(15) HUTCHINS.
 (16) SHIPPIN.
 (17) JOSEPH GALL.

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.*

335

THOMAS MATTHEWS of Chiddicke
JOHN KEELE of Chilton

Put on board the *John frigget* cap WILL STOKES command ninty
Prisoners consined for the burbadous dated at Dorchester the
24 1685.

WILL: BOOTH

Shipt at Bristol

*Barbados**

By the Right Hon^{ble} the Leiv^t Governo^r:


JOHN ROGERS Cheife Mate, and WILLIAM ALEXANDER Second
Mate of the Ship *John Friggott* of Bristol, wherof WILLIAM STOKES
deceased was lately Master, personally appeared before mee, and made
Oath on the holy Evangelist of Almighty God, that the above convicted
Rebells by the sd STOKES taken in att the Port of Bristol, are the
very same Rebells, that were delivered to, and by the said STOKES
brought in the said Shipp to this Island, and that they were all of them
here landed, and delivered to M^r JOHN BROWNE and Company Factors
for S^r WILLIAM BOOTH Kn^t except JOSEPH WICKHAM who dyed on
board the said Shipp in Kingroad, and was from thence carryed on
Shoare in the Port of Bristol and there buryed, as alsoe twelve more of
them which dyed on board the said Shipp on the voyage and were buryed
in the Sea, whose names are as followeth, viz^t JUSTIPHILR GUPPY, THOMAS
GILLHAMPTON, GEORGE MICELL, EDWARD COUNCELL, GEORGE KLALL,
WILLIAM SMITH jun^r, WILLIAM HUTCHINS, SYMON POPILL, W^m MEAD
FRANCIS CAME JONAS CROSS and ROBERT PAUL Given under my
hand this 28th day of January 1685.†

EDWYN STEDE

A true Coppy Attested this
First day of February 1685.†

JNO WHETSTONE Depty Secry

* [This certificate, as will be seen from its ending, is taken from the attested copy
1685-6.]

 list of seventy seven Convicted Rebels by the *John Friggat* of Bristol Capt^m W^m STOKES Commander Imported this Island are all the very same Rebels that was taken on board the said ship at the Port of Bristol, Except thirteen of them that dyed before the Arriveall, and one since the arriveall of the said ship to this Island.

Master	Rebels
Capt ^m WALTER SCOTT	JOHN LEAKE EDWARD VILBY ROBERT EASTON JOHN STOODLY RICHARD BICKHAM THOMAS DENNIS GEORGE CARROW WILLIAM SMITH JUN ^r JOHN BARILETT ROBERT MITCHELL MICHAEL POWELL HENRY QUANA JOHN FARMER RICHARD ALLEN
J ⁿ & W ^m HOLDER	JOHN WALL AMBROSE WINTER JOHN CANTHURBY RICHARD EQUAR RICHARD STAVINS W ^m TIVERTON
	THOMAS GAMADGE ROBERT TOWARD GEORGE WARREN

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

377

Masters	Rebels
ANN GALLOP.....	JOHN WALTERS STEPHEN RODWAY GEORGE NOWELL JOHN WARRIN JOHN BURGIS WILLIAM PARKER JOHN CHILCOTT GEORGE SEAMAN
Collo ^d JOHN FARMER.....	JOHN SEAMAR
HENRY QUINTYNE Esq ^r	WILLIAM HAYNES ROBERT SEASE JOHN BULL
SAMUEL SMART.....	WILLIAM PHIPPIN
JOHN BUSTON.....	WILLIAM BURROWES WILLIAM DREW HUMPHRY POPE JOHN CLOOD JOHN GALL OSMAN READ WILLIAM COOME JOHN BOICE
Collo ^d JOHN HALLET.....	HUMPHRY TRUMPE THOMAS BROCKE
W ^m ELECTROP.....	GEORGE MULLINS
RICHARD HARWOOD Esq ^r	THOMAS MIDDLETON JAMES HELMAN JOHN SMITH

Masters	Rebels
Collo ^l JOHN SAMPSON	TIMOTHY HAWKER JOHN MITCHELL RICHARD WADHAM W ^m BARNARD
Cap ^{tn} STOAKS	JAMES BAKER BARTHOLOMEW RANDALL
Deor BATTYN	HENRY MORE MORRIS FUSS
Deor JOHN SPRINGHAM	HENRY GIBBONS
JOHN ALCHORNE	THOMAS MATHEWS
OTHNIEL HAGGAT	JOHN BUSTON
JOHN SUMERS	JOSEPH VINICOTT
SILUS MARCHANT	WILLIAM HALL
Major JOHNSON	JOHN RODGERS
JOHN HETHERSELL Esq ^r	JOHN HARRIS
HUGH WILLIAMS	ROBERT TEAP
WILLIAM ALLAMBY	JOHN CHAPPELL
JOHN DENNERS	DANIEL POMRE
THOMAS BURKE	WILLIAM HARVEY
WILLIAM SLOGRAVE	LAWRENCE HUSSE
SAMUELL WARNER	WILLIAM WALTERS
ANTHONY PALMER	WILLIAM DAW
WILLIAM MARCH	ABRAHAM POLLARD

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

339

Masters	Rebells
JOHN BROWNE	{ JEREMIAH ATKINS SAMUELL BOON WILLIAM WOOLRIDGE

JOHN KEALE Dead

Barbados

By the R^t Hon^{ble} the Lieut^g Govern^r.

Mr JOHN BROWNE one of the Factors for St WILLIAM BOOTH K^t to whom the within convicted Rebels menconed in this List were consigned; and m^r DANIEL RICHARDSON personally appeared before me and made oath on the Holy Evangelists of Almighty God, that the said Rebels were delivered him the said JOHN BROWNE and Company out of the ship *John Friggat* of Bristol, whereof WILLIAM STOKES deceased was lately Master, and were all of them by him the said BROWNE and Company sold and disposed of here to the severall persons menconed in the said List, Except one of the said Rebels by name JOHN KEALE that dyed on shoar since the arriveall of the said Ship Giuen vnder my hand the 29th Jann^y: 1685

EDWYN STEDE

A true Cobby Attested this
 First day of February 1685

Jⁿ WILHETSTONE Depy Secry

 R WILLIAM BOOTH'S Receipt for the Prisoners within mencon'd

At the Bridgewell at Taunton

RICHARD STEVENS
 *RICHARD EDGAR

CHARLES LUCAS
 GEORGE GRAY

* [The names marked with an asterisk are mentioned in previous Lists.]

*JOHN BARTLETT
 *JOHN SEODLEY
 *ROBT PAUL
 *ROBT MITCHELL
 *JOHN GALE
 *BARTHO RANDALL
 *JOHN ROGERS
 *W HAYNES
 *WILM BARNARD
 *THOMAS MATHEWES
 *HENRY MEYER
 JOHN BRESSETT
 *RICHARD ALLEN
 JOHN POOLE
 *JOHN BURGESS
 *JOHN FARMER
 *RICHARD BICKHAM
 *HENRY GIBBONS
 JOHN BASON
 *GEORGE NOWELL
 *MORRIS FURSE als VOSS
 *HUMPHREY TRUMP
 *JOHN WARREN
 *GEORGE WARREN
 *HUMPHREY POPE
 *OSMOND READ
 *HENRY QUANT
 *WILM BURROUGHS
 *W DAW
 *W PARKER
 *ROBT SEASE
 *THOMAS MIDDLETON
 *JAMES HILLMAN
 JOHN BRAY
 *AMBROSE WINTER

*LAURENCE HUSSÉY
 *ROBT SEAMAN
 EDWARD LYDE
 *JOHN CHAPPELL
 *ROBT EASTON
 *JOHN WALTER
 *THOMAS BROCKE
 GEORGE MOLLINS
 *DANIELL PUMROY
 *JEREMY ATKINS
 *SAM^l BOONE
 JOHN EDWARDS

*Out of Bridgewater Prison, that
came from Fanneton*

*GEORGE MICHILL
 *W DREW
 *THOMAS DENNIS
 JOHN AVOAKE
 *W TIVERTON
 *JOSEPH VINICOTT
 JOHN SEYMER
 *JOHN LEAKER
 *SYMON POOLE
 *JOHN WALE
 *RICHARD WADHAM
 *STEPHEN RODWAY
 *FRANCIS CAME
 *MICHELL POWELL
 *JOHN KERLE
 *THOMAS GALHAMPTON
 *GEORGE CARRÓW
 *ABRAHAM POLLARD
 *JOHN RIDGE

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

- *W^o HARVEY
- *W^o HALL
- *W^o PHIPPS
- *JOHN CHILCOPT
- *ROBT COWARD
- *JOHN CANTLIERBY
- *W^o WOOLRIDGE
- *W^o SMYTH
- JOHN SMYTH
- *W^o MEAD
- *GEORGE KEEL
- *EDWARD COUNCELL
- *JOSEPH WICKHAM
- JOHN HARRIS

Out of the Prison that came from Exeter to Taunton.

- *ROBT TEAP
- *TMYOTHY HAWKER
- *W^o SMYTH
- JOSEPH NEWBERRY
- *JOHN SMYTH
- JOHN CLODE
- *JONAS CROSS
- *JOHN BRAGG
- *WILLM HUTCHINS
- *JOHN MITCHELL
- *EDWARD VILDY
- *JUSTINIAN GUPPY
- W^o COMBE
- *JAMES BAKER
- *THOMAS GAMAGE
- *W^o WALTER

Received According to his Maties direcons the Warrt from the Ld CHIEF JUSTICE wth a Schedule, therevnto annexed of One hundred persons attainted of high Treason w^{ch} are by me to be transported in to his Maties Island of Barbadoes according to a Condicon of a Recognizance entred into by me for that purpose in Witness whereof I have herevnto put my hand this present 25th of September in the 13th year of his now Maties reigne Annoq Dom 1685.

WILL BOOTH

Witness
ROBT HYDE
SAMP GEE

(in-dorso)	Prison's	COO
Bridwell at Taunton	56	
Bridgewater Prison's		33
at Taunton		
Exeter Prison's att	11	
Taunton		100

THE sale of Sixty Seven Rebels delivered by Captⁿ CHARLS GARDNER Comander of the *Jamaica Marchant* to CHARLS THOMAS and THOMAS SADLER for acct of Mess^{rs} JOHN PALMER JOHN RICHARDSON SAMUELL YOUNG and WILLIAM ROSE the 12th day March 1785. Viz^t

Masters	Rebells
WILLIAM CHESTER Esq ^r	THOMAS PITT
FRANCIS BOND esq ^r	JOHN BRUER
	WILLIAM CROSS
	ROBERT RICHARDS
	JOHN MILLER
BENJAMIN MIDDLETON	JOHN CROSS
EDWARD JOURDEN	LUKE PORTER
	JOHN SLATE
	DANIEL RUTTER
DANIEL PARSONS	ISACK DOVER
	SAMUELL BOND
MATHEW GRAY	JOHN MAGRIDGE
NICHOLAS GIBBS	JAMES COCKRAM
THOMAS ESTWICKE	WILLIAM SANDERS
RICHARD FORSTALL	JOHN ADAMS
JOHN GRAY	CHRISTOPHER HOLBIN
Maj ^r RICHARD SALZER	HENRY CHAMBERS
FRANCIS YOUNG	SILVESTER LOVD
JOSEPH JONES	PERCYFULL NOWIS
WILLIAM BARON	JOHN CHAMBERLIN
ARCHIBALD JOHNSON	GEORGE RUSSELL
	HUMPHRY JUSTIN
	LEONARD STAMBE
	THOMAS GOOLD
	GEORGE SCRUBS
	WILLIAM VARIER
	ROBERT PEARCE

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

343

Masters	Rebels
Maj ^r ABELL ALLEN	RICHARD SIMMONS
	ENOCK GOOLD
	JEREMIAH POOL
	JAMES CLIFF
	EMANUELL MARCHI ^r
GEORGE HANNAY esq ^r	GEORG SNOW
	WILLIAM CURRIER
	JOHN COCKRAM
JOHN BAWDEN Esq ^r	JAMES WEBB
	RICHARD KING
JOHN HETHERSALL Esq ^r	RICHARD PEARCE
	EDWARD BELLEMIE
GEORGE HARPER	CORNELIUS RADFORD
	JOB HUNT
Maj ^r GEORGE BUSHELL	JOHN BAKER
Collo ^l THOMAS COLLETON	THOMAS BUGLER
	NICHOLAS COELINS
	MATHEW COOKE
	CHRISTOPHER ROE
	THOMAS MEADE
	JOHN BAKER
	THOMAS PREIST
NICHOLAS PRIDEAUX	WILLIAM PHILLIPS
	JAMES MAYNARD
ROBERT KELLY	HENRY PREIST
WILLIAM ALEMBY	EDWARD KENT
MICHAEL CHILD	JOHN GIBBS
Cap ^m JOHN SUTTON	ROBERT EARLE
	WILLIAM PITTS
MUSE WALFORD	JOHN GODSAL
Maj ^r GEORGE LILLINGTON	SILVESTER POOL
	JONAS BROWNE
JOHN SUMMERS	JOHN ROGERS
ANN WALTERS	JOHN TIMOTHY

Masters	Rebell-
Cap ⁿ THOMAS MORRIS	MATHEW CRAFTS
	BARNARD LOVERIDGE
CHARLES THOMAS & THOMAS SAD- LER	WILLIAM WOODCOCKE
	THOMAS AUSTIN
EDWARD HURLSTONE	PHILLIE CHEEK
	CHARLS BURRAGE
	WILLIAM LEE dead before the ship arrived in Barbados

Barbados

By the R Hon^{ble} the Lt Governour.

M^r THOMAS SADLER one of the Factors to whom the within convicted Rebels mentioned in this List were consigned to, personally appeared before mee and made oath on the Holy Evangelists of Almighty God that they are the very same Rebels that were delivered him, and m^r CHARLS THOMAS the other Factor for Mess^{rs} JOHN PALMER, JOHN RICHARDSON SAMUELL YOUNG & W^m ROSE out of the Ship *Jamlica March*, whereof CHARLS GARDNER is Comand^r and where all of them by the said SADLER disposed of there to the Severall persons mentioned in the said List, Except one of the said Rebels that dyed at Sea by the name WILLIAM LEE, and was thrown over board, as appeared by the oaths of the Said Comander, and JOHN LLOYD Mate of the Said Shipp, Given vnder my hand this 24th day of March 1685

EDWYN STEDE

A true Coppy attested this
25th day of March 1686

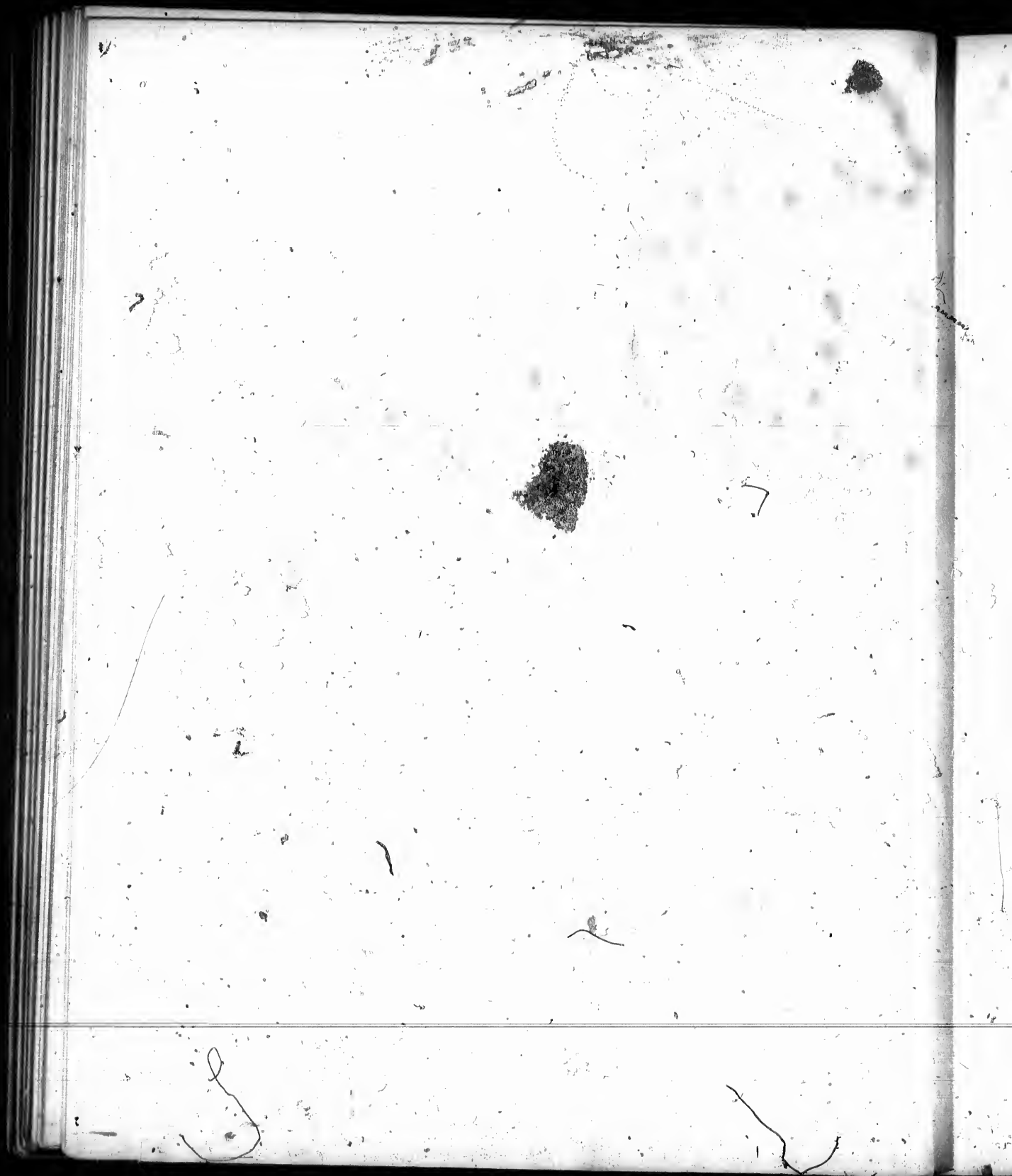
Jⁿ W^m HURLSTONE Dep^y Sec^y

[The first Account of one Hundred and three Convict Rebels taken on board the Ship CHARLS GARDNER Comander, at the Port of Waymouth in old England, viz. 1685, is in a bill of lading, for acct^o of CHRISTOPHER MURRAY, and to be delivered to JOHN SAMUELL YOUNG in Jamaica, and sixty Eight for acct^o of Mess^{rs} JOHN PALMER, JOHN RICHARDSON, SAMUELL YOUNG, and W^m ROSE, delivered on the Island of Barbados to m^r CHARLS THOMAS and THOMAS SADLER, the 12th March 1685. But all the names contained in this account have been mentioned in other Lists printed in this book.]

TICKETS GRANTED


TO EMIGRANTS FROM BARRADOES, TO NEW
ENGLAND, CAROLINA, VIRGINIA, NEW-YORK,
ANTIGUA, JAMAICA, NEW-FUNDLAND, AND
OTHER PLACES.

1678-1679.





[BARBADOS.—TICKETS.]

 LIST of what TICKETS have been granted out of the Secy's Office of the Island aforesaid for the departure off this Island of the several psones hereafter menconed begining in January 1678 & ending in December following. (Viz.)—

February y^e 26th 1678:

ALBERCHT HENNIGO in the Ship *Judith*, for London, ROBERT KINGSLAND Command^r time out

March y^e 11th 1678.

ARMITAGE HENRY in the ship *Society*, for Boston, WILLIAM GUARD Comander. Security

March y^e 20th 1678:

ARIS JOHN in the ship *Indavour* for London, JAMES GILBERT Comander time out

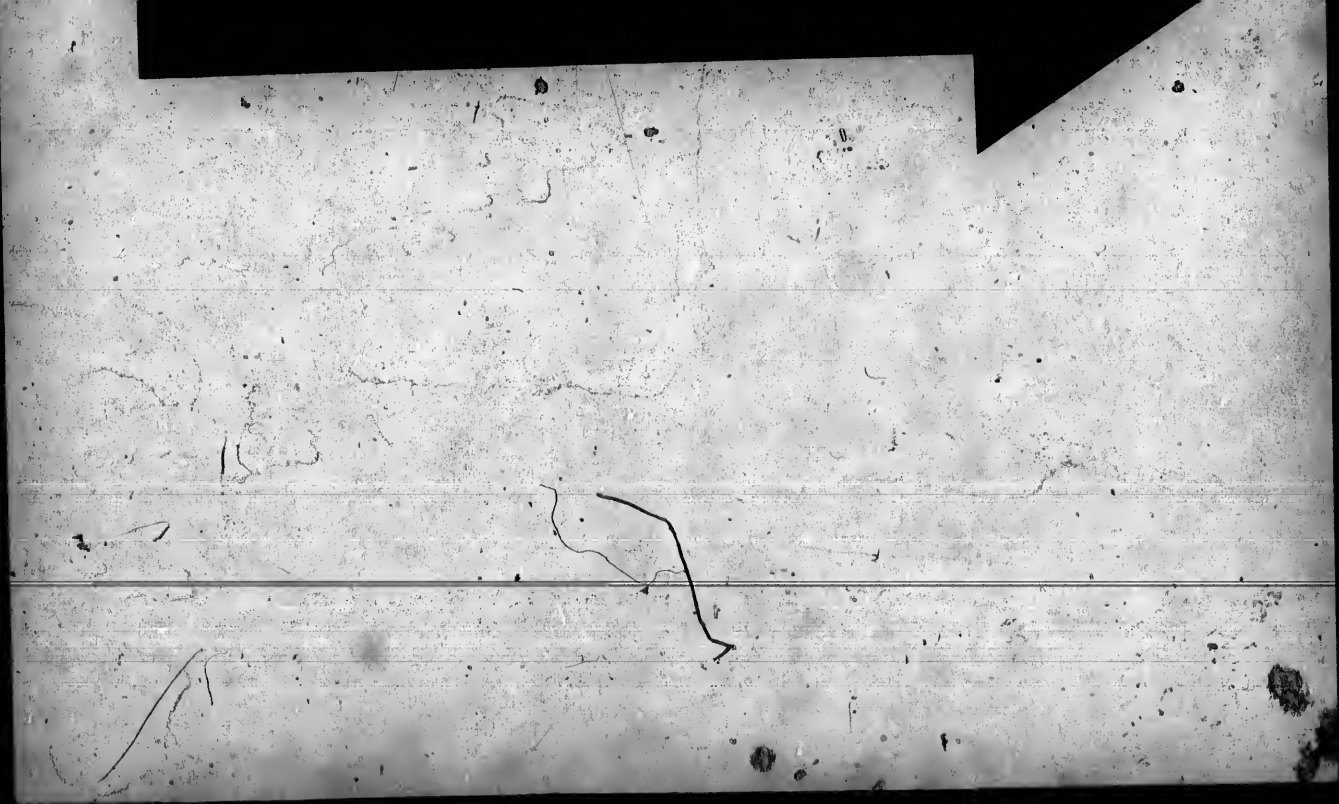
April the 26th: 1679

ADAMSON GEORGE in the Ketch *Vnity* for Virginia JAMES RAINY, Comander time out

April y^e 26th 1679:

ADAMS THOMAS in the Ship *Defiance* for London W. CREED Comander. time out





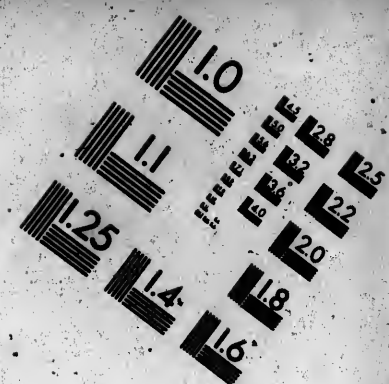
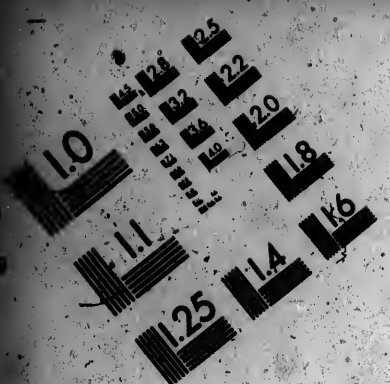
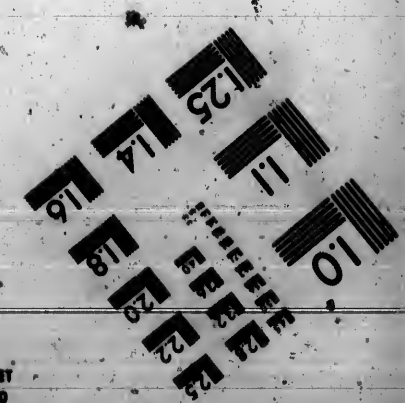
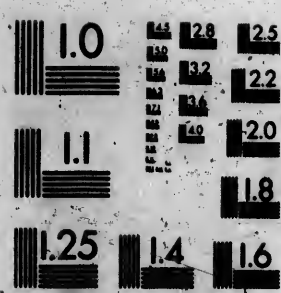


IMAGE EVALUATION
TEST TARGET (MT-3)



Photographic
Sciences
Corporation

23 WEST MAIN STREET
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14590
(716) 872-4503

10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

TICKETS GRANTED.

*April the 28th 1679.*ALBERT ANN in the ship *Mary* for Carolina NICH^o LOCKWOOD
Comander time out*Aprill y^e 28th 1679*ANDERSON MARGRET in the Ketch *Unity* for Virginia JAMES RAINY
Comander. time out*Aprill y^e 29th 1679*ARMSTRONG ANN in the Ship *Francis* for Antegoa PETER JEFFERYS
Comander. time out*May the first 1679*ABRAHAM AGNUS in the Ketch *Francis & Susan* for Boston PHILLIP
KNELL Comander. time out*May 2^d 1679*ARTHUR KATHERINE in the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID
FOGG Comander time out*May the 2^d 1679*ADAMS GEORGE in the Ship *Adventure* for Lond^o W^m JOHNSON
Comander. security*May y^e 22 1679*AUST HENRY in the Ship *Industry* for Bristol JAMES PORTER Comander
time out*May the 27th 1679*ALLIN ELIAZER in the ship *Prudence and Mary* for Boston JACOB
GREEN Comander time out*June the 14th 1679*ALLISON THOMAS in the ship *Johus Adventure* for Jamaica EDWARD
WINSLOW Comander time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

149

*July the 8th 1679*ALDERSON THOMAS in the ship *Friendship* for London JOHN WILLIAMS
Comander time out*August the 18th 1679*AVERY MARY in the Ship *Golden Fleece* for London HENRY PASCALL
Comand^r time out*October the 4 1679*ATHERTON W^m in the Ship *Nathaniell* for Boston W^m CLARKE Comand^r
time out*November the 25th 1679*ACCIDENT ABRAHAM in the Ketch *Phoenix* for Antegoa ROBERT
FLENNY, Comand security*November the 25. 1679*ARE SARAH in the Sloop *Katherine* for Antegoa ANDREW GALL
Comand^r security*Novemb^r 27th 1679*ALSOP KATHERINE in the Sloop *Katherine* for Antegoa ANDREW
GALL Comand^r security*Februray 13 1678**BOWDLER ANDREW in the ship *James* for New Yorke WILLIAM
SWEETLAND Comander time out*February the 17th 1678*BROWN RACHAEL, in the Bark *Adventure* for Antegoa CHRISTOPHER
BERROW Comander security*February 18th 1678*BLAKE JOHN in the sloop *Resolution* for Montseratt JOHN INGLEBY
Comander time out

[1678-9.]

March first 1678

BARWELL JOHN in the *Constant Warwick* friggott for Lond^o Cap^t RALPH DELAVALL Comand^r time out

March the 5th 1678

BILFORD JAMES in the *Pink Seizenture* for Antegoa GEORGE BATTERSBY Comand^r time out

March the 12th 1678

BARTON JAMES in the *Ketch W^m and Susan* for New England RALPH PARKER Comand^r time out

March the 22 1678

BANCKS JOSEPH in the *Ketch W^m e Susan* for New England RALPH PARKER Comander time out

March the 27th 1679

BARNARD HUMPHRY Senior and Jun^r in the *Ketch Mary and Sarah* for Carolina GEO: CONWAY Comand^r time out

Aprill the first 1679

BATES RICHARD in the ship *Expedition* for Londpn JOHN HARDING Comander time out

Aprill the third 1679

BROWNING ANN in the *Ship Martin* for Newfoundland CHRISTOPHER MARTIN Comander. time out

Aprill 4th 1679

BAGNALL JOHN in the *Sloop Rutter* for Jamaica EDWARD DUFFIELD Comaader time out

Aprill the 7th 1679.

BICKLE THOMAS in the *Sloop May Flower*, for Bermudes EDWARD HUBBERT Comand^r security

TICKETS GRANTED.

351

*Aprill the 11th 1679*BURGOSS ABRAHAM in the Ketch *W^m & John* for New England JOHN SANDERS Comander time out*Aprill the 15th 1679*BRETT JOHN in the Ship *Honor* for London THOMAS WARREN Comander time out*Aprill the 17th 1679*BARNES NICHOLAS in the Barq *Blessing* for Providence FRANCIS WAT-LINGTON Comand^r time out*Aprill the 17th 1679*BUSHELL W^m in the Ship *Pearle* for Antegoa, RICH^d. WILLIAMS Comand^r time out*Aprill the 19th 1679*BALL JAMES in the ship *Pelican*, for London JOHN COCKE, Comander security*Aprill the 22^d 1679*BALRICK THOMAS in the Ship *Hope* for London JOSEPH BALL Comander security*Aprill y^e 29th 1679*BAGWELL FRANCIS in the Keatch *Calieta* for Topsham SAMUELL PAUL Comand^r time out*May y^e 5th 1679*BINCKS CHARLES Esq^r in the Ship *Experim^{nt}* for London ALLAN COCK Comand^r time out*May the 5th 1679*BREARLY MARTIN in the Ship *White Fox* for London JOHN LEE Comand^r time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

May the Sixth 1679

BOX ANN in the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID FOGG, Co-
mander time out

May the 6th 1679

BURNE DENNIS A servant belonging to M^r HENRY APLEWHITE in
the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID FOGG Comander

May the 7th 1679

BROWN W^m in the Ship *Merchants Adventure* for Leverpool JOHN
GREIGS Comand^r time out

May y^e 8th 1679

BLACKLEECH JOHN Senior and Jun^r for Boston in y^e Ketch *May Flower*
ROBERT KITCHIN Comand^r time out

May the 10th 1679

BISHOP ROBERT in the ship *experiment* for London ALLAN COCK
Comand^r security

May the 16th 1679.

BROME JOHN in the Ketch *Providence* for Boston MARKE HUNKING
Comand^r time out

May the 17th 1679.

BOLTON AMBROSS in the ship *New Concord*, for Lond^o JAMES STRUTT
Comand^r time out

May y^e 29th 1679

BOND THOMAS in the Ketch *Eliz^a* for Boston JOHN FLETCHER
Comander time out

May the 21st 1679

BERROW CHRISTOPHER in the ship *Society*, of Bristol EDMOND DITTY
Comand^r time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

353

June the 2^d 1679

BOWLANE TEAG in the ship *Society*, for Bristol EDMOND DITTY
Comand^r time out

June y 22^d 1679

BREAD THOMAS, in the Ship *Providence* for Boston TIMOTHY PROUT
Comand^r time out

July the first 1679

BIRD HENRY in the Ship *Amity* for London BENJ^s GROVE Comand^r
time out

July the 2^d 1679

BRADLEY MICHAELL in the ship *Amity* for London BENJ^s GROVE
Comand^r time out

July y 4th 1679

BUTLER JOHN in the Ketch *New London* for ditto ADAM PICKETT
Comander time out

July the 7th 1679

BOLTON SAMUELL in the Ship *Bare* for London W^m DICKINS Comand^r
security

July y 12th 1679

BROWNE HUGH in the ship *Bachelor* for London W^m KNOTT Comand^r
time out

July the 21 1679

BROGRAVE HENRY in the Ship *Malligoe Merel^l* for London ROGER
HOMER Comand^r time out

August the first 1679

BODKIN MARTIN in the ship *Young W^m* for Virginia THO. CORNISH
Comander time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

August the third 1679

BODKIN NICH^o in the ship *Young William* for Virginia THO CORNISH
Comander time out

August the 9th 1679

BARKER JOHN Laborer in the ship *friendship* for London JOHN W^{ms}
Comander time out

August the 11th 1679

BEVENISTER ELIAM^{*} in the Ship *friendship* for London JOHN WIL-
LIAMS Comander time out

August. y^e 12th 1679

BEARD JOHN in the ship *friendship* for Lond^o JOHN WILLIAMS
Comand^r time out

August the 15th 1679

BODINGHAM JOHN in the Ship *friendship* for New Engl^d W^m MURPHY
Comander security

August y^e 19th 1679

BUTLER ELINOR A Seru^{tt} belonging to M^r W^m BULKLEY in the Ketch
Neptune for Virginia JO: KNOTT Comand

September y^e 16: 1679

BROWNE FRANCIS in the Barq^t *blessing* for Bermudos FRANCIS WAT-
LINGTON Comander time out

September the 30th 1679

BRANDBY ELIZ^a a Servant belonging to DAVID WATKINS in the sloop
Rutter for Jamaica ED: DUFFEILD, Comd

* [There is a doubt as to this name; it has been written over another which is only partially erased.]

TICKETS GRANTED.

355

October y^e 2^d 1679

BLUNT GEORGE in the Ship *Lisboa Merchu* for New York: ROGIER
WHITFIELD Comander time out

October the third 1679

BARTON CHRISTOPHER in the Ship *Barbados Merchant* for Virginia
JAMES COCK Comand^r security

October the 4th 1679

BELFOUR JAMES in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegua CHARLES
KALLAHANE Comand^r time out

October y^e 4th 1679

BISHOP THOMAS in the Ship *Virgin* for Leward Islands THOMAS
ALUMBY Comander security

October y^e 4th 1679

MANISTER RICH^d in the sloop *true Freindship* for Antegoa CHARLES
KALLAHANE Comander time out

October y^e 6th 1679

BUTCHER JOHN in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegua CHARLES
KALLAHANE Comand^r security

October y^e 9th 1679

BENSON MARY in the Sloop *Endeavor* for Carolina THOMAS SHAW
Comand^r security

October y^e 13th 1679

BATTISON JULIAN in the Barq *Endeavor* for Carolina THOMAS SHAW
Comand^r time out

October the 20th 1679

BUTTLER WALTER in the Keatch *John & Sarah* for New Yorke JAMES
SHOARE Comander security

TICKETS GRANTED.

November 7th 1679

BABBINGTON THOMAS a Servant belonging to THO: GLADDIN in the
 Bary, *Adventure* for Jamaica EDWARD DUFFIELD Comand

November 20th 1679

BENTLY MARTIN in the Ketch *Mary & Sarah* for providence GEORGE
 CONWAY Comander security

November 25th 1679

BREAD THOMAS in the Ketch *Phoenix* for Leward Islands ROBERT
 FLENNY Comander security

November 25 1679

BREAD ARTHUR in the Ketch *Phoenix* for the Lew^d Islands ROBERT
 FLENNY Comander security

December the 18th 1679

BARROW, REBECCA in the ship *Ann and Jane* for London RICH^d RAD-
 FORD Comander time out

December the 24th 1679

BROOK THOMAS in the ship *Recovery* for Jamaica JAMES BROWN
 Comander time out

December 24th 1679

BULKLY W^m in the ship *Ann & Jane* for London RICHARD RATFORD
 Comander security

December the 29th 1679

BARNEWELL ROBERT in the Ship *Recovery* for Jamaica JAMES BROWN
 Comander time out

December the 30th 1679

BURKE JEOFFERY in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegoa CHARLES
 KALLAHANE Comand' time out

*January the 4th 1678**

CRIKLICK JANE a Servant belonging to JOHN FOLLITT in the ship *Old head* of Kingsale ROBERT BARKER Comand' for Lew^d

January the 7th 1678

CARTER ELINOR in the ship *Joseph and Ann* for. Carolina SAMUELL EVANS Comander security

January the 15th 1678

CHAPLIN JEREMIAH in the Ship *Joseph & Ann* for Carolina SAMUELL EVANS, Comand' security

January the 31st 1678.

CRAGG JOHN in the Ketch *Friendship* for New England JOSEPH HARDY Comand' time out

February 22^d 1678

CLAYPOOLE NORTON in the Ship *Bachelors Delight* for NYorke ROBERT GREENWAY Comander time out

March the 1st 1678

CLARKE ANN in the ship *Samuell* for London JOHN CLARKE Comander time out

March the 5th 1678

CLAYPOOL JOHN in the Ship *Patience* for Lond^o THOMAS HUDSON, Comander time out

March the 6th 1678

COOPER THOMAS in the Pinke *Blessing* for New Yorke JOHN THWING Comand' time out

March the 10th 1678

CARY RICHARD in the Pink *Saventure* for Antegua GEORGE BATTERSBY Comander security

TICKETS GRANTED.

March the 10th 1678

CANTING DENNIS in the Ship *Mary* for Carolina NICH^o LOCKWOOD,
Comand^r time out

March the 11th 1678

COLLYER AMPROSS in the Ship *Society* for Boston W^m GUARD Comander
time out

March the 21 1678

COLWELL SAMUELL in the Ketch *W^m & Susan* for New England
RALPH PARKER Comand^r time out

March the 21st 1678

CORNELIUS FRANCIS in the Bary *Joseph* for Saltertudos STEPHEN
CLAY Comander time out

March the 24th 1678

CLARKE PORCAS in the ship *Supply* for London JOSEPH FREEMAN
Comand^r time out

Aprill the first 1679

CHAMBERLAINE MARMADUKE in the Ship *Endavor* for London JAMES
GILBERT Comander time out

Aprill the first 1679

CAMPANELL MORDICAY in the Ketch *Swallow* for Newengland JOSEPH
HARDY Comand^r time out

Aprill the first 1679

CROSSING W^m in the Ship *Blessing* for Boston SAM^l RICKARD Comand^r
security

Aprill the third 1679

COOPER MARY in the Ship *Mary* for Carolina NICHOLAS LOCKWOOD
Comand^r the said COOPER a seru^{tt} of ROB^t DANIELL.

TICKETS GRANTED.

269

April the 22^d 1679

CAREW THOMAS in the Ship *Benj^s* of *Tr* ROBERT LYDE
Comander time out

April y 25th 1679

COLTHROUGH PETER in the Ship *Samuell and^s Eliz^s* for London
THOMAS ORCHARD Comander time out

May the 3^d 1679

CURSTIS JOHN in the Ship *Concord* for London JAMES STRUTT, Com-
ander time out

May the 10th 1679

CLARKE MARY in the Ship *Experiment* for Lond^s ALLA^s COCK
Comander security

May the 22: 1679

COULBURNE JOHN in the Ship *Conclusion* for London W^s BEEDING
Comander

May the 28th 1679

CORNISH EDWARD A Serv^{nt} belonging to JOHN HARRIS in the ship
W^m & John for Boston, SAM^l LEGG Comander

May the 31st 1679

GLOVAN THO:^s in the Sloop *true friendship* for Neuis CHARLES KALLA-
HANE Comander security

July the first 1679

COLE THOMAS Jun^r in the Ship *Prevention* for Surinam BARNARD
BOGHERT Comander time out

* [See the entry of Oct. 2nd, where this man is re-entered as for Antegha.]

TICKETS GRANTED.

July the 2^d 1679

COLLINS JOHN in the Ketch *Neptune* for Carolina, JOSEPH KNOTT
Comander time out

July the 28th 1679

CAWFELD RICH^d in the Ship *Young William* for Virginia THOMAS
CORNISH Comander security

August the 2^d 1679

COTTINGHAM KATHERINE in the Ship *Elizabeth* for Jamaica SILVANUS
PAINE Comander time out

August the 6th 1679

COLLINS JOHN in the Barq *Platacon* for Carolina ROGER SHARPE
Comander

August the thirteenth 1679

CALLAY THOMAS in the Keatch *Neptune* for Virginia, JOSEPH KNOTT
Comander time out

August y^e 25th 1679

COX FRANCIS in the ship *John and James* for New England GILES
HAMLIN Comander time out

September 2^d 1679

COLE JAMES in the Sloop *John and Francis* for Antequa JOHN HOW-
ARD Comander security

September the 18th 1679

COLLIS ALEXANDER in the Ship *Hope* for New England JOHN PRICE
Comander time out

September y^e 20th 1679

CHESTER SIMPSON in the Ship *Malligo Merchant* ROGER HOMER
Comander for Londo time out

TICKETS GRANTED

361

September 22^d 1679

CHAPLIN THOMAS in the Ship *Malligo Merch*th for London ROGER
HOMER Comander time out

October the 2^d 1679

CLOVAN* THOMAS in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegua CHARLES
KALLAHANE Comander time out

October the 6th 1679

CHARLES EUAN in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegua CHARLES
KALLAHANE Comander time out

November the 3^d 1679

COTINHO MOSES HENRIQUES in the Barq. *Adventure* for Jamaica
EDWARD DUFFIELD Comander time out

November y^e 6th 1679

COURTNEY W^m in the Sloop *Hopwell* for Antegua W^m MURPHY
Comander time out

November the. 27th 1679

CORBETT WILLIAM in the Sloop *Katherine* for Antegua ANDRIAW
GALL Comander time out

December the 15th 1679

CRISP ROGER in the Ship *Ann and Jane* for Londⁿ RICH^d RADFORD,
Comand^r time out

February 14th 1678

DANG MARGARETT in the Sloop *Resolution* for Nevis JOHN INGLEY
Comander time out

* [In the entry of May 31st he is bound for Nevis.]

TICKETS GRANTED.

February 21st 1678

DENTON JOHN in the Ship *Endeavour* for Virginia ABRAHAM NEWMAN
Comander time out

March the first 1678

DOLDRON GRACE in the Ship *Samuel* for London JOHN CLARKE
Comander time out

March the 10th 1678

DOLEBERRY ANDREW in the Ship *Society* for Boston W^m GUARD
Comander time out

March the 20th 1678

DEVENISH JOHN in the Ship *Endeavor* for London JAMES GILBERT
Comander time out

Aprill the first 1679

DICKINSON FRANCIS in the ship *Blessing* for Boston SAMUELL RICK-
ARD Comander security

Aprill the fourth 1679

DANIELL ROBERT in the Ship *Mary* for Carolina NICHOLAS LOCK-
WOOD Comander time out

Aprill the 7th 1679

DUKES W^m in the Barq *Adventure* for Carolina DANIELL RIDLEY
Comander time out

Aprill the 10th 1679

DANILL JOHN in the Barq *Johns Adventure* for Antegua JOHN WELCH
Comander time out

Aprill 22: 1679

DAVIES ELIZ^a A serv^{nt} belonging to HILLIARD HOLBIE in the ship
Lond Merch^{ts} for Lond^e EDW: DESWORTH, Comd

TICKETS GRANTED.

363

Aprill the 22^d 1679

DEAX HENRY Esq^r in the Ship *Hope* for Lond^o THOMAS WARREN
Comander time out

Aprill the 22 1679

DENSY JANE in the Ship *Hope* for London JOSEPH BALL Comander
security

Aprill the 25th 1679

DRAYTON THOMAS jun^r in the ship *Mary* for Carolina NICHOLAS
LOCKWOOD Comand^r time out

Aprill the 28th 1679

DAVIES JANE A Servant to RICH^d TOWNSEND in y^e Ship *Nathaniell*
for Boston W^m CLARKE Comand^r

May the 2^d 1679

DAVIES SAMUELL in the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID FOGG
Comander time out

May the 13: 1679

DAVIES JOHN jun^r in the Ship *Roe Buck* for London W^m SHAFTO
Comand^r security

May 13th 1679

DOWELL^d DENNIS in the Ship *Industry* for Bristol JAMES PORTER
Comander time out

May the 14th 1679

DANGERFELD WALCUP in the ship *Bachelor* for Bristol ROGER BAGG
Comander time out

May the 23^d 1679

DUNNOIDE TEAG in the ship *Margaret* for Bew Merri^s* ALEXANDER
WOOD Comand^r time out

* [i.e., Beaumaris.]

May the 24 1679

DUBOYES JOHN in the Ship *Supply* for Boston JOHN MELLOWES
Comander time out

June the 11th 1679

DUNNOHOE CORNELIUS and JEFFORY in the ship *Margrett* for Bew
Morris ALEXANDER WOOD Comander time out

June the 11th 1679

DAVIES, JOHN in the ship *Coast Friggott* for Lond^o PHILLIP VARLOE
Comander time out

June the 11th 1679

DAVIES JOHN of Christ Church in the Ketch *Josoph* for New Yorke
ABRAHAM KNOTT Comander security

July the 21 1679

DAVIES PETER in the Pinke *Neptune* for Carolina JOSEPH KNOTT
Comander time out

July the 29th 1679

DRAN MAREN A servaht belonging to JACOB LEROUX in the Ketch
Dove for Antegoa JOHN GRAFTON Comander

August the first 1679

DUNDAS W^m in the ship *Young William* for Virginia THO: CORNISH
Comander time out

August the 2^d 1679

DAWSON TREMMIT in the ship *Eliz^a* for Jamaica SILVANUS PAYNE
Comander time out

August the 2^d 1679

DAVIES KATHERINE a servaht belonging to JOHN AUSTIN in the ship
Young William for Virginia THOMAS CORNISH

TICKETS GRANTED.

365

Septemb^r the 27th 1679

DANIEL WILBERT in the Ship *Supply* for Virginia JOHN ADY Coman-
der time out

November y^e 15th 1679

DEWER STEPHEN in the Barq, *Resolution* for Antegoa THO GILBERT
Comander time out

Decemb^r the 13th 1679

DEXTER W^m in the Ship *Ann and Jane* for Lond^o RICHARD RATFORD
Comander time out

December the 22^d 1679

DOUSE BRIDGETT in the Ship *Ann e Jane* for Lond^o RICHARD RATT-
FORD Comander time out

December the 22^d 1679

DOWNING JOHN in the Ship *Lawrell* for Nevis ROBERT OX Comander
time out

December the 24th 1679

DAVY ROBERT in the Ship *Ann and Jane* for London RICH^d RATFORD
Comander time out

December y^e 24th 1679

DE WEVER LEWIN in the ship *Blossom* for Surranam RICH^d MARTIN
Comander security

March the 13th 1678

ENDERBEE OLIVER in the Ship *Ann and Mary* for Antegoa JOHN
JOHNSON Comander security

March the 20th 1678

ELSON W^m in the Ketch *Begining* for New Yorke W^m HAY Comander
time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

Aprill the 25 1679

EVANS LEWIS in the Ketch *Unity* for Virginia JAMES RAINY Comander
time out

Aprill the 26th 1679

EARLE JOHN in the ship *Defiance* for Londoⁿ W^m CREED Comander
security

Aprill the 26th 1679

ELLISTON GEORGE in the ship *Nathanell* for Boston W^m CLARKE
Comander time out

Aprill the 28th 1679

EDWARDS JOHN in the ship *Society* for Bristoll EDMOND DITTY
Comander time out

May the 24 1679

ELLCOTT VINES in the ship *Supply* for Boston JOHN MELLOWES
Comander security

June the 20th 1679

EUANS W^m in the ship *W^m and Robert* for London GILES BOND
Comander time out

July y^e 21: 1679

EVANS EDWARD in the Pink *Neptune* for Carolina JOSEPH KNOTT
Comander time out

July the 26th 1679

EASTCHURCH WILLIAM in the Ship *Joseph* for Lond.

July the 31 1679

EMERY JOHN a Servant belonging to Lievt. Coll^o HALLETT in the
Ship *Young William* for Virginia THO CORNISH Comander

TICKETS GRANTED.

367

September the 12th 1679

ELLINSWORTH W^m in the Pink *Portsmouth* for Road Island JOSEPH
BRIAR Comand^r time out

October the 2^d 1679

ELLIOTT HENRY in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegoa CHARLES
CALLAHANE Comand^r time out

Feb^r the 6th 1678

FANNING ANDREW a servant belonging to DANIELL STANTON in the
Ship *Diligence* for New England JER: JACKSON

February the 13th 1678

FORBUSH JAMES in the Ship *two Brothers* for Jamaica RICE JEFFERVES
Comander time out

March the 4th 1678

FITZ RANDOLPH PHILLIP in the ship *Vnity* for Saltertudos ABRAHAM
WISE Comand^r security

March the 19th 1678

EYERS JONE in the ship *Katherine* for Bristol ROBERT DATWELL
Comander time out

March the 24th 1678

FITZ JAMES EDWARD in the Ship *Merch^t Bonadventure* for London
W^m BULKLEY Comander time out

March the 26th 1679

FRANKLIN THOMAS in the Ship *Supply* for Lond^o JOSEPH FREEMAN
Comander time out

March the 29th 1679

FOX STEPHEN in the ship *Mary* for Carolina NICH^o LOCKWOOD
Comander time out

March the 26th 1679

FOX PHILLIS in the ship *Mary* for Carolina NICH^o LOCKWOOD
Comander time out

March the 31: 1679

FRANSUM JOSEPH in the Barq *Blessing* for Providence FRANCIS WAT-
LINGTON Comander time out

April the 29th 1679

FITZ NICHOLS MARY a Servth belonging to RICH^o MICHELL sent in
the ship *Nathaniell* for Boston W^m CLARKE Comander

May the Sixth 1679

FEAGHERY THOMAS in the Ship *John & Tho:* for Providence THO.
JENOUR Comander time out

May the 8th 1679

FINN TEAGE in the Ship *Industry* for Bristol JAMES PORTER Coman-
der time out

May the 14th 1679

FOSTER HESTER in the ship *Ann and Eliz^a* for Leverpoole HUGH
REYNOLDS Comander time out

May the 21 1679

FITZ JARRELL JOHN in the ship *Swallow* for Leverpoole THO WITH-
INGTON Comander time out

May the 23 1679

FONTLEROY JAMES in the ship *Prudence and Mary* for Boston JACOB GREEN Comander time out

May the 26th 1679

FARRER JAMES in the ship *Conclusion* for Lond^o W^m BEEDING Comander time out

May the 28th 1679

FRENCH SAMUELL in the Ketch *Joseph and Mary* for New Yorke ABRAHAM KNOTT Comand^r time out

May the thirtieth 1679.

FOWLER JOSHUA in the ship *John and Mary* for London JOHN URLE Comand^r security

June the fourth 1679

FLEMG [FLEMING] EDMOND in the ship *Society* for Bristol EDMOND DITTY Comand^r time out

June the 11th 1679

FELL LIDIA in the Ketch *John and Sarah* for New Yorke PETER CAROW Comander time out

July the 21: 1679

FRITH SAMUELL in the Pinke *Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS WILLIAMS Comander time out

July the 26th 1679

FORD FRANCIS in the ship *Mallego Merch^{ts}* for London ROGER HOMER Comand^r time out

October the first 1679

FEAR FRANCIS in the ship *Barbados Merchant* for Virginia JAMES COCK
Comander time out

October y^e 29th 1679.

FARRELL HUGH in the Barq *Dove* for Nevis ANTHONY JENOUR
Comander time out

November the 26th 1679

FARRELL ROGER in the Sloop *Katherine* for Antegua ANDREW GALL
Comander security

December the 22 1679

FAVELL CHRISTOPHER in the ship *Ann and Jane* for London RICHD
RATTFORD Comander time out

December. 24th 1679

FARROR EDMOND in the ship *Ann & Jane* for London RICHD RATTFORD
Comander time out

March the 10th 1678

GRIGG ROBERT & ALICE GRIGG in the ship *Mary* for Carolin[a] NICHOLAS
LOCKWOOD Comander time-out

March the 11th 1678

GARDNER GEORGE in the Ship *Samaritan* for Leverpo[ol]. VALENTINE
TRIM Comander time out

March the 18th 1678

GRESTNINH JACOBUS in the Pink *Desire* for Pool THO WADHAM
Comander security

TICKETS GRANTED.

371

March the 30th 1678

GOLDING PERSIVALL in the ship *White Fox* for London JOHN LEE
Comander time out

March the 22^d 1678

GERISH BENJAMIN in the Ketch *Mary* for Boston JOHN GARDNER
Comander time out

Aprill the 7th 1679

GODFREY MARY in the Ship *Mary* for Carolina NICH^o LOCKWOOD
Comander time out

Aprill the 12th 1679

GOODING JOSEPH in the Bark *Boneta* RICH^o RIPLEY Comander for
Jamaica time out

Aprill the 25th 1679

GIBBS HENRY in the Ship *Mary* for Carolina NICHOLAS LOCKWOOD
Comander time out

May the 6th 1679

GOLDING PERSIVALL in the Ship *Concord* for London JAMES STRUTT
Comander

May the 6th 1679

GIBBS RICH^o in the ship *Bachelor* for Bristol ROGER BAGG Comander
time out

May the 14th 1679

GIBBS EDWARD in the ship *Roe Buck* for Lond^o W^m SHAFTO Comander
time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

May the 23 1679

GOGIN WILLIAM in the ship *Bachelor* for Bristol ROGER BAGG Coman-
der time out

July the 22^d 1679

GRAY ROBERT in the Ketch *Endavor* for New England LAWRENCE
CUTT Comander time out

August the 9th 1679

GORDEN GEORGE in the ship *Plantacon* for Carolina ASER SHARPE
Comander time out

August the 16th 1679

GORTON JOHN A servant belonging to JOHN BROWNE in the Ketch
Neptune for Virginia JOSEPH KNOTT Comander

August the 19th 1679

GODFREE GILBERT a seru^t belonging to M^r W^m BULKLY in the
Ketch *Neptune* for Virginia JOSEPH KNOTT Comander

September y^e 2^d 1679

GRIFFIN DENNIS in the sloop *John and Francis* for Antigua JOHN
HOWARD Comander

October the first 1679

GOTHER HENRY in the Sloop *Rutter* for Jamaica EDWARD DUFFEILD
Comander time out

October

GORTON RICH^d in the Sloop *Rutter* for Jamaica EDWARD DUFFEILD
Comander time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

373

October the 7th 1679

GREENSLATT THOMAS in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegua
 CHARLES KALLAHANE Comand' security

Novemb^r the 25th 1679

GRADON ROWLAND in the Ketch *Phenix* for Antegua ROBERT
 FLEXXY Comand' security

February 11th 1678

HAYEM ABRAHAM in the ship *James* for New Yorke W^m SWEETLAND
 Comander time out

March the 3^d 1678

HATTON ROBERT in the Sloop *Hunter* for Surranam WALTER ASSU-
 EROS Comander time out

March the 3^d 1678

HOLLARD THOMAS in the *Constant Warwick* Frigott for London Capt
 RALPH DELAVALL Comand' security

March the 11th 1678

HOLLOWAY RICH^d in the ship *Samaritan* for Liverpool VALENTINE
 TRIM Comander time out

March the 12th 1678

HERRICK ISAAC in the Ketch *H^m & Susan* for New England
 RALPH PARKER Comander time out

March the 20th 1678

HARVEY, GRIFFITH, in the ship *Merch^t Bonadventure*, fo[r] London
 W^m BULKLY Comander time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

March the 21 1678

HAMILTON ADAM in the Ketch *W^m Susan* for New England RALPH
PARKER Comander time out

March the 24th 1678

HEYWOOD JOHN in the Pinke *Submission* for London CHRISTOPHER
NEWHAM Comander time out

March the 24th 1678

HIGLEY JOHN in the Ketch *Mary* for Boston JOHN GARDNER Coman-
der time out

March the 28th 1678 [? should be 1679]

HASELL WILLIAM in the Ship *Ollive Tree* for Bristoll THOMAS SHEL-
LAM Comander time out

Aprill the first 1679

HAWTON GERARD in the ship *Expedition* for London JOHN HARDING
Comander time out

Aprill the first 1679

HAVILAND MILES in the Ketch *Swallow* for Rhoad Island JOSEPH
HARDY Comander time out

Aprill the 2^d 1679

HENDLY DANIEL and ELIZA in the ship *Olive Tree* for Bristoll THOMAS
SHELLAM Comander time out

Aprill the 9th 1679

HETHERINGTON KATHERINE in the Pink *Greyhound* for London
JOSEPH WASEY Comander time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

375

Aprill the 10th 1679

HOWELL SARAH in the Bark *Providence* for Bermudos FRANCIS WAT-
LINGTON Comander time out

Aprill the 10th 1679

HURLES, ELIZ^a in the ship *Martin* for Newfoundland CHRISTOPHER,
MARTIN Comander time out

Aprill the 19th 1679

HIGGISON HENRY in the ship *freinds Adventure* for Londⁿ JOHN
BLADES Comander time out

Aprill the 19th 1679

HOLLIDAY MARY in the ship *Recovery* for New Yorke THOMAS CHIN-
NERY Comander time out

Aprill the 22^d 1679

HOLDIP HILLIARD in the Ship *Leud^e Merch^t* for London EDWARD
DESWORTH Comander, security

Aprill the 22^d 1679

HOLT ROWLAND in the Ship *Honor* for London THOMAS WARREN
Comander time out

Aprill the 30th 1679

HACKER FERDINANDO in the ship *Fareffax* for London NICH^o FAIRE-
FAX Comander time out

May the 2^d 1679

HEALY W^m in the ship *Society* for Bristol EDM^o-DUFFY Comander
time out

May the third 1679

HURST W^m in the Ship *Adventure* for Lond^o W^m JOHNSON Comand^r
time out

May the third 1679

HOLSEY RICHARD in the Sloop *Batchelor* for Leward PETER SWAINE
Comand^r time out

May the 23rd 1679

HACKETT ROBERT in the ship *Society* for Bristol EDMOND DITTY
Comand^r time out

May the 23rd 1679

HALEY DENNIS in the ship *Society* for Bristol EDMOND DITTY
Comander time out

May the 31 1679

HELMES JOHN in the Ketch *Nick & Rebecca* for New Yorke NICHOLAS
BLAKE Comand^r time out

June the 2^d 1679

HOOKE W^m in the Barq^t *Hopewell* for Boston NICHOLAS MORRELL
Comander security

June the 13 1679

HUNT DENNIS in the ship *Coast Friggott* for London PHILLIP VAR-
LOE Comander time out

June the 14 1679

HOW ELIZ^a in the Ship *Johns Adventure* for Jamaica EDWARD WIN-
SLOW Comander time out

TICKETS GRANTED

377

June the 17th 1679

HOOPE DANIEL in the Ketch *Joseph* for New Yorke ABRAHAM
KNOTT, Comand^r time out

June the 21 1679

HARRIS EDWARD in the Ship *Experiment* for Lond^o HENRY SUTTON
Comand^r time out

June the 21 1679

HILL JOHN in the ship *Charles* for Lond^o THOMAS NASH Comand^r
security

June the 21 1679

HOUGH W^m in the Ship *W^m & Robert* for London GILES BOND
Comander time out

June the 28 1679

HUNT JOHN in the ship *Providence* for Boston TIMOTHY PROUT
Comander time out

July the third 1679

HORNE GUSTAVUS ADOLPHUS in the ship *W^m & Ann* for London
PHILLIP HANGER Comander time out

July the 16th 1679

HUGHES ANDREW in the ship *Amity* for Lond^o BENJ^a GROVE
Comand^r time out

July the 31 1679

HALL GILES jun in the Ketch *John & Mary* for Boston JOHN PARRECK
Comand^r security

August the 14 1679

HERBERT HENRY in the Ship *John & Henry* for Bristol THOMAS
CADES Comander time out

August the 20th 1679

HOBBS ELIZ^a in the ship *Robert* for Lond^a RICHARD COCK Comander
time out

September the 17th 1679

HARKER JOHN in the ship *Hope* for New Eng^ld JOHN PRICE Comander
time out

September the 18th 1679

HOLDSWORTH ARTUER in the Ship *Thomas & Sarah* for Lon[don]
JAMES DAY Comander time out

October the 7th 1679

HOTEN MARGERY in the Sloop *Africa* for Leward Islands ANTHONY
BURGESS Comander security

October the 7th 1679

HILK JOHN in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antequa CHARLES KAL-
LAHANE Comander security

October the 7th 1679

HANCOCK-ALEXANDER in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antequa
CHARLES KALLAHANE Comander security

October the 20th 1679

HASELL PETER in the Ship *Happy returne* for London ISAAC RAGG
Comand^r time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

379

October the 29th 1679

HALE BARNABIE and THO How Serv^{ts} belonging to Coll^o CHRISTOPHER CODRINGTON in the Bark *Done* for Nevis ANTHONY JENOUX Comander

October the 29th 1679

HOLT JOSEPH in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegoa JOHN AYRES Comander : time out

November 2^o 6th 1679

HUNT LUKE in the Bark *Adventure* for Jamaica EDWARD DUFFIELD Comander : time out

November the 27th 1679

HANNAH, ANDREW a Serv^{ts} belonging to W^m STICKLAND in the Sloop *Katherine* for Antegoa ANDREW GALL Comander

December the 24th 1679

HOLEMAN ROGER in the Sloop *the friendship* for Antegoa CHARLES KALLAHANE Comander : time out

March the 11th 1678

JARMIN SYMON in the Ship *Society* for Boston W^m GUARD Comander : time out

March the 14th 1678

JACSON W^m in the ship *Ann and Mary* for Antegoa JOHN JOHNSON Comander : time out

March the 20th 1678

JACSON GEORGE in the Ship *Merch^t Bonaventure* for London W^m BULKLEY Comander : time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

March the 29th 1679

JIPSON SARAH in the ship *Mary* for Carolina NICH^o LOCKWOOD
Comander time out

Aprill the 9th 1679

JACOB JOHN in the Ketch *Providence* for New England MARKE HUNK-
ING Comander time out

Aprill the 19th 1679

JOHNSON NATHANIELL in the *friends Adventure* for Antegua, JOHN
LONG Comander time out

May the 9th [? 19] 1679

JONES JOHN Junr in the ship *Ann and Eliz^a* for Leverpool HUGH REY-
NOLDS Comander time out

May the 20th 1679

JONES ROBERT in the Ship *Rose and Crown* for London THOMAS
CROFTS Comander security

May the 22^d 1679

JORDAN W^m in the Ship *Prudence and Mary* for Boston JACOB GREEN
Comander

May the 22^d 1679

JOHNSON JOHN in the Ketch *Joseph* for New Yorke ABRAHAM KNOTT
Comander time out

May the 22^d 1679

JONES RICH^o in the Ship *Battchelor* for Bristol ROGER BAGG Comander
time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

381

May the 23^d 1679

JAMES WILLIAM in the Ship *Society* for Bristol EDMOND DITTY
Comander time out

June the 11th 1679

JELSON JOELL in the Ship *Bachelor* for Bristol ROGER BAGG Comander
time out

June the 11th 1679

IRISH GEORGE in the ship *Bachelor* for Bristol ROGER BAGG Comander
time out

June the 17th 1679

JENKINS OWEN in the Ketch *Johns Adventure* for Jamaica EDWARD
WINSLOE Comander time out

June the 18th 1679

JONES SAMUELL in the Ketch *Johns Adventure* for Jamaica EDWARD
WINSLOE Comander security

June the 27th 1679

INGLEBY NICHOLAS in the ship *Providence* for Boston TIMOTHY PROUT
Comander security

August the 13th 1679

JACSON JAMES in the Barq *Hopewell* for Virginia THO CURLE
Comander time out

August the 14th 1679

JONES ELIZA in the Barq *Plantacon* for Carolina ASER SIFARDI
Comander security

TICKETS GRANTED.

September the fourth 1679

JAMES RICH^d A serv^t belonging to Coll^o SAM^l NEWTON in the ship
Joseph for New Yorke STEPHEN CLAY Comand^r

September the 13th 1679

JOHNSON NATHANIELL in the Sloop *true freindship* for Antegua
CHARLES KALLAHANE Comander time out

September the 13 1679

JORDAN JAMES in the ship *Mallego Merch^t* for London ROGER HOMER
Comander time out

September the 19th 1679

JENKINS JANE in the Ship *Lisboa Merch^t* for New Yor[k] ROGER
WHITFIELD Comander security

September the 26th 1679

JENNINGS MICHAELL in the Sloop *Rutter* for Jamaica EDWARD DUF
FIELD Comand^r time out

October the 7th 1679

JENNINGS WILLIAM, in the Sloop *True freindship* for Antegu[a]
CHARLES KALLAHANE Comand^r security

October the 29th 1679

JOHN MORGAN in the Barq^t *Dove* for Neuis ANTHONY JENNER
Comander. time out.

November the 7 1679

JONES WILLIAM in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegua W^m MURPHY
Comand^r time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

383

November the 7th 1679

JONES HECTOR in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegua W^m MURPHY
Comander time out

April the 24th 1679

KING WILLIAM in the ship *friends Adventure* for Lond^o EDWARD
BLADES Comander security

May the 2^d 1679

KENNEDY JOHN and ELLINOR his wife in the Ship *Society* for Bristol
EDMOND DITTY Comander time out

May the 28th 1679

KYTE JOHN in the Ship *Prudence and Mary* for Boston JACOB GREEN
Comand^r time out

August the 2^d 1679

KEITH HENRY in the Ship *Young William* for Virginia THO: CORNISH
Comand^r time out

November the 29th 1679

KEW NICHOLAS in the Barq *Resolution* for Antegua THO GILBERT
Comander security

Febr^y 17th 1678

LYNCH NICHOLAS and ALICE his Wife in the Barq *Adventure* for
Antegua CHRISTOPHER BERROW Comand^r time out

March the 18th 1679 [1678]

LOCK ANN in the Ketch, W^m e *Susan* for New England RALPH
PARKER Comand^r time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

March the 20th 1679 [1678]

LYTTCOT LEONARD in the Ship *Supply* for Lond^o JOSEPH FREEMAN
Comander security

Aprill the first 1679

LEE HENRY in the Ketch *Unity* for Virginia JAMES RAINY Comander
time out

Aprill the third 1679

LEE HENRY in the Ship *Martin* for Newfoundland CHRISTOPHER
MARTIN Comander time out

Aprill the 16th 1679

LANGLEY W^m in the Ship *Brothers Adventure* for New Yorke JOHN
SELLOCK Comander time out

Aprill the 21st 1679

LOPES ABRAHAM in the ship *Hope* for Lond^o JOSEPH BALL Comander
time out

Aprill the 22^d 1679

LOWTHER CHRISTOPHER a servant belonging to Coll^o HENRY DRAN
in the Ship *Honor* for Lond^o THO WARREN Comander

May the 12th 1679

LANGTON THOMAS in the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID FOGG
Comander time out

May the 28th 1679

LYDIATT TIMOTHY in the Ship *W^m & John* for Boston SAMUELL LEGG
Comander time out

June the 17th 1679

LONGSON WILLIAM in the Ketch *John's Adventure* for Jamaica EDWARD
WINSLOW Comand^r security

July the 17th 1679

LEE RICH^o in the Pinke *Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS W^{ms} Co-
mand^r time out

July the 29th 1679

LEROUX JACOB in the Ketch *Dove* for Antegua JOHN GRAFTON
Comand^r security

August the 8th 1679

LEWGAR JOHN in the ship *freindship* for London JOHN WILLIAMS
Comand^r time out

August the 13th 1679

LADSON JOHN in the Barq *Plantacon* for Carolina ASER SHARPE
Comander time out

August the 28th 1679

LLOYD JOHN in the ship *Barbados Merch^{ts}* for Leward Islands
time out

September the 2^d 1679

LANGFORD HARRY in the Ship *Joseph* for New Yorke STEPHEN CLAY
Comander time out

September the 15th 1679

LYNN ROBERT in the Ship *Mallego Merch^{ts}* for Lond^o ROGER HOMER
Comand^r time out

September the 16th 1679

LYNCH RICHARD in the Sloop *true friendship* for Nevis CHARLES
KALLAHANE Comand^r time out

October the 25th 1679

LEE HENRY in the Ship *Happy returne* for Lond^o ISAAC RAND
Comand^r security

November the 24th 1679

LILBURNE RICH^d in the Ketch *Mary & Sarah* for Providence GEORGE
CONOWAY Comand^r security

November the 29th 1679

LYNCH MORGAN in the Barq^t *resolution* for Antegua THOMAS GIL-
BERT Comand^r the said LYNCH being a Seru^t belonging to JOHN
CODRINGTON Esq^r.

December the 22nd 1679

LYNE CHRISTOPHER Esq^r in the Ship *Recovery* for Jamaica JAMES
BROWNE Comand^r.

December the 31. 1679

LOPEZ TELLES ABRAHAM in the ship *Recovery* for Jamaica JAMES
BROWN Comand^r time out

January the 4th 1678

MAYNARD JAMES A Seru^t belonging to MATHEW W^{ms} in the ship
Old head of Kingsale for Lew^d ROBERT BARKER Comand

January the 28th 1678

MARSHALL JARVIS in the Ship *James* for New Yorke JAMES SWEET-
LAND Comander time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

387

Feb^r 11th 1678

MASTUS JOSEPH and MARTHA MASTUS in the Ship *Patience* for
London THOMAS HUDSON Comand^r time out

March the 10th 1679 [1678]

MORRIS W^m in the Ship *Society* for Boston W^m GUARD Comand^r
time out

March the 14th 1678

MELONY TIMOTHY in the Ship *Ann and Mary* for Antegua JOHN
JOHNSON Comand^r security

March the 18th 1678

MORRIS ISAAC in the Ketch *Begining* for New Yorke W^m PLAY
Comand^r time out

March the 19th 1678

MADDOX JONE in the Ketch *Begining* for New Yorke W^m PLAY
Comand^r time out

Aprill the 7th 1679

MATTSON BENJA in the Ship *John and Mary* for Lond^e EDWARD
CALCOTT Comand^r time out

Aprill the 8th 1679

MANNEN ANDREW in the Ship *Mary* for Carolina NICHOLAS LOCK-
WOOD Comand^r time out

Aprill the 10th 1679

MAUL THOMAS in the Ketch *W^m & John* for New England JOHN
SAUNDERS Comand^r time out



TICKETS GRANTED.

Aprill the 17th 1679

MAJOR W^m in the Barq, *Blessing* for Providence FRANCIS WATLINGTON
Comander time out

Aprill the 28th 1679

MAHONY DANIELL in the ship *freinds Adventure* for Antegua JOHN
LONG Comander time out

Aprill the 25th 1679

MICHELL RICH^d in the Ship *Nathan^l* for Boston W^m CLARKE
Comander security

Aprill the 25th 1679

MICHELL JOHN in the Ship *Nathan^l* for Boston W^m CLARKE
Comander time out

May the 8th 1679

MORGAN JOHN in the Ship *Society* for Bristol EDMOND DITTY Co-
mander time out

May the 8th 1679

MACCMASH CHARLES in the Ship *Roe Buck* for Lond^o W^m SHAFTO
Comander security

May the 13th 1679

MURPHY DANIELL in the Ship *Industry* for Bristol JAMES PORTER
Comander time out

May the 14th 1679

MORGAN THOMAS in the Ship *Bachelor* for Bristol ROGER BAGG
Comander time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

389

May the 14th 1679

MAGWAINE OWEN in the ship *Industry* for Bristol JAMES PORTER
Comand^r time out

May the 17th 1679

MATHIER GEORGE in the Ship *Hannah and Elis^a* for Lond^o RICH^d PIX
Comand^r security

May the 19th 1679

MASON SVLAM in the Ship *W^m e John* for Boston SAMUELL LEGG
Comander time out

May the 23^d 1679

MARROW CORNELIUS e KATHERINE in the Ship *Society* for Bristol
EDMOND DITTY Comander time out

May the 24th 1679

MOSELY RICHARD in the Ship *W^m e John* for Boston SAMUELL
LEGG Comander time out

May the 24th 1679

MORGAN EDWARD in the Ship *Society* for Bristol EDMOND DITTY
Comander time out

May the 24th 1679

MAHANE JOHN in the ship *Industry* for Bristol JAMES PORTER
Comand^r time out

May the 28th 1679

MORRELL NICHOLAS in the Ship *Prudence and Mary* for Boston JACOB
GREEN Comander time out

May the 30th 1679

MACCLAIHEN OWEN in the Ship *Society* for Bristol EDMOND DITTY
Comander time out

June the 18th 1679

MATTSON MATHEW in the Ship *Concord* for Lond^o W^m FOSTER
Comander time out

June the 14th 1679

MAROH THOMAS, MARY & SARAH in the Ship *Society* for Bristol
EDMOND DITTY Comand^r time out

July the 7th 1679

MACCENREE JOHN in the Pink *Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS W^m
Comand^r time out

July the 16th 1679

MATTHEWS GEORGE in the Pink *Elizabeth* for Boston JOHN BONNER
Comander time out

July the 21st 1679

MANSELL ROBERT in the Ship *Richard and Mary* for New England
SAMUELL FITCH Comand^r security

August the 12th 1679

MAHONE JAMES A Seruant belonging to HENRY QUINTYNE Esq^r in the
Barq, *Plantacon* for Carolina ASER SHARPE Comand^r

August the 13th 1679

MACCDANIELL PATRICK in the Ketch *Neptune* for Virginia JOSEPH
KNOTT Comand^r time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

391

August the 14th 1679.

MIDLETON ARTHUR in the Barq. *Plantacon* for Caroljina ASER
SHARPE Comand^r time out

September the 16th 1679

MOUNTACK ANDREW in the Ship *Eliza* for Holland ALLEXANDER
MATTISON Comand^r security

October the first 1679

MADEN PATRICK in the Sloop *true freindship* for Antegua CHARLES
KALLAHANE Comand^r time out

October the 2^d 1679

MUSKETT W^m in the Sloop *Rutter* for Jamaica EDWARD DUFFEILL
Comander time out

October the fourth 1679

MELLOLY JAMES in the Ship *Virgin* for Virginia THO: ALLUMBY
Comander security

October the 7th 1679

MOUNTAINE JOHN in the Sloop *true freindship* for Antegua CHARLES
KALLAHANE Comand^r security

October the 25th 1679

MORECOCK THOMAS in the Ship *Happy returne* for London ISAAC
RAND Comand^r security

November the 21 1679

MANERICK NATHAXIELL in the Ketch *Phanix* for Antegua ROBERT
FLEXNY Comander security

TICKETS GRANTED.

December the 23^d 1679

MARRIOTT ROBERT in the Ship *Recovery* for Jamaica JAMES BROWNE
Comand^r time out

March the 7th 1678

NEULL JOHN in the ship *Society* for Boston W^m GUARD Comander
time out

July the 15th 1679

NEWTON BICALL in the Ship *Elix* for Boston JOHN BONNER Co^m
mand^r time out

July the 22^d 1679

NEEDLE JOHN in the *Pink Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS WILLIAMS
Comand^r time out

August the 4th 1679

NEAGLE MARTIN in the Ship *Young William* for Virginia THOMAS
CORNISH Comand^r time out

September the 4th 1679

NEULL JOHN in the Ship *Pearle* for Leward Islands EDWARD PEIR-
SON Comander security

September y^e 18th 1679

NASY DANIELL in the ship *Hope* for New England JOHN PRICE
Comander time out

October the 14th 1679

NUTTALL THOMAS in the ship *Happy returne* for Lond^e ISAAC RAND
Comand^r time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

393

October y^e 2^d 1679

ONEAL ANN in the Sloop *Ritter* for ~~Virginia~~ EDWARD DUFFIELD
Comand^r time out

November the 10th 1679

OLDRIDGE ABELL in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegua W^m MURPHY
Comand^r time out

November y^e 20th 1679

OGLE JOHN in the Ketch *Mary and Sarah* for Providen [~~Providence~~]
GEORGE CONWAY Comand^r security

November y^e 24th 1679

OSBURNE ROBERT a Scrut^t belonging to RICH^d LILBURNE in y^e Ketch
Mary and Sarah for Providence. GEORGE CONWAY Comand^r

January the 13th 1678

PATY ELIZ^a in the Ship *Joseph and Ann* for Carolina SAMUELL EVANS
Comand^r time out

February the 21st 1678

PEIRCE JOHN in the Ship *Judith* for Lond^o ROBERT KINGSLAND
Comander time out

February 28th 1678

PEARSON JOHN in the Ship *Samuell* for London JOHN CLARKE
Comander

March, the third 1678

PIPER W^m in the Ship *begtning* for Virginia, THO: BOSSINGER
Comand^r time out

TICKETS GRANTED

March the third 1678

PERRIN MARGARETT in the ship *Arthur* for Lond^d HENRY COSKER
Comandr security

March the fifth 1678

PERWIDGE JOB in the ship *Expedition* for Virginia JOHN HARDING
Comander time out

March the 13 1678

PILE W^m in the Barq *Susanna* for Carolina HUGH BABEL Comander
time out

March the 21 1678

PARRIS OWEN in the Barq *Joseph* for Saltertudos STEPHEN CLAY
Comandr security

March the 28th 1679

PERWIDGE JOB in the Ship *Endeanor* for London JAMES GILBERT
Comander renewed

Aprill the first 1679

PEAD THOMAS in the Keatch *Swallow* for Road Island JOSEPH HARDY
Comandr time out

Aprill the fifth 1679

PLUMER JOHN in the Barq *May flower* for Providence EDWARD
HUBBERT Comander time out

Aprill the 5th 1679

PENISTON SAMUELL in the Barq *May flower* for Providence EDWARD
HUBBERT Comandr time out

Aprill the 16th 1679

PRIMATT HUMPHRY in the *Honor* for London THO: WARREN
Comandr security

Aprill the 16th 1679

POLEGREEN JOHN in the Ship *Honor* for London THOMAS WARREN
Comander security

Aprill the 22^d 1679

POPE CHARLES in the Ship *Honor* for Lond^o THOMAS WARREN
Comander time out

Aprill the 22^d 1679

PENNIMAN JANE in the Ship *Honor* for London THOMAS WARREN
Comandr time out

Aprill the 25th 1679

PIDDOCK W^m in the Ship *Frcinds Adventure* for London EDW^d BLADES
Comandr time out

Aprill the 28th 1679

POSLETT RICH^d in the Ship *Conclusion* for Lond^o W^m BEEDING Co-
mander time out

May the 2^d 1679

PINKE JOHN in the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID FOGG
Comander time out

May the 8th 1679

PARSONES FRANCIS in the Ship *Concord* for Lond^o JAMES STRUTT
Comandr time out

May the 13th 1679

POTTLE CHRISTOPHER in the Ship *Pink Dymond* for Topsham EZEKIAH
VASS Comand^r time out

May the 14th 1679

PRICE JOHN in the Ship *Bachelor* for Bristol ROGER BAGG Comand^r
time out

May the 19th 1679

PRICE JOHN in the Ship *Bachelor* for Bristol ROGER BAGG Comand^r
time out

May the 19th 1679

FEMMELL THOMAS in the Ship *Rose and Crown* for Lond^o THOMAS
CROFTS Comand^r time out

** June the 16th 1679*

PLATT JOHN in the Ketch *Joseph* for New Yorke ABRAHAM KNOTT
Comand^r time out

June the 17th 1679

PECHEY LAMBERT in the ship *Ruik* for Lond^o W^m TAYLOR Comand^r
time out

June the 28th 1679

PHILLIPS ELIAZER in the Ship *Providence* for Boston TIMOTHY PROUT
Comand^r time out

† July the 22^d 1679

PEARSHOUSE CHESTER in the Ship *Pink Rebecca* for Virginia THO W^{ms}
Comand^r time out

* [In the original the name of R^{ic}ord precedes this; but in order to keep to the alphabetical arrangement I have transposed it among the R's, and to its proper date (see p. 400).]

† [A similar remark applies to the name R^{ic}hard, which stands here in the original (see p. 401).]

TICKETS GRANTED.

397

July the 29th 1679

POOR MILES in the Ketch *Dove* for Antegua JOHN GRAFTON Comand^r
time out

August the 9th 1679

POWELL ARTIUR in the Ship *Friendship* for Lond^o JOHN WILLIAMS
Comand^r

August the 18th 1679

POOR MARY A scrutt belonging to M^r W^m BULKLEY in the Ketch *Neptune* for Virginia JOSEPH KNOTT Comander

August the 19th 1679

PICKFORD ROBERT in the Ketch *Neptune* for Virginia JOSEPH KNOTT
Comand^r time out

September the 1st 1679

POLLARD JOSEPH in the Pinke *Trent* for Boston GEORGE MUNJOY
Comand^r time out

September the 4th 1679

PICKFORD ROBERT in the Ship *Pearle* EDW^d PEIRSON Comand^r for
Lew^d Islands Renewed

September the 8th 1679

PENDLETON MARY in the Ship *Trent* for Boston GEORGE MUNJOY
Comand^r time out

September the 15th 1679

PILSON EDWARD in the Ship *Hope* for New England JOHN PRICE
Comander time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

October the 11th 1679.

PORTMAN CHRISTOPHER in the Sloop *Endeavor* for Carolina THOMAS
SHAW Comand^r time out

October the 11th 1679

POPPLE MAGNUS in the Sloop *Endeavor* for Carolina THOMAS SHAW
Comand^r time out

October the 29th 1679

PARKER JOHN a Seruant belonging to Coll^o CHRISTOPHER CODRING-
TON in the Barq^s *Douc* for Neuis ANTHONY JENOUR Comand^r

October the 29 1679

PAGE JOHN a Seruant belonging to Cqll^o CHIR: CODRINGTON in the
Barq^s *Douc* for Neuis ANTHONY JENOUR Comand

November the 27th 1679

PARRIS OWEN in the Barq^s *Resolution* for Antegua THOMAS GILBERT
Comand^r time out

December the 23^d 1679

PERSIVALL ANDREW in the Ship *Ann e Jane* for Lond^o RICH^d RATT-
FORD Comand^r security.

March the 13th 1678

QUERK JOHN a Servant belonging to THOMAS ALLEN in the Ketch
W^m e Susan for New England RALPH PARKER Comand^r

August the 12th 1679

QUINTYNE RICH^d in the Barq^s *Plantacon* for Carolina ASER SHARPE
Comand^r time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

399

February the 25th 1678

ROSE CHRISTOPHER in the Ship *Patience* for Lond^o THOMAS HUDSON
Comand^r security

February the 27th 1679 [1678]

ROYDON W^m in the *Constant Warwick* Friggott for London Capt RALPH
DELAVAL Comand^r time out

March the 3^d 1678

RYDER SYMON A seruant belonging to GEORGE MOOR in the Ship
Vineyard for Virginia HENRY PERRIN Comand^r

March the third 1678

ROANE BANCKS in the Sloop *Hunter* for Surranam WALTER ASSUEROS
Comand^r time out

March the 12th 1678

ROBINSON ALLEXANDER in the Ship *Ann & Mary* for Antegua JOHN
JOHNSON Comand^r security

March the 21 1678

ROSS WILLIAM in the Ketch *W^m & Susan* for New England RALPH
PARKER Comand^r time out

March the 26: 1679

ROBERTS W^m in the Pinke *Endcauer* for Lond^o JAMES GILBERTS
Comand^r time out

Aprill the 2^d 1679

RIDLEY GEORGE in the Sloop *Rutter* for Jamaica EDW^o DUFFIELD
Comand^r time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

Aprill the 12th 1679

ROW LAWRENCE in the ship *Robert* for Boston NATHAN HAYMAN
Comander time out

Aprill the 19th 1679

ROTH RICH^d in the Ship *Recovery* for New Yorke THOMAS CHINERY
Comander time out

Aprill the 30th 1679

REMNAVNT JAMES and JONE his Wife in the Ship *Industry* for Bristol
JAMES PORTER Comand^r time out

May the 6th 1679

RAINY LUKE A servant belonging to M^r HENRY APLEWHITE in the
Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID FOGG Comand^r

May the 13th 1679

RICHBEL RICHARD in the Ship *Experim^t* for London ALLEN COCK
Comander security

May the 19th 1679

RAVENS-CROFT BENJ^a in the Ship *Rose and Crowne* for Lond^o THOMAS
CROFTS Comand^r time out

May the 20th 1679

REMNAVNT JAMES & JONE in the Ship *New Concord* for Lond^o JAMES
STRUTT Comand^r renewed

**[May the 24th 1679*

RICORD CHARLES in the Ship *Society* for Bristol EDMOND DITTY
Comander time out]

• [This name is entered among the P's in the original, as is the case with RICHARD, JAMES,
at bottom of next page.]

TICKETS GRANTED.

491

May the 28th 1679

RAINSFORD EDWARD in the Ship *W^m e John* for Boston SAMUELL
LEGG Comand^r time out

May the 28th 1679

RUSSELL EDWARD in the Ship *W^m e John* for Boston SAMUELL
LEGG Comand^r time out

May the 28th 1679

RICHBELL ROBERT in the Ship *W^m e John* for Boston SAMUELL LEGG
Comander time out

June the 28th 1679

RICH ROBERT Senior in the Ship *Amity* for London BENJ^a GROVES
Comander time out

July the first 1679

RICHBELL JOHN in the ship *Providence* for Boston TIMOTHY PROUT
Comander security

July the 10th 1679

RULE THOMAS in the Pinke *Rebecca* for Virginia THO: WILLIAMS
Comander time out

July the 17th 1679

RUDGE THOMAS in the Briganteen *Brother's Adventure* for New York
ROBERT DÄRKIN Comand^r security

[July the 21 1679

RICHARD JAMES in the Pinke *Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS WILLIAMS
Comand^r time out]



TICKETS GRANTED.

August the third 1679

RICE JAMES and JOHN in the Ship *Young W^m* for Virginia THOMAS
 CORNISH Comand^r time out

August y^e 15th 1679

RICH ROBERT in the ship *Postilion* for New England JOHN PRAUL
 Comand^r security

August y^e 15th 1679

RUDLE ROBERT in the Ship *John and Henry* for Bristol THOMAS
 CADES Comander time out

September the 4th 1679

ROBOTHAM WILLIAM in the Ship *Joseph* for New Yorke STEPHEN
 CLAY Comand^r a serv^t belonging to Coll^o SAM^l NEWTON

November the third 1679

REDDIN KATHERINE a Serv^t belonging to MARTEN HOPES for
 Jamaica in the Barq^t *Adventure* EDW^d DUFFIELD Comander

January the fourteenth 1678

SLAUGHTER WILLIAM a Serv^t belonging to JOHN JENNINGS in the
 ship *Joseph & Ann* for Carolina SAM^l EUANS Comand^r

January the 14th 168 [1678]

SEBASTIAN in the Ship *Joseph and Ann* for Carolina SAMUEEL
 EVANS Comander security

January the 28th 1678

SMITH PHILLIP in the Ship *James* for New Yorke W^m SWEETLAND
 Comand^r time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

403

February the 11th 1678

SYMONS SAMUELL in the Ship *James* for New Yorke W^m SWEETLAND
Comand^r time out

February the 13: 1678

STOCKLEY JOHN and MARY in the ship *two Brothers* for Jamaica
RICE JEFFERYS Comander time out

February the 13th 1678

SHERWOOD SAMUELL in the ship *Two Brothers* for Jamaica RICE
JEFFERYS Comand^r time out

February the 17th 1678

STEEL MARY in the ship *Merch^t Bonadventure* for London W^m BUCK-
LEY Comand^r time out

February the 25th 1678

SMITH HESTER in the Barq^t *Plantacon* for Carolina ASER-SHARPE
Comand^r time out

March the 8th 1678

STOAKES MICHAELL in the Ship *Society* for Boston WILLIAM GUARD
Comander time out

March the 11th 1678

STACY W in the Ship *Society* for Boston W^m GUARD Comand^r
time out

March the 12th 1678

SMITH EDWARD in the Barq^t *Susannah* for Carolina HUGH HABELL
Comander security

51-2

TICKETS GRANTED.

March the 18th 1678

SANDERS BENJ^a in the Ketch *begining* for New Yorke W^m PLAY
Comand^r time out

March the 26th 1679

STEEL MARY* in the Ship *Supply* for London JOSEPH FREEMAN
Comand^r renewed

March the 29th 1679

SAILES RICH^d in the Ketch *Swallow* for New England JOSEPH
HARDY Comander time out

March the 31st 1679

SEWER JOHN in the ship *John and Thomas* for Providence THOMAS
JENOUR Comander time out

March the 31st 1679

SCOTT BENJ^a in the Ship *Expedition* for Lond^o JOHN HARDING
Comand^r time out

Aprill the first 1679

SMITH W^m in the Ketch *Unity* for Virginia JAMES RAINY Comand^r
time out

Aprill the 3^d 1679

SALT SAMUELL in the Ship *Change* for London W^m KING Comander
time out

Aprill the 12th 1679

SANDIFORD HENRY in the ship *Robert* for Boston NATHAN HAYMAN
Comander time out

* [See under date Feb. 17, in previous page.]

TICKETS GRANTED.

405

April the 15th 1679

SPRANE ALMONS in the Ship *Elizabeth* for Neuus PETER MAJOR
Comandr time out

April the 19th 1679

STEPHENS NATHANIELL in the Ship *Recovery* for New Yorke THOMAS
CHINERY Comander time out

April the 19th 1679

SEDCWICK RALPH in the Ketch *Unity* for Virginia JAMES RAINY
Comander time out

April the 22^d 1679

SPICER SAMUELL in the Ship *Hope* for London JOSEPH BALE
Comander time out

April the 26th 1679

SMITH MARGERETT a Scrwth belonging to THOMAS DONEY in the Ship
Brother's Adienture for New Yorke JN^o SELLECK Comr

April the 28th 1679

SNACKNELL RICH^o in the Ship *Nathan* for Boston W^m CLARKE
Comandr time out

May the 2^d 1679

SOUTHWORTH FRANCIS in the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID
FOGG Comander time out

May the fifth 1679

STAPLETON WALTER in the Ship *Society* for Bristol EDMOND DITTY
Comander time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

May the 10th 1679

STANTON PEARCE in the Barb *Resolution* for Antegua JOHN INGLE-
BEE Comand^r time out

May the 12th 1679

SHORT WALTER in the Ship *Bachelor* for Bristol ROGER BAGG
Comand^r time out

May the 14th 1679

SKAHANE TEIGE in the Ship *Industry* for Bristol JAMES PORTER
Comand^r time out

May the 14th 1679

SMITH ISAAC in the Ship *Supply* for Boston JOHN MELLOWES
Comand^r time out

May the 19th 1679

SANDOME RICH^d in the Ship *Swallow* for Leuerpoole THO WITH-
INGTUN Comand^r time out

May the 20th 1679

SMITH WILLIAM in the Ship *New Concord* for Londⁿ JAMES STRUTT
Comand^r time out

May the 20th 1679

STEPHENS^s SYLVESTER in the Ketch *Nich^s & Rebecca* for New Yorke
NICHOLAS BLAKE Comand^r time out

May the 22^d 1679

SHERLAND JOHN jun^r in the Ship *Prudence and Mary* for Boston
JACOB GREEN Comand^r time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

407

May the 28th 1679

SERFATTY JOSHUA in the Ship *Morning Starr* for Surranam JOHN
UANDERSPIKE Comand^r security

May the 29th 1679

SPARKES SAMUELL in the Ship *W^m e John* for Boston SAM^l LEGG
Comand^r time out

May the 29th 1679

SALTER RICH in the Ketch *W^m e John* for Boston SAM^l LEGG
Comander time out

June the 25th 1679.

SUTTON JOHN in the ship *Prosperous* for Lond^a THOMAS WOOD-
COCK Comand^r time out

July the 9th 1679

SMITH THOMAS in the Ship *Bachelor* for London W^m KNOTT Co-
mander time out

July the 15th 1679

SCOTT THOMAS in the Pinke *Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS WILLIAMS
Comander time out

July the 22^d 1679.

STANNADGE THOMAS in the Pinke *Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS
WILLIAMS Comand^r time out

July the 22^d 1679

STRAUSE ELIAS in the Ship *Experiment* for London THOMAS AUBONY
Comand^r time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

August the 2^d 1679

STONE JOHN in the ship *Bachelors Delight* for Lond^o ROBERT
GREENWAY Comander time out

August the 16th 1679

SEALY HENRY in the Ketch *Neptune* for Virginia JOSEPH KNOTT
Comander time out

August the 16th 1679

SMITH THURLO a Serv^{ant} belonging to HENRY SEALY in the Keatch
Neptune for Virginia JOSEPH KNOTT Comander

September the 16th 1679

STONE GEORGE in the Bark *Blessing* for Bermudos FRANCIS WATLING-
TON Comander security

September the 20th 1679

STANLEY ROBERT in the Ship *Malligo Merch^{ant}* for London ROGER
HOMER Comander time out

September the 22^d 1679

SEAMAN THOMAS in the Ship *Thomas & Sarah* for London JAMES
DAY Comander time out

October the first 1679

SHORT MARTHA in the Ship *Barbados Merch^{ant}* for Virginia JAMES
COCK Comander time out

October the first 1679

SANDFORD JOHN in the Ship *Barbados Merch^{ant}* for Virginia JAMES
COCK Comander time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

409

October the 2^d 1679

SEARLE RICH^d A *Serv^t* belonging to JAMES COATES in the Sloop
Rutter for Jamaica EDW^d DUFFEILD Comand^r

October the 7th 1679

SWINNY THOMAS in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antego CHARLES
KALLAHANE Comander security

October the 29th 1679

SENIOR JACOB in the Barq^t *Douc* for Nevis ANTHONY JENOUR
Comand^r security

October the 29th 1679

SMITH JOHN a *Serv^t* belonging to Coll^o CHRISTOPHER CODRINGTON
in the Barq^t *Douc* for Nevis ANTH^o JENOR

November the 3^d 1679

SWEETING RICH^d in the Barq^t *Adventure* for Jamaica EDWARD
DUFFEILD Comander time out

November the 6th 1679

SIDDY HENRY in the Barq^t *Adventure* for Jamaica EDWARD DUF-
FEILD Comand^r security

November the 7th 1679

SALTER GEORGE in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegua W^d MURPHY
Comand^r time out

November the 29th 1679

SPITTLE ROBERT in the Sloop *Katherine* for Antegua ANDREW GALL
Comand^r time-out

TICKETS GRANTED.

December the 15th 1679

SIDNEY JOHN in the Ship *Lawrell* for Lew^d ROBERT OXE Comand^r
security

December the 22^d 1679

SMITH JOHN in the Ship *Ann and Jane* for Lond^o RICH^d RATT-
FORD Comander time out

December the 27th 1679

SMART JOHN in the ship *Ann & Jane* for Lond^o RICH^d RATT-
FORD Comander security

December 24th 1679

SHERWIN JOHN in the Ship *Ann & Jane* for Lond^o RICH^d RATT-
FORD Comander security

December the 24th 1679

SINDRY JOHN in the ship *Recouery* for Jamaica JAMES BROWNE
Comander time out

December the 30th 1679

SWANLEY ROBERT in the Ship *Ann and Jane* for London RICH^d
RATTFORD Comander time out

December the 31st 1679

SHARPE MARY in the Ship *Recouery* for Jamaica JAMES BROWNE
Comand^r time out

February the 21st 1678

TRAVIS RICHARD in the Ship *Fellowship* for Antegua THOMAS PIM
Comand^r time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

417

March the first 1678.

TIPPIN JOHN in the *Constant Warwick* Friggott for London Cap^t
RALPH DELAVALL Comander time out

Aprill the 11th 1679

TINICO JACOB in the Ketch *W^m and John* for New England JOHN
SANDERS Comander time out

Aprill the 19th 1679

TOOLES MORGAN in the Ship *Freinds Adventure* for London EDWARD
BLADES Comander time out

Aprill the 25th 1679

THORNTON W^m in the ship *Freinds Adventure* for Lond^o EDWARD
BLADES Comander time out

Aprill the 28th 1679

TOWNSEND RICHARD in the Ship *Nathan^l* for Boston W^m CLARKE
Comander time out

Aprill the 29th 1679

TURNER JOHN in the ship *Nathaniell* for Boston W^m CLARKE
Comander time out

May the 10th 1679

TERRY CHRISTOPHER jun^r in the Ship *Experiment* for London
ALLAN COCK Comander time out

May the 24th 1679

THOMAS GEORGE in the Ship *Prudence and Mary* for Boston JACOB
GREEN Comander time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

June the 26: 1679

TEAGE JOHN in the ship *Freindship* for London JOHN WILLIAMS
Comander time out

July the 12th 1679

TOLLO DEMEUEZ LEWIS in the ship *Bachelor* for Lond^o W^m KNOTT
Comander time out

July the 17th 1679

THAYER NATHANIELL in the ship *Society* for Boston W^m GUARD
Comander time out

August the 16th 1679

TURDALL JOHN in the Ketch *Neptune* for Virginia JOSEPH KNOTT
Comandr a Serv^{nt} belonging to HENRY SEALY

September 9th 18th 1679

TAPPER THOMAS in the ship *Malligo Merch^{ant}* ROGER HOMER Co-
mander for London time out

November the 7th 1679

TREMILLS W^m in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegua W^m MURPHY
Comander time out

December the 11th 1679

THORPE JOHN in the ship *Ann and Jane* for London RICH^d RATT-
FORD Comander time out

March the 10th 1678

VINER ANTHONY in the Ship *Jane's* for Antegua PAUL CREAM
Comander time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

413 Y

May the 2^d 1679

VAUX JOHN in the Ship *Rox Buck* for London W^m SHAFTE Co-
mander time out

July the 16th 1679

VERIN NATHANIEL in the *Pink Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS
WILLIAMS Comander time out

November 7th 1679

URQUHART ALEXANDER in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegua W^m
MURPHY Comander time out

December 7th 1679

VERNON PETER in the ship *Ann and Jane* for Londⁿ RICH^d RAT-
FORD Comander security

January the 4th 1678

WILLIAMS MATTHEW in the Ship *Old head* of Kingsale for Leward
ROBERT BARKER Comander time out

February 11th 1678

WILLIS HENRY in the Ship *Dilligence* for Boston JEREMIAH JACSON
Comander time out

February the 17th 1678

WILLS JOHN in the ship *Endeanour* for Virginia ABRAHAM NEWMAN
Comander time out

March the 16th 1678

WELDEN ANTHONY in the Ship *Society* for Boston W^m GUARD
Comander security

TICKETS GRANTED.

March the 12th 1678

WHITELIFF GEORGE in the Ship *Samaritan* for Leverpool VALENTINE
Trim [TRIMMER] Comand^r security

March the 19th 1678

WHITTEE MARY in the Ketch *begining* for New Yorke W^m PLAY
Comand^r time out

March the 19th 1679 [1678]

WRIGHT ROBERT and MARY in the Ketch *begining* for New Yorke
W^m PLAY Comand^r time out

March the 21st 1678

WILKS NATHANIEL in the ship Merch^u *Bonadventure* for London
W^m BUCKLEY Comander security

March the 27th 1679

WRIGHT RICH^d in the Ketch *Mary and Sarah* for Carolina GEORGE
CONOWAY Comand^r time out

March the 31st 1679

WHITEFOOT AMOS in the ship *Robert* for Boston NATHAN HAYMAN
Comand^r time out

Aprill the 10th 1679

WILKINSON DANIELL in the Barq *Resolution* for Providence DANIELL
ACKLIN Comand^r ye said WILKINSON a Seru^u belonging to
ROBERT HALL

Aprill the 15th 1679

WEBSTER HENRY in the ship *Robert* for Boston NATHAN HAYMAN
Comand^r time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

415

April the 1st 1679

WILSE FRANCIS in the ship *London* for London JOSEPH BALL Co-
Comand^r time out

April the 26th 1679

WEBSTER EDWARD in the Ship *Nathan* for Boston W^m CLARKE
Comand^r time out

April the 26th 1679

WILKINS JOHN in the ship *Nathan* for Boston W^m CLARKE
Comander time out

April the 26th 1679

WILLIAMS SYMON in the ship *Francis* for Leward PETER JEFFERYS
Comander security

May the 1st 1679

WHITFIELD MATHEW in the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID
FOGG Comand^r time out

May the 5th 1679

WHEELER W^m in the Sloop *Bachelor* for Leward PETER SWAINE
Comander time out

May the 8th 1679

WINGATT JOHN in the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID FOGG
Comand^r time out

May the 20th 1679

WICKHAM BENJ^m in the Barq^t *Resolution* for Antegoa JOHN INGLEBE
Comand^r security

May the 26th 1679

WHITEING W^m in the ship *Francis and Susan* for Boston PHILLIP
KNELL Comander time out

May the 26th 1679

WATKINS PHILLIP in the ship *Prudence and Mary* for Boston
JACOB GREEN Comander time out

June the 18th 1679

WOLFE EMANUELL in the Ship *Thomas and Susan* for Boston DAVID
EDWARDS Comander security

June the 18th 1679

WOOD JAMES in the ship *Thomas and Susan* for Boston DAVID
EDWARDS Comander time out

July the 15th 1679

WILLSON W^m in the Barq^t *Rebecca* for Virginia THO. WILLIAMS
Comander time out

July the 18th 1679

WELCH EDMOND a Seru^{nt} belonging to JOHN HOPCROFT in the Pink
Rebecca for Virginia THO: W^{ms} Comander

August the first 1679

WHEELER JOHN jun^r in the Ship *Returne* for New Engl^d THOMAS
HARVEY Comander security

August the 1st 1679

WOLFINDEN JEREMIAH in the Sloop *true freindship* for Nevis
CHARLES KALLAHANE Comander time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

417

August y^e 28th 1679

WHEELER CHRISTOPHER in the Ship *Robert* for London RICH^d COCK
Comander security

September the first 1679

WICKHAM ELIZ^a in the Sloop *John e Francis* for Antegua JOHN
HOWARD Comander time out

September the first 1679

WESTBURY THOMAS in the Ship *Barbados Merch^t* for Lew^d Islands
EDWARD GRIFFIN Comand^r time out

September the 3^d 1679

WATLINGTON MARY in the Sloop *John e Frances* for Antegua
JOHN HOWARD Comand^r time out

September the 16th 1679

WEAVER THOMAS in the Ship *Mallego Merch^t* for London ROGER
HOMER Comander time out

September y^e 22 1679

WOODCOCK THO: in the Ship *Thomas e Sarah* for Lond^e JAMES
DAY Comand^r time out

October the 6th 1679

WICKHAM THOMAS in the Sloop *True freindship* for Antegoa
CHARLES KALLAHANE Comand^r security

October y^e 7th 1679

WAL^r SAMUELL in the Sloop *true freindship* for Antegua CHARLES
KALLAHANE Comand^r security

October y^e 8th 1679

WILLOUGHBY OLIVER in the Sloop *Affrica* for Antegoa ANTHONY
BURGESS Comand^r security

TICKETS GRANTED.

October y^e 17th 1679
 WILDE W^m in the Ship *Happy Returne* for Lond^o ISAAC RAND
 Comand^r time out

October y^e 24th 1679
 WAINWRIGHT JAMES in the ship *Happy Returne* for London ISAAC
 RAND Comand^r time out

November y^e first 1679
 WHITEHEAD JOSEPH in the Ship *Three Brothers* for New Yorke PETER
 BOSS Comand^r security

Novemb^r y^e 7th 1679
 WILLIAMS ARTHUR in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegua W^m MURPHY
 Comand^r time out

Decemb^r y^e 6th 1679
 WARNER NATHANIELL in the Sloop *Unity* for Jamaica LAWRENCE
 SLUCE Comand^r time out

May the 2^d 1679
 YATES THOMAS A Seru^m belonging to FRAN: SOUTHWORTH in the
 Keatch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID FOGG Comd.

July y^e 18th 1679
 YOUNG MATHEW in the Pink *Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS WIL-
 LIAMS Comand^r time out

Novemb^r y^e 4th 1679
 YARWOOD THOMAS in the Barq^{ue} *Endeavor* for Carolina THOMAS SHAW
 Comand^r time out

Total of Men 523

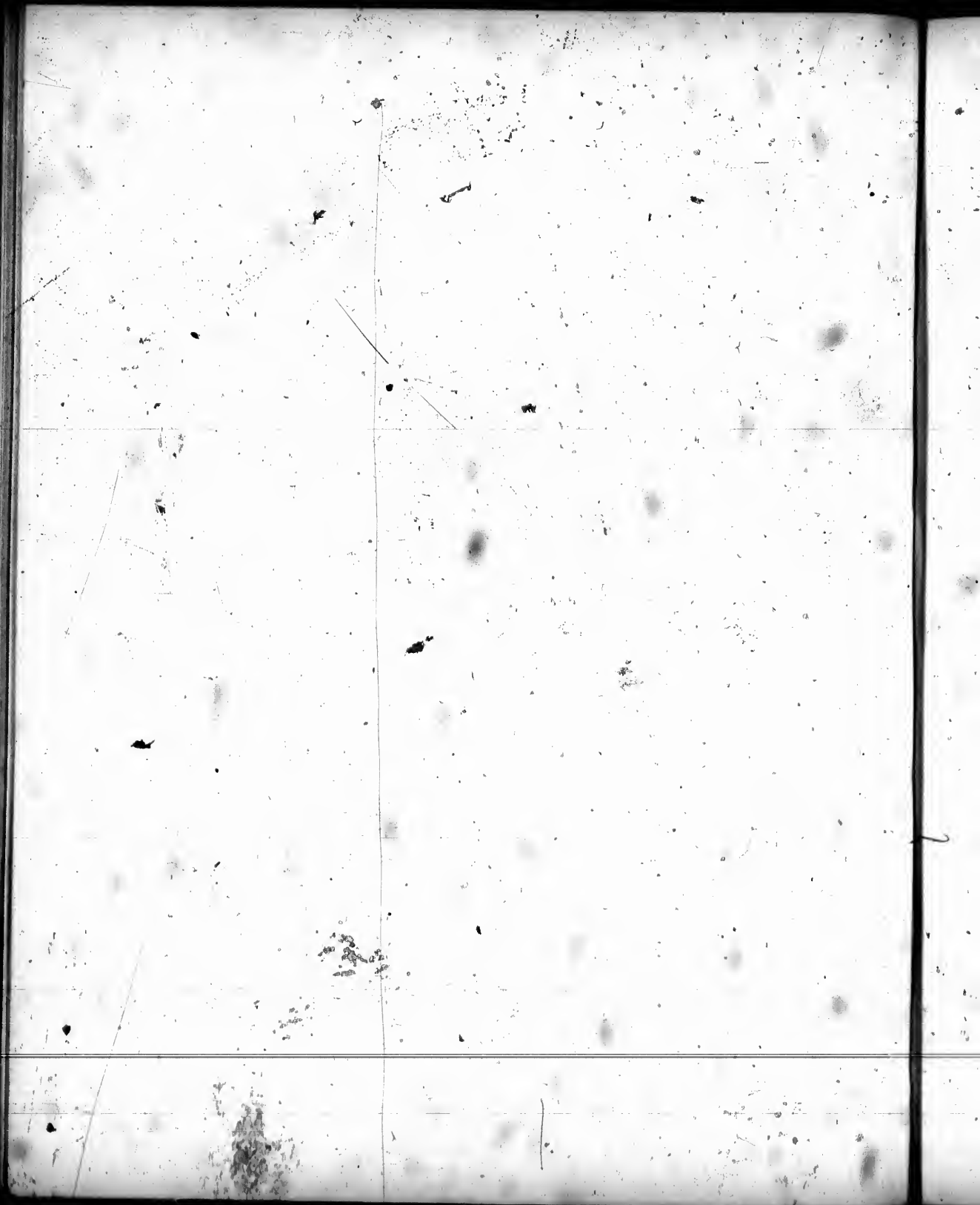
Total of Women 60

In all 583

BARBADOES.

PARISH REGISTERS:— BIRTHS AND DEATHS,
LISTS OF INHABITANTS, LANDED PROPRIETORS,
SERVANTS, &c.

[1678—1679.]





[PARISH REGISTERS.]

BARBADOS

*The Parish of
St Michaels.*

BAPTISMS.

1678

- March 31. JOICE y^e daughter of CHARLS & MARGARET YATES.
THOMAS y^e Son of HENRY & ANNE SMITH.
- April 2. ESTHER y^e daughter of FRANCIS & ELISABETH HALL.
16. MARY y^e daughter of CALEB & ELISABETH POWELL.
25. MARY y^e daughter of JANE SCOT.
LOVEL y^e Son of JOHN & ELINOR HOBSCRAFT.
JANE y^e daughter of JONE DAVIS.
- May 3. MARY y^e daughter of WILLIAM & MARY STANDON.
7. SUSANNA y^e daughter of JOHN & ANNE HALL.
15. WILLIAM y^e Son of STEVEN & MARGARET LANSDALE.
19. MARY y^e daughter of FRANCES & KATHARINE HARDING.
DAVID y^e Son of JOHN & ELISABETH MURRAL.
19. JOHN y^e Son of RICHARD & ELISABETH PERKIN.
EDWARD y^e Son of THOMAS & KATHARINE PROUT.
20. EDWARD y^e Son of EDWARD & HANNAH MATTHEWS.
28. RICHARD y^e Son of Maj THOMAS JELLY & MARY his Wife.
- June 3. MARGARET y^e daughter of M^r JOHN CRISP & SARAH his wife.

1678.

- June. 9. WILLIAM y^e Son of WILLIAM & MARGARET STICKLAND.
 ELISABETH y^e daughter of JOHN & ELISABETH GOSNELL.
 KATHARIN y^e daughter of JOHN & ANN WILLIAMS,
 Christian Negroes.
16. ELISABETH y^e daughter of JOHN & MARY SMITH.
 MARY y^e daughter of JOHN & MARY SMITH.
20. ANDREW y^e Son of ANDREW & SARAH GODFREY.
24. ARTHUR y^e Son of RICHARD & SARAH MENDAM.
25. PETRONILIA y^e daughter of GEORGE & ELISABETH PARR.
28. ANN y^e daughter of THOMAS & ELISABETH CLARK.
- July. 13. HANNAH y^e daughter of Dr JOHN SPRINGHAM, & SARAH
 his wife.
26. JANE y^e daughter of Mr SAMUEL SHENTON & GRACE his wife.
- August. 9. WILLIAM y^e Son of STEPHEN & MARGARET LANDSDALE.
19. MARY y^e daughter of NICHOLAS & ELISABETH MAYNARD.
 LAKE y^e Son of Capt WILL MARSHAL.
21. CLEMENS y^e Son of ROBERT & REBECCA LANIERE.
25. ELISABETH y^e daughter of JOHN & SUSANNA NEWPORT.
- September. 7. FRANCES y^e daughter of Mr ROBERT CODRINGTON &
 ELISABETH his Wife.
8. WILLIAM y^e Son of ROBERT & MARY ELLIS.
22. HANNAH y^e daughter of JOHN & MARY LISWEL.
26. THOMAS y^e Son of RICHARD & ELEN WHITE.
28. DAVID y^e Son of HUGH & JANE DAVIS.
- October. 7. CHRISTOPHER y^e Son of Major JOHN HALLET & MARY
 his Wife.
13. JOHN y^e Son of JOHN & MARGARET AWMAN.
 EDWARD y^e Son of BRASIER & REBECCA BENFIELD.
14. ELISABETH y^e daughter of Mr THOMAS PIERCE & ELISA-
 BETH his Wife.
20. MARY y^e daughter of Mr JOHN SMITH & PHILIPPA his Wife.
 SARAH y^e daughter of SAMUEL & SARAH his Wife *PERROT.
- November. 3. MARY y^e daughter of THOMAS & ANN KANNIDAY.

* [Thus crossed through in the original.]

1678.

- November. 10. PETER, alias THOMAS y^e Son of ROBERT & JANE PORTER.
 11. JONATHAN y^e Son of JONATHAN & SARAH PEACH.
 14. EDWARD y^e Son of M^r NATHANIEL BRANCKER & MARY
 his Wife.
 17. ELISABETH y^e daughter of JACOB & PRISCILLA ALLEN.
- December. 8. RICHARD y^e Son of JOHN & MARY BUTCHER.
 12. FRANCIS y^e Son of M^r FRANCIS BOND & ELISABETH his
 Wife.
 13. WILLIAM y^e Son of WILLIAM & ANN PARIS.
 15. THOMAS y^e Son of DANIEL & ELISABETH FRISEL.
 17. ELISABETH y^e daughter of M^r WILLIAM BARNES & SARAH
 his Wife.
 22. ANN y^e daughter of NICHOLAS & DORCAS WILLOUGHBY.
 27. JOHN y^e Son of STEPHEN & ELISABETH CORNISH.
 ANN y^e daughter of JOHN & MARY HARWOOD.
- January. 1. WILLIAM y^e Son of WILLIAM & MARGARET ROPER.
 JOHN y^e Son of LAWRENCE & MARY ENGLAND.
 8. THOMAS y^e Son of M^r THOMAS FERGUSSON & ELISABETH
 his Wife.
 9. THOMAS y^e Son of JOHN & ELISABETH WILLIS.
 12. KATHARIN y^e daughter of M^r JOHN SUTTON & MARY
 his Wife.
 14. CHARLS y^e Son of CHARLS CAVENAUGH.
 20. NICHOLAS y^e Son of ARCHIBALD & FRANCES MACQUIN.
 22. JOHN y^e Son of HILLIARD HOLDIF & FRANCES his Wife.
- February. 6. DOROTHY & THOMASIN y^e daughters of Capt. THOMAS
 MORRIS & SARAH his Wife.
 ROGER y^e Son of M^r ROGERS & MARY his Wife.
 9. ELISABETH y^e daughter of M^r GEORG CIENEY & MARY
 his Wife.
 23. SAMUEL y^e Son of FRANCIS & MARY THATCHER.
 27. ELISABETH y^e daughter of ROGER COWLEY Esq. &
 SUSANNA his Wife.
- March. 6. FRANCIS y^e Son of Capt. FRANCIS BURTON & JUDITH his
 Wife.

1678.

- March 13. SARAH y^e daughter of CHARLS & MARTHA LEIGH.
 19. REBECCA y^e daughter of NICHOLAS PRIDEAUX & REBECCA
 his Wife.
 22. FRANCES y^e daughter of M^r JOHN OGILBY & ELISABETH
 his Wife.
 — 23. ANN y^e daughter of DANIEL & BARBARA LAWRENCE.
 1679 30. JAMES y^e Son of JOHN & ELENOR FITZGERARD.
 JOHN y^e Son of JOHN & SUSANNA CRAG.
 April 13. CORNELIUS y^e Son of JOHN & SUSANNA MACKENNY.
 14. ABRAHAM y^e Son of THOMAS & MARY HAWKINS.
 19. ALICE y^e daughter of THOMAS & BRIDGET JOHNSON.
 25. JOSEPH y^e Son of GEORG & HANNAH OATS.
 May 13. GILES y^e Son of GILES & MARY ELDRIDG.
 June 3. JOHN y^e Son of M^r JOHN STEWARD & MARGARET his Wife.
 4. THOMAS y^e Son of MARY KING.
 8. JOHN y^e Son of ANTHONY & ELISABETH SULLIVANT.
 16. MATTHEW y^e Son of FRANCIS & THOMASIN CHRISTIAN.
 22. THOMAS y^e Son of JOHN & JANE JANES.
 JOHN y^e Son of THOMAS & JANE WEST.
 July 15. WILLIAM y^e Son of WILLIAM & ELISABETH HERBERT.
 24. ELISABETH ERPEY.
 25. THOMAS y^e Son of DANIEL & SARAH GUN.
 MARY y^e daughter of MARTHA TURNER.
 27. EDWARD y^e Son of JEFFRY & PRISCILLA BATLEY.
 29. HENRY y^e Son of ANN SMITH, Wid.
 August 5. ELISABETH y^e daughter of M^r RICHARD BUNNY and
 HANNAH his Wife.
 10. TIMOTHY y^e Son of TIMOTHY & MARGARET ENNYS
 NICHOLAS y^e Son of NICHOLAS & MARGARET MORREL.
 DARBY y^e Son of LANTHIL & MARY HALLOWAY.
 17. SUSANNA y^e daughter of ROBERT & ELISABETH PAIN.
 ELISABETH y^e daughter of JOHN & MARGARET TINE.
 22. EDWYN y^e Son of EDWYN STEED Esq^r & CALIA his Wife.
 26. MUNDUSIA y^e daughter of JOHN & ELISABETH SMITH.
 28. ELISABETH y^e daughter of M^r ROBERT & SUSANNA BECKLES.

1679.

- September. 2. MARY y^e daughter of ANDREW & MARY MAIN.
 5. WILLIAM y^e Son of LEONARD & ANN ROBINSON.
 10. ESTHER y^e daughter of EDMUND & ELISABETH MORGAN.
 12. GEORG y^e Son of Capt. FRANCIS BURTON & JUDITH his Wife.
 21. ELISABETH & MARGARET y^e daughters of M^r BENJAMIN
 & MARGARET MATSON.
 25. MARGARET y^e daughter of M^r THOMAS & MARGARET DOD.

107.

BARBADOS

*The Parish of
S^t Michaels.***B**URIALS.

1678

- March 26th JOHN SWAN Master of y^e *Hope* of Amsterdam.
 28. M^r WILLIAM FLETCHER.
 30. FRANCIS BOY'S child.
 31. FRANCIS VARNAM.
 April. 1. WILLIAM FELLOW.
 2. VRSULA GREY.
 ROSE FORD.
 3. ALICE y^e daughter of HENRY & MARY LELAM.
 ROGER JONES from y^e Almshous.
 4. MARTHA CLAY.
 8. EDWARD ROBERTS.
 M^r ROBERT RAMSEY.
 14. JOHN HUGHES.
 15. JONE ALLEN a Widdow.
 16. WILLIAM TRUSDAL.
 HENRY JENNISON.
 17. M^r THOMAS PARIS, Merch^t
 WILLIAM MILLER.

54

1678.

- April. 18. MARY y^e daughter of CALEB & ELISABETH POWEL.
 19. AGNES y^e daughter of M^r THOMAS FORRESTER & JANE
 his Wife.
 MARGARET y^e daughter of RICHARD & ELISABETH
 RICHARDSON.
 22. ELISABETH y^e daughter of JOHN, & JANE CARN.*
 HANNAH y^e wife of JOHN WADE.
 MARGARET, a distracted Woman.
 24. RALPH WARNER.
 WILLIAM FERRIMAN.
 27. KATHARINE MILLER.
 M^r HECTOR STEVENS.
 28. PATRIC KILHAMMY.
 29. SUSANNA WITHERS.
 May. 4. EDMUND JOY.
 5. M^r JOHN JONES chief Mate of y^e *Arany Marchant* M^r JOHN
 HALL, M^r
 SUSANNA STEDMAN.
 THOMAS y^e Son of HENRY & ANN SMITH.
 6. SUSANNA ROSE.
 7. GEORG HILL.
 9. THOMAS STEVENS Gunner of y^e *Thomas & Susan* of
 London, GEORG PYE Commander.
 11. JANE y^e Wife of Capt. HENRY HAWLEY.
 13. THOMAS WALKER.
 15. JOHN ROBINSON.
 16. HUMILITY HOBBS, from y^e Almshous.
 18. JONE WILEY.
 20. ANDREW WOOD.
 JOHN WASHURN.
 DANIEL SULLIVANT.
 THOMAS ENGLISH, from y^e Almshous.
 21. SARAH BUNTING.
 EDWARD RUSSEL, from y^e Almshous.

* [Seems to have been originally written CORN, and then altered to CARN.]

1678.

- May. 22. EDWARD MATTHEWS.
 27. THOMAS JAMES.
 28. JOHN HOLLIN.
 29. JOHN WILLIAMS, from y^e prison.
 31. KATHARINE y^e daughter of DENIS & ALICE DAYLEY.
- June. 4. WILLIAM RAYNER,
 5. MARY COPELAND.
 15. HUMPHREY ROSSER.
 17. ELISABETH y^e daughter of URSULA PEASE.
 19. THOMAS BAL.
 20. ROBERT HORTON Mate to WILLIAM SHACKERLY.
 HENRY GRIFFIN.
 21. JOHN y^e Son of M^r THOMAS WARNER & ANN his Wife.
 THOMAS * a Serv^t to L. Col. JOHN CODRINGTON.
 MARY y^e daughter of JOHN & JUDITH SMITH.
 MARY JACKSON.
 25. ARTHUR y^e Son of RICHARD & SARAH MENDAM.
 28. JOHN y^e Son of ANN AUSTIN, Widdow.
 29. ANN y^e daughter of THOMAS & ELISABETH CLARK.
 PHILLIP LE VOH.
 ROGER y^e Son of THOMAS & LETITIA CLARK.
 GEORG y^e Son of GEORG & ELISABETH DODSON.
- July 3. JOHN FILKS, a Serv^t to RICHARD WHITING.
 KATHARIN MORRIS.
 5. NOAH FLETCHER.
 7. JOHN WILSON.
 8. JAMES REYNOLDS.
 SAMUEL PEACOCK, mate of y^e Africa C. JOHN HURLOCK
 Com^{dr}.
 9. DAVID ROGERS.
 10. JOHN DAN.
 12. FRANCES y^e daughter of M^r JOHN OGILSBY & ELISABETH
 his Wife

* [Blank in original.]

1678.

- July 13. Two daughters of JOHN PEARSON, infants.
15. GUALTER GRIFFIN.
15. MARGARET SULLIVANT.
16. ALICE yda ughter of M^r ROBERT CODRINGTON.
KATHARIN HOSKINS.
17. MARGARET ADAUDLY.
HENRY OVERBURY.
20. RICHARD HUGHES.
BENJAMIN MIDDLETON, an Infant.
21. ISABELLA LEVANT.
22. ANN SMAL.
EDMUND SHIP.
24. An Irishwoman.
27. ELISABETH FEE.
28. M^r WILLIAM DAVIS Citisen & Merchant of London.
29. RICHARD HOWES.
30. WILLIAM ASTIN.
- August. 1. Capt. THOMAS BROWN, from y^e Almshous.
ANTHONY HALL.
2. DANIEL NEAL, from y^e Almshous.
3. MARTHA NEAL.
RICHARD MENDAM, a child.
5. MARGARET BLAND.
WILLIAM BUNNEL.
7. MARY CONNET.
M^r SARAH FRITH.
9. JOHN TAYLOR.
12. ELISABETH GUY.
14. M^r THOMAS LARKHAM.
16. MARY HORN, Widdow.
ANDREW, from y^e Almshous.
ALICE TOWNSEND.
17. MARY WHITE.
WILLIAM LEIGH y^e Son of CHARLS & MARTHA LEIGH.
19. JOHN RADFORD.

1678.

- August. 19. SARAH COOK.
EDWARD CHAMBERLAIN.
20. M^r RICHARD DUTTON.
BARTHOLOMEW JONES.
22. ALEXANDER HILGROVE.
26. THOMAS WILLIAMS.
MARY HACKWOOD.
28. LAKE y^e Son of Capt. WILLIAM MARSHAL.
30. ELISABETH y^e daughter of JOHN & SUSANNA NEWPORT.
31. RALPH HENLY.
- September. 1. HENRY BANKS.
MARY SMITH.
4. KATHARIN CRADDOCK.
5. LAWRENCE PETERSON.
7. SUSANNA MOVSE.
8. SAMUEL JONES.
A Child of DANIEL & MARGARET SUILLIVANT.
FRANCES y^e daughter of ROBERT & ELISABETH CODRINGTON
10. ANN MARSHAL.
12. JANE y^e Wife of ROBERT HOLMAN.
15. ELISABETH y^e Wife of JOHN PEERS, Esq.
19. NICHOLAS BREWER.
21. THOMAS HOG.
22. HAGAR a Christian Negro.
ELISABETH PIERCE.
25. HANNAH y^e daughter of M^r BERNARD SCKENKEN.
RALPH y^e Son of CHRISTOPHER & JANE SMITH.
26. ROBERT ALDRIDGE.
28. M^r EDWARD BUSHEL Merch^t.
HUGH DAVIS.
29. NICHOLAS CONEY.
30. M^r PICKERING.
JONE PERRY.
- October. 1. JONE y^e wife of CHRISTOPHER HODGES.
ELISABETH y^e daughter of ROBERT & ELISABETH WEBSTER.

1678.

- October. 2. M^r THOMAS ORESBY.
 3. M^r HUGH STONE.
 ROBERT READING.
 ELISABETH WEBSTER.
 9. ROGER y^e Son of ROGER COWLEY Esq^r & SUSANNA his
 Wife.
 ANN y^e Wife of THOMAS HATTON.
 10. MARY y^e Wife of PATRIC GOLANE.
 13. ANN y^e daughter of JOHN SMITH.
 MARGARET y^e Wife of ROBERT CHANDLER.
 14. JOHN HART.
 15. DEARMAN SULLIVANT, out of prison.
 16. CHRISTOPHER y^e Son of Major JOHN HALLET & MARY
 his wife.
 17. JOHN LOCKTON.
 JANE ELLIOT.
 19. SAMUEL OKELLY.
 21. MARY y^e daughter of WILLIAM RICHARDSON.
 23. JAMES BAYNS.
 JOHN KELLEY from y^e Almshous.
 24. ELISABETH BLANCHFLOWER.
 THOMAS MARSHAL.
 31. M^r JOSEPH RUMSBY from y^e prison.
 WILLIAM SHIRLEY.
- November. 1. SARAH BLACKMAN.
 JOHN y^e Son of WILLIAM & DORCAS MORRIS.
 3. SUSANNA y^e daughter of HENRY & ANN BUNTING.
 4. JOHN y^e Son of JOHN & ELISABETH MURRIL.
 5. ELISABETH HUNT.
 6. GEORG ELLIOT.
 7. ZECHARIAH DUNSTHORP.
 15. KATHARIN y^e Wife of DANIEL ONEAL.
 16. MARY y^e Wife of ABEL DEAN.
 18. JOHN y^e Son of JOHN BAILY & JANE CONNER.
 19. MARY y^e Wife of M^r RICHARD TUDOR.

1678.

- November. 23. MARY y^e Wife of JOHN BRUSH.
 24. M^r THOMAS DONNET.
 26. THOMAS GRANT.
 ANNA HENRY y^e daughter of ANTHONY HENRY.
 27. WILLIAM y^e Son of JOHN & ANN SHREWSBURY.
 30. JAMES JONAS.
- December. 2. ELISABETH SMITH.
 ROBERT CLARK.
 3. GEORG POET.
 5. FRANCIS PETERSON.
 6. M^r JOSEPH FUSSEY.
 14. HANNAH HARRIS.
 WILLIAM BROUGHTON.
 12. ELISABETH y^e daughter of MARY TANNER.
 15. JANE DAVIS.
 16. JOHN WALKER.
 17. MARY y^e daughter of WILLIAM BLACKMAN.
 A poor woman from D^e DE VILLERMARSK.
 19. PHOEBE y^e Wife of M^r WILLIAM CAPS.
 24. THOMAS y^e Son of THOMAS & JANE PARIS.
 25. ANN y^e Wife of M^r JOSEPH WARREN.
 26. ABIGAIL y^e Wife, and ELISABETH y^e daughter of THOMAS
 COOPER.
 29. NATHANIEL LANE.
 ELISABETH MACKARTER.
 30. BENJAMIN GODBEHERE.
- January. 4. WILLIAM PARSONS.
 HENRY FERN.
 ROBERT GILBERT.
 10. BENJAMIN y^e Son of BENJAMIN & AMEY JONES.
 11. EDWARD MACKLOCHLIN.
 ELISABETH y^e Wife of JOHN ADAMS, alias ADAMSON.
 12. ELISABETH y^e Wife of CHRISTOPHER BANCROFT.
 JOHN HORTON.
 ELISABETH RUMLEY.

178.

- January. 14. M^r BARNET y^e Wife of M^r WILLIAM BARNET.
 15. M^r EDWARD CRISP, Merch^t
 CHARLS y^e Son of CHARLS CAVENAUGH.
 17. DAVID MAYO.
 30. SAMUEL COLLINS.
 31. CORNELIUS SULLIVANT.
- February. 4. DAVID MILLER.
 6. JOHN y^e Son of M^r JOHN HAM & SUSANNA his Wife.
 BERNARD CORNELIUS, a Norman belonging to y^e *Endeavor*
 of N. England, SAM. SMITH, Com^r
 9. EDWARD BERRIDG.
 10. ELISABETH y^e daughter of EDWARD & JONE GISLINGHAM.
 12. MARGARET y^e Wife of PETER BEAL.
 13. REBECCA y^e daughter of ROBERT & GRACE GRIFFITH.
 14. ANN PATRIC Serv^t to SUSAN HALL.
 BARBARA y^e daughter of MARY TAILOR.
 15. EDWARD FARTHING belonging to y^e *Endeavor* of London.
 JAMES GILBERT Com^r
 20. MARY y^e daughter of M^r JOHN SMITH & PHILIPPA his Wife.
 JAMES y^e Sbn of ROGER & SARAH DYER.
 21. MICHAEL ROGERS, belonging to his M^{tes} Frigat, y^e *Europa*,
 Capt. WILL. LONG Com^r
 26. JOHN BUCKLY Serv^t to M^r BROOKS.
 27. JONATHAN y^e Son of THOMAS & SARAH ELLARCE.*
 28. JOHN RICHARDSON.
- March 3. GEORG ADSON.
 6. HENRY SMITH.
 9. JONATHAN y^e Son of ROBERT & ELISABETH PAIN.
 10. WILLIAM ROSE.
 ELISABETH BROWN.
 ELISABETH TESTER.
 12. GEORG BRADLEY.
 13. ELISABETH y^e daughter of MUES WALFORD.
 21. MARY LETHERLAND.

* [This name may be read ELLARCE.]

1679.

March. 26. WALTER BUSH.

28. Capt. ANDREW RICHES Com^d of y^e *White Fox* of London,
& his Son SAMUEL RICHES, who were both killd by
y^e bursting of a gun.31. JACOB BASTIONS, Serv^t to M^r LATIMER RICHARDS of
St Georges.

April. 1. JAMES FOWLER.

GRISSEL ALLEN.

2. ELISABETH WILSON, from y^e almshous.SARAH y^e daughter of CHARLS & MARTHA LEIGH.

5. RICHARD THOROGOOD.

12. JOHN SUTTON.

14. ZEBULON y^e Son of M^r JOHN CUNNINGHAM & ANN his Wife.

ELISABETH ELLIOT, Widdow.

15. THOMAS y^e Son of DANIEL & ELISABETH FRISSEL.

17. THOMAS STRANFELLOW.

ELISABETH WILLIAMS.

18. ELISABETH y^e daughter of STEPHEN & MARY WILSON.20. MARY y^e Wife of M^r JOSEPH SMITH, Merch^t.

CORNELIUS MACKELLY.

21. ELISABETH DICK.

STEPHEN y^e Son of JOHN LIZARD.

22. ELISABETH BEACHAM.

WILLIAM AVERY.

24. HENRY GITLY.

26. MARY UNDERWOOD.

27. THOMAS FERRIMAN.

May. 1. JOSEPH y^e Son of GEORG & HANNAH OATS.

2. EDWARD LEEK.

GEORG SPAR.

3. JOHN BRUNCOCK.

4. ELIAS BLACKWELLER.

6. ANN TROWSDALE.

THOMAS BOON.

1679.

- May. 7. M^r ROBERT BLAKE.
 9. MARY y^e Wife of DENIS COCKLIN.
 15. HUMPHREY KELLEY.
 JANE ATKINS.
 M^r GREGORY HALLET.
 23. ANN RAYMENT.
 24. TEAG MULLINS.
 ROBERT DANES.
 25. PHILLIS y^e Wife of JOHN KINGSTON.
 29. JOHN JONES
 30. JAMES y^e Son of M^r WILLIAM BOWEN.
 31. M^r JOHN GILLIARD of y^e *Guianabo* of London, SAM.
 JONES Com^r
- June. 1. SAGE y^e Wife of JAMES ANDREWS.
 ELISABETH y^e Wife of THOMAS LAMBERT.
 RICHARD HENDY of y^e *Coast Frigate*, Capt. VARLOW, Com^r
 2. SUSAN y^e wife of EDWARD WALKER.
 ISAAC HOGDON.
 GEORG POTTER.
 3. PRUDENCE y^e wife of M^r GEORG PEARSON.
 4. EDWARD REEVS.
 M^r WILLIAM BRAG.
 5. ARTHUR Serv^t to JOHN RICHARDSON.
 7. JOYCE y^e daughter of EDENDEN.
 8. Capt. HENRY HAWLEY.
 9. ANN y^e Wife of HENRY BRADLEY.
 11. HENRY KIRBY, a Seaman.
 WILLIAM WATSON of y^e *Ruth*, THEOPHILUS POMEROY, Com^r
 ISAAC COLE belonging to a Guiney-ship, JEHU HAL Com^r
 12. JOHN y^e Son of ANTHONY & ELISABETH SULLIVANT.
 ANN y^e Wife of THOMAS HENWOOD.
 13. ELISABETH y^e Wife of M^r EDWARD PARIS.
 16. JOHN BROWN of y^e *Friendship*, JOHN WILLIAMS Com^r
 17. THOMAS ATKINS.
 18. ELISABETH TAGGARD.

1679.

- June. 19. RICHARD MAY.
 20. NICHOLAS FRANCKLIN.
 21. SARAH y^e daughter of M^r GABRIEL MORGAN & MARY
 his Wife.
 23. WILLIAM MANSFIELD.
 24. M^r RICHARD PIERCE.
 KATHARIN CARVIS.
 EDWARD y^e Son of EDWARD WALKER.
 27. ROBERT LANE, from y^e almshous.
 28. BARN S PASTOR.
 MATTHEW BENTHAM, Serv^t to L.Col. CODRINGTON.
 29. SARAH BLACKWELLER.
 30. ANTHONY HAYLEY.
 July. 2. ELISABETH y^e daughter of GABRIEL & MARY MORGAN.
 3. Capt. EVAN MORGAN.
 4. Capt. WILLIAM LONG, Com^r of his M^{tes} Ship y^e *Europa*,
 buried in y^e Sea.
 6. GRACE HARVEY, Widdow.
 7. MARY y^e Wife of THOMAS STRATTON.
 8. JOHN DICK.
 JOHN BUCKLY, from y^e almshous.
 9. GABRIEL MORGAN.
 DAVID FOGG, from y^e almshous.
 M^r THOMAS BALDWIN.
 11. JANE y^e Wife of HENRY KARVIS.
 M^r JOHN CUNNINGHAM.
 12. M^r EDMUND DAWSON.
 13. TIMOTHY GARMAN.
 14. CASSANDRA y^e wife of EDWARD WILLIAMS.
 M^r JOHN COTTON.
 15. JANE BAGGET.
 ROBERT y^e Son of JANE DEMPSTER, Widd.
 17. JANE WARD.
 18. JOHN ROBERTS, from y^e prison.

1679.

July 18. PETER GASCOIGN.

19. MARY BUCKLY.

MARTIN SMITH.

PHILLIP BRIAN.

21. RICHARD VANLANG.

SARAH ABBEY.

WILLIAM BUNNEY, from y^e almshous.

ELENOR daughter of MARY BRIAN, Widd.

22. MARY MORRIS a Christian Negro.

PHILIPPA y^e Wife of M^r JOHN SMITH, Mercht.23. S^r THOMAS WARNER, K^t

24. GEORG SMITH, a Trumpetter to C. ROBINSON.

25. MARY y^e daughter of JOHN WOODLAND.M^r JOHN RICHARDSON.

26. WILLIAM ABRAHAM.

JOHN y^e Son of MARY WOODYARD.

27. NATHANIEL THOMAS.

August 4. WILLIAM ANDERSON.

ANN y^e wife of PATRIC CAMPEL.SARAH y^e daughter of C. JOHN JOHNSON & SARAH his Wife.

5. EDWARD PARSONS.

6. FRANCIS y^e son of C. FRANCIS BURTON & JUDITH his Wife.

7. JOHN VINCENT.

8. ELISABETH y^e daughter of M^r RICHARD & HANNAH BUNNY.

Col. GEORG THORNBURGH.

9. RALPH MONTREVERS.

JAMES DODSWORTH.

JOHN WILLIAMSON.

15. MARY y^e Wife of M^r JOHN COCK.

THOMAS BANKS.

17. ELISABETH FREEMAN.

M^r GULLIVER.18. ISAAC y^e Son of ANTHONY SANDS.

DANIEL LAWRENCE.

1679.

- August. 18. JANE, from y^e almshous.
 JAMES, ditto.
 19. ELISABETH DICK.
 20. TEAG CONNER.
 21. ELISABETH JEFFRYS.
 MANUS CALLEN.
 23. MARY y^e Wife of JOHN WORSAM, Esq^r
 26. JOHN BAL.
 27. ELISABETH y^e daughter of M^r WILLIAM BARNS & SARAH
 his Wife.
 28. THOMAS STRAFFORD.
 CHARLS HARRISON.
 MUNDUSIA y^e daughter of JOHN & ELISABETH SMITH.
- September. 2. CICILY y^e Wife of JOHN MILES.
 4. ESTHER y^e daughter of FRANCIS & ELISABETH HAL.
 5. M^s JULIAN NELSON Widd. aged 92 years.
 6. M^r ROBERT PALMER aged 95 years.
 JOHN GREENWOOD.
 JANE DEMPSTER.
 Capt. THOMAS CRUTCHFIELD Com^d of y^e Lisbon Merch^t of
 London.
 11. EDWARD HARDING aged 70 & odd years,
 DOROTHY SUTTON.
 12. JOSEPH y^e Son of JOSEPH & MARGARET SALMON.
 14. NICHOLAS BARNWEL from M^r REYNOLDS'S.
 16. DANIEL OREE, from y^e almshous.
 ESTHER MORGAN.
 ELISABETH ERPEY.
 MARTIN SWAIN.
 17. THOMAS SMITH.
 18. MARY y^e Wife of JOHN HARE.
 19. ALICE y^e Wife of THOMAS FOLINSBY.
 20. M^r HENRY TURPIN aged 87 years.
 23. KATHARIN CARYL.

1679.

September. 24. M^r EDWARD PRESTON.GEORG y^e Son of Capt. FRANCIS BURTON & JUDITH, his
Wife.

25. ALEXANDER MACKRERY from L.Col. JELLY'S.

ELISABETH RUL.

RICHARD y^e Son of RICHARD & JONE ELLIOT.26. SUSANNA y^e daughter of M^r THOMAS & SUSANNA
REYNOLDS.

WILLIAM LAWLESS, out of prison.

27. JOHN COOPER.

29. JOHN y^e Son of M^r THOMAS & JANE FORRESTER.

421.

Año: 1680

BARBADOS.

X LIST of the Inhabitants in and about the Towne of St^t Michaells
with their children hired Seruants, Prentices, bought Seruants and
Negroes.

	childm	hire ^d Seru ^{ts} & Prent	bought Seru ^{ts}	Neg ^{roes}
ALLAN LYDE & wife.....	3		..	6
HENRY MOSELY & wife .....	..		..	6
WILL ^m BISHOP & wife.....	5	..	..	5
EDWARD DUFFIELD & wife.....	1	..	..	2
BENJ ^m GRACE jun ^r & wife.....	2	..	..	2
ANTHONY MICHELL & wife.....	5	..	..	2
THOMAS GARROTT & wife	2	..	..	2
SARAH WAKER .....	..	..	0	2
ABRAHAM LANGFORD .....	..	..	..	1
GEORGE PEARCE & wife .....	..	1	0	2

	children	hire ^d Serv ^{ts} & Pref ^t	bought Serv ^{ts}	Neg ^s
JOHN BARKER	1	0	1	1
JOHN BORROWS.....	2	..	..	1
GEORGE TUTHILL.....	..	..	..	3
OLIVIER HUTTON & wife	1	..	..	4
SAMUELL BRUNTT & Comp ^a .....	..	..	..	4
DANIEL CLANEY & wife	1	..	..	2
REBECCA JONES.....	..	..	..	3
JOHN ORPEN & wife.....	3	2	..	5
JOSEPH SMITH .....	..	..	..	4
W ^m BULKLY	1	..	..	1
ALEXANDER HARBIN & wife .....	..	..	..	1
W ^m HARDING & wife	1	1	..	6
WALTER BENTHALL & wife .....	..	..	..	6
SAMUELL CARPENDER.....	..	..	..	4
JOHN COSTEEN & wife.....	3	..	..	8
JOSEPH HARBIN & wife	1	..	..	8
W ^m STICKLAND & wife.....	1	..	..	3
THOMAS EMPEROR & wife	2	..	1	10
RICHARD WILLIAMS & wife	3	..	2	3
STEPHEN LANGTON & wife.....	..	..	1	4
HENRY DEULLERMAS & wife	2	1	1	2
JAMES SICKLEMORE	1	..	..	2
JOHN BUSHELL Senior & wife	2	..	..	7
THOMAS DOXY & wife	1	1	..	3
JOHN HUTTON & wife	5	..	..	..
THOMAS WATSON & wife	1	2	2	8
LUCY BUTTLER.....	..	1	..	3
JOHN WHETTSTON & wife	2	..	..	5
HENRY CROFTS & wife	2	..	..	5
CHRISTOPHER FOWLER .....	..	1	..	5
RICH ^d DEARSLEY & wife .....	..	..	..	2
THOMAS SMITH & wife	1	5	..	3
PETER BAKER & wife .....	..	..	..	2

	children	hired Seru ^{ts} & Prenti ^{ts}	bought Seru ^{ts}	Slaves
THOMAS CLARKE & wife	1	2	1	1
JN ^o OGLESBY & wife	4	3	1	6
LETTECIA BATE .....	..	1	..	4
ROBT ^r DRAPER .....	..	2	..	5
JN ^o SMITH	2	3	1	12
JN ^o HARUEY	1	..	..	3
RICH ^o FORSTALL .....	..	..	2	..
JOSEPH GROUE .....	..	1	..	4
JN ^o MERCER .....	..	..	..	1
THOMAS PERCE & wife	4	4	5	8
RICH ^o LENNON & wife .....	..	..	..	4
JN ^o FELTON & wife	3	3	5	16
JAMES POKE & wife	2	2	1	4
FRANCIS CRISTIAN & wife .....	..	3	2	3
MUSE WALFORD & wife	4	..	1	1
ANNE OWEN .....	..	..	2	6
CHARLES COLLINS & wife	2	1	..	8
RICH ^o SHETMAN & wife .....	..	..	..	5
W ^m CRITCHLOW & wife	2	1	2	7
GEORGE HARPER & wife .....	..	2	..	..
COLL ^o BATTE .....	..	1	..	1
CAPT ^t JN ^o JOHNSON & wife	4	4	3	20
OLLIUER SMITH .....	..	4	..	..
JN ^o SMARTT .....	..	1	..	2
THOMAS BREARLY & wife .....	..	1	1	6
JEREMIAH COOKE & Comp ^a .....	..	6	..	5
ELIZABETH BANCKS	2	..	..	4
W ^m SMITH & wife .....	..	..	..	1
JN ^o PITT .....	..	..	..	3
OWEN DAVIS .....	..	..	..	1
Widd ^o CRISP	1	..	..	4
PAUL GWVNE & wife	1	..	..	6
W ^m GOLD & wife .....	..	..	..	5

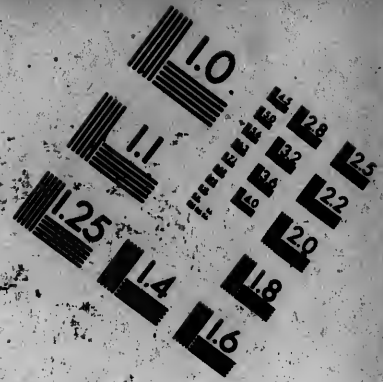
PARISH REGISTERS.

441

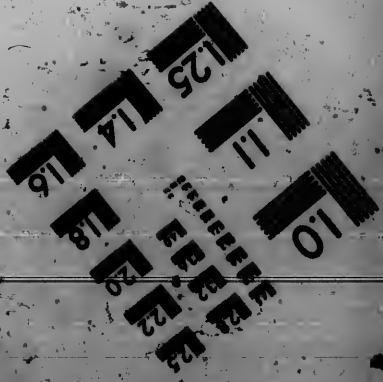
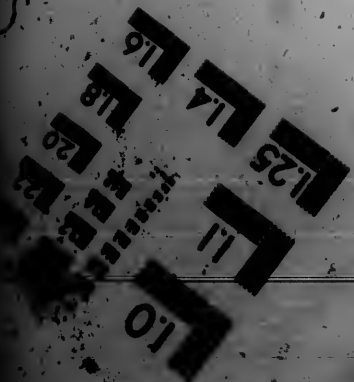
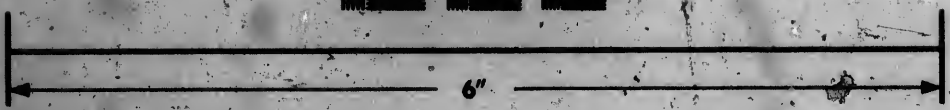
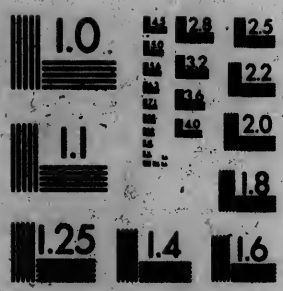
	children	hired serv ^{ts} & Pret ^t	bought serv ^{ts}	Slaves
HUMRY BROWNE & wife .....	..	..	..	3
JN ^o COSSENS .....	..	..	..	1
GEORGE FLETTCHER & wife .....	..	4	2	12
CAP ^t THOMAS MORRIS & wife.....	3	3	..	11
JN ^o RAYMÓN .....	..	1	..	1
THOMAS MOUNTAINE & wife .....	..	..	..	3
JAMES SHARPE & wife	2	..	..	18
THOMAS HOLLARD & wife.....	3	2	11	3
JN ^o HIGGINBOTHAM & wife .....	..	..	2	1
JN ^o NEWBOTT & wife .....	..	7	..	1
JN ^o COCK .....	..	..	..	1
Widd ^o THORNBRUGH	3	..	1	8
THOMAS SEARLE & wife	1	..	..	6
THO: BLAKE & wife .....	..	..	..	2
THO: ASHENDINE.....	..	..	..	2
GEORGE MASON .....	..	..	..	1
M ^{rs} : MAGETESS .....	..	..	..	4
KATH: TOYER .....	..	..	..	1
THOMAS LAMBORNE & wife .....	..	..	..	2
RICH ^d BRISTOW & wife .....	..	2	..	..
W ^m HOLLYDAY & wife	4	..	1	..
W ^m BROOKE & wife	3	..	..	5
JN ^o HALLETT Esq ^r & wife	5	3	2	14
ROGER CORBITT & wife .....	..	..	..	9
ANTH ^o PRINCE & wife .....	..	1	..	5
W ^m BICKNALL .....	..	0.	1	2
MARTIN CREAMER .....	..	..	..	2
JN ^o CHOLEMLEY .....	..	..	..	2
W ^m EMBERE .....	..	..	2	2
JN ^o CRISP jun ^r & wife .....	..	..	..	2
RICH ^d PARKER & wife	1	1	..	4
JN ^o STUARD & wife .....	..	1	..	8
RICH ^d TRANTT .....	..	..	1	4







**IMAGE EVALUATION
TEST TARGET (MT-3)**



**Photographic
Sciences
Corporation**

23 WEST MAIN STREET
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580
(716) 873-4903

11.8
20
22
25

1.0
1.1

	children	hired servants & Prent ^{ts}	bound servants	Slaves
HUGH ARCHER & wife	3	..	6
GEORGE SNOUKS	1	..	..
GEORGE NEDHAM & wife	2	1	..	6
W ^m SANDERS	1	..	1
Widd ^o TURPIN	0	..	..
ROB ^t TATT'S	02	..	..
W ^m PRICE
W ^m BAYNES & wife	0	0	0
JAMES VICKARS & wife	2	2	1
THOMAS BISHOP & wife	2
ROGER DYER & wife	0	..	1
RICH ^d BUNNEY & wife	1	1	..	3
CHARLES JUES [IVES] & wife	1	1	..	2
J ⁿ HANCOCK & wife	1	..	1
RICH ^d NUSOM & wife	1	..	1	4
MARY DOUE	1
RICH ^d ATTWOOD & wife	2	..	5
M ^o DAUIS	1
SAMUELL MEAD & wife	3	..	..	9
Widd ^o LAROCI	2
W ^m CAPPS	1	3
J ⁿ PUDDIFORD & wife	1	..	3
DANIELL BREWER	1	..	1
GAMALIELL ELLIS	2
Widd ^o BUSH	1	..	..
STEPHEN SCAR & wife	1	..	3
NATHANIELL ELDRÉD & wife	1	..	2
J ⁿ JOHNSON & wife	1
RICH ^d POORE & wife	1	..	1
ROGER ANDERSON & wife	1	..	..	3
J ⁿ BOLES	2
NICHOLAS MOLDER & wife	4
J ⁿ HUDSON & wife	2	..	2

PARISH REGISTERS.

443

	children	hired servants & Prenti.	bought servants	slaves
J ^{no} PRINCE & wife	1
J ^{no} HOCROFTT & wife	0	1	2
ROB ^{tt} LANDALL & wife	5	..
ROB ^{tt} GRAY & wife	3	..	4
Widd ^o SMITH	1
ABELL DEANE	1	..	1
THOMAS FORRESTOR & wife	1	1	5
XTOPHER AKERS & wife	3	..	..
J ^{no} CRESWELL & wife	2
ANDREW HAWKINS & wife	1	1
HESTER LANE	1
HENRY JACOBS & wife	1	5
THOMAS WRIGHTT & wife	3
J ^{no} COOCKE & wife	4
THO: READ & wife	1
J ^{no} COPPIN sen ^r & wife	5
THOMAS SIMSON & wife	1
FRANCIS BESTT & wife	2
AMBROSS ADDAMS	1
W ^m CRAGG	1
W ^m PARRIS
ROB ^{tt} LANIER & wife	3	..	..
XTOPHER FRANKLING & wife	2
ABRAHAM FIFEILD & wife	1	..	..	1
JOHN OLLIVER & wife	1	..	1
Widd ^o BAINES	4
BENIAMIN RAWLINGS & wife	2
J ^{no} PEIRCESON	3
SAMUELL SOURTON	4	..	1
RICH ^o HALLETT	1	..	4
BENJ ^s MATTSON & wife	2	..	..	2
EDWARD STURDIUANTT	1
HUGH HALL & wife	2	..	..	8

	child ^r	hired servant ^s & Prent ^s	bought serv ^t	Slaves
J ⁿ ° BARNES .....	..	..	1	2
J ⁿ ° DEUNISH & wife	2	..	..	4
J ⁿ ° FIREBRASS & wife .....	..	..	1	..
ROB ^t HUSSEY & wife	2	..	..	6
MATHEW HAULAND .....	..	2	..	1
JACOB LEGAY .....	..	1	1	3
J ⁿ ° MAN & wife	5	..	..	6
ROB ^t BECKLES & wife	3	..	1	4
JUDITH SPARROW	1	..	..	11
HENRY FISSHER & wife	3	..	..	11
ROB ^t RICH jun ^r & wife	1	..	..	13
Widd ^o BRAGG	3	..	..	2
SAMUELL GIFFORD & wife	2	..	1	5
MARTIN HAYES & wife	1	..	1	..
SAMUELL STOKER & wife	2	..	..	4
THOMAS WARNER & wife	3	..	1	7
W ^m CANNINGS & wife	2	..	..	8
BRIDGETT COLLETT	2	1	..	4
THOMAS LOWE & wife .....	..	1	..	2
SAMUELL BALLARD & wife	1	1	..	1
THOMAS FERCHARSON & wife ..	5	2	..	17
PHILLIP TRAUERS .....	..	..	1	10
GEORGE NEWTON .....	..	..	1	1
J ⁿ ° BAYLEY & wife	2	1	..	5
EDWARD PARSONS & wife	2	2	..	12
Widd ^o BARROWMAN .....	..	..	..	2
GABRIEL NEWMAN & wife	3	..	..	4
MARV CHAPMAN	1	..	..	5
RICH ^d ADDAMSON & wife	4	1	..	9
BENJ ^m HASSELL .....	..	..	1	2
ROB ^t STONE & wife	1	..	..	1
THOMAS DOD & wife	5	1	..	2
W ^m WILSON & wife	2	3	..	11

PARISH REGISTERS.

445

	ch'ldren	lfrel servant & Prent'	bought servit'	Slaves
JOSEPH BORDEN & wife	2	1	..	14
SAMUELL PARRIS .....	..	1	..	1
RICH ^d TUDAR & wife	2	..	3	16
MATHEW DEANE & wife	2	2	0	2
JN ^o HASELL & wife	3	2	..	20
SAMUELL SHENTON & wife .....	..	2	..	3
GUY & wife .....	..	1	..	..
W ^m LITTON & wife	5	1	..	1
HENRY LELLAND & wife	3	..	..	3
JN ^o LEGAY	2	1	..	11
THOMAS HESLERTON & wife	1	..	..	3
EDMOND JEFFERRES & wife .....	..	..	..	6
Widd ^o SEAY	2	..	..	6
THOMAS PILGRIM & wife .....	..	2	..	..
GEORGE BREAD & wife .....	..	..	..	3
W ^m JORDAN & wife	1	1	1	5
W ^m COPE & wife	5	..	..	6
THOMAS ELES & wife	1	4	..	4
THOMAS HORNER & wife	2	..	1	3
W ^m PRESWELL .....	..	2	..	..
THEOPHILUS BARRODALL	3	..	..	2
DOWNES DANIELL .....	..	..	..	2
JAMES TAGGARTT & wife .....	..	..	..	4
NATHANIELL CLAIRE & wife .....	..	3	1	10
JN ^o HUDSON & wife	2	1	2	3
OLLIVER GILHAMPTON & wife	3	..	1	3
THOMAS CLOUAN & wife	2	..	..	1
NICHOLAS MAYNARD & wife	5	..	..	2
GEORGE OATES & wife .....	..	1	..	2
BARNARD MAN & wife .....	..	1	..	2
JN ^o DAUIS & wife .....	..	..	..	2
JN ^o MURRELL & wife	2	..	..	2
Widd ^o BOUEY .....	..	..	1	..

	children	hired. servant. & Prenti ^s	bought scrutt ^s	Slaves
W ^m HARDING Vintner & wife .....	..	1	1	1
THOMAS TICKNER & wife	1	..	2	3
VALLENTINE COPMAN & wife	1	..	..	4
W ^m SHIPTON & wife	1	2	..	5
GEORGE CHEYNEY & wife	1	1	..	2
J ⁿ BRADHAM .....	..	1	..	..
OWEN DAYLEY & wife	1	1	1	1
FRANCIS WOOD & wife	1	..	..	4
HENRY BYRCH & wife	1	1	..	0
ROB ^t HOLE & wife	1	..	1	8
MATHEW WILLOX & wife	1	..	1	3
J ⁿ HEATON .....	..	..	1	1
RICH ^d WILSON & wife	2	1	..	4
W ^m BIDDLE & wife	2	1	..	3
M ^s HOSKINS	2	..	1	0
BENJ ^a ELLY & wife	1	..	1	..
GEORGE HANNAH & wife	2	4	2	10
J ⁿ HUNTER & wife .....	..	..	1	4
RICH ^d ALFORD & wife	2	3	3	5
THOMAS WHITEING & wife	1	8	3	14
THOMAS BRINGHURST & wife .....	..	5	2	5
J ⁿ HAYWOOD & wife	1	..	..	3
H ^{ery} FREMAN, & wife	2	5	1	3
J ⁿ LUMLY p EL. BROWNE .....	..	..	..	9
EDWARD TOWNE & wife .....	..	..	..	3
LAUGHLIN BAYNE & wife .....	..	1	..	0
THOMAS WALDEN & wife	1	..	..	2
BENJ ^a JONES & wife .....	..	..	..	1
W ^m CLIGGATT & wife	1	3	1	..
LAWRANCE REED & wife .....	..	..	..	1
ROB ^t HEWITT & wife	1	3	..	13
EDWARD HUNTT & wife	3	..	..	5
NATHANIEL BRANKER & wife	1	..	..	5

PARISH REGISTERS.

447

	children	hire ^d serv ^{ts} & Prent ^{is}	bough ^t serv ^{ts}	Slaves
NATHANIELL SMITH & wife	2	..	..	1
STEPHEN GASCOYNE Esq ^r & wife	..	7	1	0
EDWINE STEED Esq ^r & wife	2	1	..	7
BENJ ^a DWEIGHTT & wife	3	..	..	12
THOMAS REYNOLDSON & wife	..	..	3	3
HENRY STEPBING	..	3	..	1
RICH ^d FORD & wife	1	..	..	2
HENRY HARVEY & wife	..	1	..	3
JN ^o FREDERICK & wife	..	6	..	..
THOMAS PARKER	..	1	3	1
JAMES ELY & wife	3	1	1	13
JONATHAN HUTCHINSON	..	..	..	5
URSELAH PEA	..	..	..	4
RICH ^d HALL & wife	3	..	..	7
W ^m WELDING	1	..	..	3
THEOPHILUS BOWDEN	..	..	..	1
JN ^o LEGARD	..	..	..	2
JN ^o SANDERS & wife	2	..	..	1
STEPHEN CLAY & wife	1	..	..	2
JACOB MACKERNES & wife	..	2	..	4
W ^m SIDNEY & wife	5	3	..	7
THOMAS BIFFIN & wife	2	1	..	2
RICH ^d BARRETT	..	..	..	7
THOMAS ROWSE & wife	..	7	..	3
M ^s TOTHILL	1	..	..	1
SAMUELL SMARTT & wife	1	2	..	13
SUSANAH BEEKE	..	..	..	5
W ^m MICHLEBORNE & wife	..	1	..	2
JN ^o FISHER	..	..	..	1
JACOB LEGAY sen ^r	2	1	..	3
CHRISTOPHER JACSON & wife	1	1	..	5
W ^m MACKERNES	1	3	..	2
Widd ^o HAYWOOD	..	..	..	2

	children	hired serv ^{ts} & Prent ^{ts}	bought serv ^{ts}	Slaves
EDWARD PRESTON .....	..	..	..	1
Widd ^o BALDWIN .....	..	1	..	7
J ^{no} TOWNSEND & wife	2	..	..	4
J ^{no} MUNROW & wife .....	..	..	..	1
J ^{no} SHROESBERRY & wife	1	..	..	1
J ^{no} MILLS & wife .....	..	..	..	7
ISAAC ROETT .....	..	1	1	5
CHARLES LEE & wife .....	..	..	..	1
BENJ ^a BIRD & wife	2	1	..	1
BASELL DUNKLY & wife .....	..	1	..	..
MARTIN DALLISON & wife .....	..	2	..	6
MARY LISTER .....	..	..	..	1
ANNE KEW .....	..	..	..	1
KATHRINE WHITEING .....	..	..	..	2
J ^{no} HUNTER	2	..	..	1
J ^{no} SPENCER & wife	2	3	..	3
W ^m MAXWELL & wife	1	..	..	1
Doctor RICHARD LAWFORD .....	..	..	..	1
THOMAS PARRIS & wife	2	..	..	1
EDWARD RAINSFORD .....	..	2	..	4
SAMUELL DYER .....	..	1	..	2
EDWARD PEIRESON & wife	1	..	..	1
MARKE NOBLE & wife	1	1	..	4
FRANCIS LOUILL .....	..	1	..	9
JOHN CHASON & wife	2	1	..	..
W ^m BEALE .....	..	..	..	2
DANIELL JONES .....	..	1	..	5
PETER SWAINE & wife	3	..	1	4
J ^{no} LADSTON & wife .....	..	..	..	3
ELLINOR WALTER	2	..	..	2
J ^{no} WILLIAMS & wife	4	..	..	2
J ^{no} LAMPLY & wife	1	..	..	1
MARY BUSER .....	..	..	..	3

PARISH REGISTERS.

449

	children	hired servants st & Preen st	bought serv st	Slaves
MARY WILSON .....	..	..	..	1
J ^{no} RAWLINGS & wife .....	..	..	2	1
JAMES MILLER & wife .....	..	1	..	1
EDWARD FENNEL & wife	1	..	..	4
JONATHAN TAYLOR & wife .....	..	..	..	3
W ^m SIMMES & wife	1	..	..	8
ROB ^{tt} WEBSTER & wife .....	..	..	1	..
ROB ^{tt} PAINE & wife	6	1	1	2
J ^{no} PAINE & wife .....	..	..	..	1
J ^{no} STEDHAM .....	..	..	..	2
MADAM FITS JAMES .....	..	..	..	2
THE JEWES				
JACOB FRANCO NUNES	Jewes	..	..	..
ARON NAUARO	4	..	..	..
ARON BARRUCH	7	..	..	11
ARON BARRUCH	5	..	..	5
PAUL DEUREDE	2	..	..	3
ISAAC PERERA	2	..	..	4
DAVID RALPH DEMEREADO	3	..	..	11
LEWIS DIAS	6	..	..	8
ABRAHAM QAY	2	..	..	2
ABRAHAM BARRUCH	3	..	..	3
DAVID ISRAELL	5	..	..	3
ANTHONY RODRIGUS	3	..	..	10
ABRAHAM SOUSA	2	..	..	2
LEAH MEDINAH	7	..	..	..
ISAC ABOF	2	..	..	1
ABRAHAM BURGES ARON	2	..	..	2
MOSES HAMIAS	2	..	..	1
M ^{rs} LEAH DECOMPAS	3	..	..	1
HESTER BAR SIMON	5	..	..	1
DANIELL BOYNA	3	..	..	11
ABRAHAM LOPES	3	..	..	1
ABR: VALUERDE	2	..	..	4

	Pious slaves			Pious slaves	
JUDEAH TOREZ	2	2	SAMUELL NAUARRO....	4	1
MOSES MERCADO	5	2	RACHELL BURGES	6	2
JAELL SERANO	1	5	MORDECAH PALACHE ..	1	
ELIAH LOPEZ	5	2	REBECAH PACHECO	2	4
ISAAC GOMEZ	3	2	REBECAH BARRUCH	1	1
JOSEPH SENIOR	3	4	JACOB PACHECO	5	4
ISAAC PERERA	6	3	RACHELL LOPEZ	4	1
ISACK MEZA	3	4	JACOB FONCECO VALE ..	5	4
SOLOMAN CORDOZA	3	2	MORDECAH SARAH	4	1
ABRAHAM OBIEDIENTE ..	2	2	SAMUELL DLCHAUIS ..	2	4
JUDITH RISSON	4	2	DAVID SWARIS	5	2
DAVID NAMIAS	9	5	JUDITH NAUARO	2	1
MOSES ARROBAS	4	2	HESTER NOY	2	
GABRIELL ANTUNES ..	2	4	JUDITH ISRAELL	2	
JACOB PRETT	1	1	MOSES DESAUIDO	5	3
SARAH ATKINS	1	..	ISACC NOY	6	2
ABRAHAM COSTANIO ..	2	6			

Total of Inhabit..... 404.

Mem^d that y^e Town of St Michael
only has returnd an Acco^t of
Children

Total of Inhabitants .. { Men.....404 } 806.
 { Children ..402 }

Total of White servants 412

Total of Negroes 1325.

[BARBADOES.]

A LIST of Owners and possessors of land Hired Seruants & Apprentices, Bought Seruants & Negroes in ye Parish of St. Michaelly.*

A	acres land	hired Seru**	bought Seru**	Negroes
THOMAS ASHENDINE	5	..	..	3
BARTHO ALDSWORTH	46	..	..	16
ANTHONY ANTHONY	19	1	..	15
CORNELIOUS AUSTRIAN	6	..	..	6
ALLIN THOMAS.....	7	3	..	10
ALEXANDER ANTOR	7	..	..	2
JACOB ALLEN .....	..	1	..	3
B				
THEO: BARRADALL	4	..	..	1
BORDEN JOSEPH	9	..	..	..
BOÑETT EDW ^d PLANT ^a	88	2	1	94
FRANCIS BOND Esq ^r	160	3	5	93
Col ^o W ^a BATE	125	1	1	60
FRANCIS BURTON	130	—	—	60
THOMAS BATSON	15	2	3	20
JN ^o BATTVNE jun ^r	32	1	..	21
JN ^o BOUCHER	3	2	..	1
GEORGE BIRKEHEAD	8	1	..	10
HUGH BRANDON	25	1	—	6
JN ^o BIRD	6	..	..	2
JN ^o BARRON	14	..	..	6
HUMPHRY BROGDON	10	..	..	14
ALLICE BAINES.....	30	1	2	16
JN ^o BARNES	15	1	3	11

* [Totals are given in the original at the end of every page of MS., but are not carried forward; as it is impossible to keep page for page with the MS., we have omitted them altogether, with the exception of the sub-totals at end.]

	acres land	hired serv ^{ts}	Bong ^t Serv ^{ts}	Neg
W ^m BARRON	19	1	..	15
W ^m BARNETT	15	..	1	11
J ⁿ ° BRETT	4	..	..	5
JOSEPH BEEDLE	8	..	3	4
W ^m BUSSHEY	10	1	..	14
J ⁿ ° BIGNALL sen ^r	7	..	4	11
J ⁿ ° BIGNALL jun ^r	10	1	2	14
M ^{rs} BURNELL	6	..	..	2
W ^m BRAGG	10	..	..	2
ALEXANDER BARRAMAN	4	..	..	8
JERRÉARD BOUCHER .....	..	..	..	3
PHILLIP BREWSTER	5	..	..	3
CORNELIOUS BRYAN	14	1	1	9
DANIELL BOVNA	10	1	..	14
C.				
	ac ^r	hired serv ^{ts}	bong ^t Serv ^{ts}	Slav.
CAPTS. WILLIAM	12	1	..	5
J ⁿ ° CRISP sen ^r	56	1	2	7
ROGER COWLEY Esq ^r	88	1	3	40
W ^m CANNINGS	7	..	..	5
M ^{rs} COATHER	15	1	..	8
THO: CARNOCK POW ^{rs} *	8	1	..	2
J ⁿ ° CHACE	60	1	2	24
PATICK CARNEY	5	..	..	1
KATHRIN CLEANER †	20	1	..	4
W ^m CLIGGATT	13	1	1	6
CHRISTOPHER COALE	5	..	..	1
JAMES CISELL	22	1	..	16
J ⁿ ° CLEANER †	10	..	..	—
THO: CLARK gen ^l	20	..	..	—
NICHO. CHANDLER	5	..	..	—
HENRY CLEAVER	20	1	..	3

* [Thus erased in the original.]

† [So in the original; but see CLEANER [CLEAVER] at the bottom of the page.]

PARISH REGISTERS.

453

	ac	hired servitt	bought servitt	Slaves
THO: COALE	39	1	1	4
JNO CODDRINGTON Esq ^r	100	1	5	137
THO. CHILD	7	1	1	13
BENJ ^a CAIME	13	2	1	8
W ^m COCKMAN	14	3	1	11
GEORGE CLARKE	20	1	1	6
SYMON COOPER	80	3	2	26
ALEX: COACHMAN his Estate ..	8	1	1	1
HENRY CLARK	8	1	1	1
CORDU PAULUS	1	1	1	7
JNO CATTLIN	5	1	1	1
BOHAM CARTER	5	1	1	1
D.				
	land	hire ^d Servitt	bought Servitt	Slaves
BENJ ^a DWIGHT	25	1	1	13
DAVIS W ^m	101	2	1	35
DUNIDGE W ^m	15	1	1	4
THOMAS DRAYTON	12	1	1	7
JAMES DANEF	5	1	1	4
JNO DICK	5	1	1	2
GILES DENNEY	16	1	2	7
DENNIS DOWELL	5	1	1	1
ROGER DUNN	7	1	1	2
E.				
	acres land	bought servitt	hired servitt	Negros
W ^m EMBREE	10	1	1	1
JNO ELLIOTT	35	1	1	6
JAMES ACO	7	1	1	1
M ^{rs} ELLACOTT	27	1	2	6
LAWRANCE ENGLAND ju ^r	10	1	1	3
SEABORNE EGGINTON	2	1	1	1

	acres land	hired seru ^{ts}	bought seru ^{ts}	Negroes
F.				
RICH ^d FORSTALL	294	4	6	129
GEORGE FLETCHER	10	..	..	..
JN ^o FARMER	179	3	5	93
HENRY FEAKE	8	1	..	3
RICH ^d FIFIELD	12	..	1	8
JN ^o FOWLER	8	1	..	1
PILLIP FONSEKE	25	1	3	19
ROGER FAUILL .....	..	..	..	..
ROBT ^t FEAUER	10	..	..	3
JOANE FULLER	30	1	1	16
FRANCIS FROSTT .....	..	..	..	7
G.				
BENJAMIN GRACE	10	1	2	10
RICH ^d GAYTON	26	1	1	26
ELLIZAB ^e GRITTON	50	1	2	26
ELLIZ ^e GOODMAN	10	1	..	8
JN ^o GRIGGORY	204	1	4	85
PETER GODING	7	..	..	4
H.				
HARRIS JN ^o	20	1	..	6
HALLETT JN ^o Esq ^r	220	4	5	84
HUTCHINSON JN ^o	5	..	..	5
HAWKSWORTH JN ^o	63	1	..	18
SAMUEL HASSON	101	..	..	..
RALPH HASSELL	10	1	..	10
RICH ^d HOWELL & GUY Esq ^r	605	5	20	405
SYMON HUNTT dead	40	1	..	24
FRANCIS HARLING	10	..	..	..

PARISH REGISTERS.

455

	land Ac.	hired serv ^{ts} **	bought Serv ^{ts} **	Negr ^{ts}
DANIEL HURLOW	17	1	1	5
CHRISTOPHER HOOPER	25	1	..	10
FRANCIS HALL	26	1	..	30
EDWARD HUNTT .....	..	..	..	..
J ^{no} HAWKSWORTH*	203	1	1	20
DANIEL HARWOOD	10	..	..	2
J ^{no} HANDY	56	1	2	49
EDWARD HARDING	3	..	..	3
SAMUELL HVATT	30	..	..	7
FRANCIS HARDWICK	10	..	..	..
J ^{no} HAM	20	..	..	..
Widd ^o HAMBLIN	4	..	..	1
GEORG HARPER	20	1	..	10
W ^m HECTHROP	14	..	..	12
W ^m HEARST	10	..	..	9
J ^{no} HILL	10	..	1	5
J ^{no} HARE .....	..	..	..	3
J ^{no} HIGGINBOTHAM	5	..	..	..
RALPH HOLLENSWORTH	10	..	..	5
SAMUELL HATHWAY	10	..	..	5
I				
	ac'	hired serv ^{ts} **	bought Serv ^{ts} **	Negroes
JACSON XTUPI	11	1	2	28
THOMAS JELLY	200	3	10	70
J ^{no} JEFFERES	5	2	—	4
ALEX JENNISON	3	..	..	..
J ^{no} JOHNSON	6	..	..	..
W ^m JACOBS .....	..	..	..	3
K.				
HUMRY KENTT	52	1	1	17

* [This name will also be found six lines from the bottom in p. 454; the number of servants, however, is different.]

	ac ^r	hired serv ^{ts}	boug ^t Serv ^{ts}	Negroes
L				
LEER THOMAS	234	2	18	160
ROGER LOUELL	13	..	..	5
XTOPHER-LYNE	53	..	..	..
PHILLIP LANCASTER	50	1	2	25
J ^{no} LEDRA	27	..	..	7
W ^m LITTON	4	..	..	3
RICH ^d LAYTON	50	1	2	27
M ^s LUCOMB	9	..	..	6
NICHOLAS LANGWORTHY	12	..	..	11
GEORGER LILLINGTON	32	..	..	..
M ^s LOUELL	7	1	..	27
THOMAS LINKS	6	..	..	12
THOMAS LUCOMB	9	..	..	5
M				
MORRIS THOMAS	144	3	..	100
EUAN MORGAN	140	2	3	72
GABRIEL MARTIN	10	..	..	5
W ^m MARCHALL	180	1	2	52
RICH ^d MORRIS	35	1	1	12
J ^{no} MACKLAIRE	6	..	..	6
W ^m MURRELL	11	..	..	8
M ^s MULLINAX	7	..	..	3
RICH ^d MULLINAX	9	..	..	5
ANTHONY MICHELL	5	1	..	4
BRYAN MURPHE	9	3	..	14
J ^{no} MURROW	3	..	..	3
J ^{no} MURRELL .....	..	..	..	2
N				
NEALE THO:	50	2	1	16

PARISH REGISTERS.

457

	ac ^t			
O				
SAMELL OSBORNE	40	0	1	33
THOMAS ODIARNE	101	1	..	17
FRANCIS OAKLEY	6	..	..	..
J ⁿ ODELL	5	..	..	2
P				
NICHOLAS PRIDEAUX	230	2	6	76
RICH ^o PEARCE	15	..	..	30
THOMAS PILGRIM	20	1	..	34
EDWARD PARRIS	35	1	..	12
J ⁿ PIGGOTT	5	..	..	1
M ^{rs} PANTON	3	..	..	3
GEORGE PARRIS	32	1	..	23
ADRIAN PAILEY	5	..	..	1
Widd ^o PIRKINS	16	..	..	6
J ⁿ PERRIMAN	7	..	..	..
JOB PERRIDGE	7	..	..	4
SAMUELL PERRY	4	..	..	7
HENRY PRICE	5	..	..	..
J ⁿ PLUMLEY	15	1	..	6
J ⁿ POLLARD	5	..	..	..
RICH ^d POLLARD	3	..	..	..
R				
EDWARD RUNDALL	11	1	..	16
ANNE ROWE	22	..	..	3
RICH ^d ROBINSON	12	0	..	3
W ^m ROBINSON	186	2	3	76
THOMAS REYNOLDS	28	..	..	12
ISACC ROETT	5	..	..	..

	land ac'	hired Seru ^{ts}	bought Seru ^{ts}	Negroes
S				
BARNARD SHENKINGH	10	..	..	..
J ^{no} STRODE	50	1	2	40
M ^{rs} STANLY	10	..	..	4
BENJ ^a SCOTT	10	..	..	..
SIMMONS PHILL	39	..	..	18
M ^{rs} SPENSWICK	30	1	..	22
SIMMONS PHILLIP*	39	..	..	18
STEEDE EDWYNE Esq ^r	12	2	..	30
Capt J ^{no} SUTTON	129	1	3	105
ALICE SMITH	12	..	..	6
J ^{no} SPRINGHAM	22	1	..	28
JOSEPH SALMON	10	1	..	12
ALEX: SINKLAIRE	10	1	..	7
RICH ^d SWEETING	19	1	..	8
T				
TURPIN HENRY Sen ^r	10	..	..	3
TUDAR RICHARD	8	..	..	..
ALEX TAGGARTT	4	..	..	2
FRANCIS TURTON	25	..	..	3
XTOPHER TERRY	12	..	..	3
Widdo TWINE	10	..	..	6
GEORGE TYRWIHTT	49	1	2	33
ROGER THOMAS	5	3	..	4
HERCULOUS TYRWILL	5	..	..	4
HENRY TURPIN Jun ^r	7	..	..	5
DAVID THOMAS	4	..	..	4
PHILL TROWELL	9	..	..	..

	ac ^r			
W				
WILLIS J ^o	5	1	..	5
WARREN JOSEPH	6	1	..	14
FRANCIS WOOD	10	..	..	10
W ^m WELDING	10	..	..	..
W ^m WITTINGTON	20	..	..	9
MARY WATERS	15	1	..	9
J ^o WILLOUGHBY	5	..	..	..
GEORGE WALTON	30	..	..	6
GEORGE WILLOUGHBY	26	..	1	8
SAMUELL WARNER	10	..	..	8
J ^o WILLIAMS .....	..	..	..	2
DAVID WELCH	5	..	..	..
NATH: WHITE	13	1	..	13
BRIDGET FERRELL (<i>sic</i>)	5	..	..	..
Y				
JOHN YOUNG	40	1	..	13
	*			

Tot. of Inhabitants..... 225.
 Total of Acres..... 7003.
 Total of Serv^{ts}..... 303.
 Total of Negro's?..... 3746.

* [There are 227 names entered, but 2 have been entered twice, viz. HAWKSWORTH and SIMMONS.]

[BARBADOES.]

Masters & mistresses names y ^e are Owners of Land in the Parish of St Georges in y ^e Island of Barbados taken by the command of his Excellency St. Jonathan Atkins K ^t y ^e 23 th Day of December: 1679	Number of Acres	Number of White Servants	Number of Negroes
ROBERT DAUERS Esq ^r	305	8	200
Mr ROBERT DAUERS Junio ^r	47	..	..
Mr JAMES ROBINSON	6	2	1
Mr JOHN ROBINSON	12	..	4
Mr WILLIAM DAUIS	10	1	10
Mr JOHN KOKER .....	..	..	5
Mr THOMAS BROWNE .....	..	..	3
M ^{rs} SARAH HORSWOOD .....	..	..	4
M ^{rs} MARGARET ROE	40	..	6
M ^{rs} ELLINOR BOWDLER .....	..	..	2
Mr JOB LULLMAN	6	..	2
EDWARD PYE Esq ^r	400	..	190
Mr THOMAS PROTHERS	55	..	15
Mr WILLIAM CATLINE .....	..	..	5
Mr HENRY EUANS	106	..	42
M ^{rs} FRANCIS HOLDIP	19	..	9
Mr JOHN HOLDIP .....	..	..	7
Mr BRIAN BLACKMAN	10	1	10
Mr FRAN: SMITH Juno ^r	6	..	18
Mr MILES TOPPIN	30	..	38
Mr HENRY BURRELL	15	..	3
Mr MICHAEL WEVLY	10	..	10
Mr FRAN: BELL	12	..	8
Mr JOHN JEMOT	8	..	5
Mr HENRY EASTWICK	50	1	37
Mr JOHN GOLDINGHAM	118	..	76
Mr RICHARD EASTWICK	40	..	20

PARISH REGISTERS.

461

Masters & mistresses names y ^e are owners of Land in the Parish of S ^t Georges in y ^e Island of Barbados taken by the command of his Excellency S ^r Jonathan Atkins K ^t y ^e 23 th Day of December: 1679	Number of Acres	Number of White Servants	Number of Negroes
M ^r MARMADUKE NICHOLES	30	..	13
M ^r FRAN: BOND	105	1	6
M ^r JOHN GIBBONS	7	..	3
M ^r EDWARD CLEYPOLE	325	12	86
M ^r RICHARD SUTTON	106	5	60
M ^r GEORGE BRIGGS	140	1	64
M ^r JOHN BATTINE Senjo ^r	172	1	81
M ^r SAMUELL WEBB .....	..	..	1
M ^r THOMAS BLACKMAN .....	..	1	1
The Lady ANN WILLOUGHBY	317	..	160
M ^r SAMUELL COWARD	20	..	4
M ^{rs} GRACE SILVESTER	515	10	220
M ^r THO: WILBRAHAM	20	..	6
M ^r HENRY HARDING	95	..	54
Coll ^o XTOPIER LINE & Sonn	272	..	..
M ^r WALTER CHAMMELL	33	..	27
M ^{rs} MARTHA ALT	36	1	22
M ^r JOHN WILKINS	40	..	8
M ^r JOSEPH MILES .....	..	2	6
M ^r JOSEPH ROBINSON	5	1	3
Majo ^r PAULE LYTE	235	8	120
cap ^t JOHN COUSSINS	70	1	50
M ^r JOHN COUSSINS Senjo ^r	60	..	50
M ^r WILLIAM SNIPE .....	..	..	4
M ^r LATVMORE RICHARDS	12	..	8
M ^r SAMUELL SEDGWICK	12	..	5
M ^r JOHN SEDGWICK	10	..	5
M ^r JOHN LAHANE	10	..	4
M ^r PHILLIP FUSHEIR	7	..	3
M ^r WILLIAM WEAUER	100	..	30
M ^{rs} MARY RIDGWAY	39	..	5

Masters & M ^{rs} . names that are owners of Land in y ^e Parish of St Georges in The Island of Barbados Taken by the Command of His Excellency Sr Jonathan Atkins K ^t y ^e 23 th December —1679—	Number of Acres	Number of White Serv ^{ts}	Number of Negroes
M ^{rs} ELIZABETH BARNES	57	..	40
M ^{rs} ELIZABETH WOLUERSTONE	20	..	6
M ^r JOHN PRICE	10	..	1
M ^r JOSEPH RIDGWAY	40	..	6
M ^r EDWARD ROBERT'S	10	..	7
M ^r WILLIAM BRADSHAW	10	..	8
M ^r ROBERT CUSTIS	10	..	7
M ^r RICHARD LINTOTT	144	2	60
M ^r WILLIAM SAPSTER	46	..	14
M ^r JOHN MARSHALL .....	..	..	2
M ^r HENRY GORGES	125	..	58
M ^r BENJA MIDDLETON	379	..	130
M ^r JOHN WILTSHIER	140	..	43
M ^r BASILL DIXWELL	37	..	19
M ^r WILLIAM GREENE	100	..	42
M ^r ROBERT HOOPER	219	2	117
M ^r RICHARD SALTER	217	4	120
M ^r SAMUELL HANSON	57	6	105
M ^r WILLIAM HARNER	32	1	12
M ^r SAMUELL WARNER	4	..	16
M ^r JOHN BATTINE Juor	190	5	80
M ^r JOHN TULL	10	..	8
M ^r DAVID MORGAN	20	..	19
M ^r THOMAS GUNSTONE	165	1	42
M ^r JOHN RENNEY	15	..	8
M ^r WILLIAM HARRIS	29	..	2
M ^r GABRILL DEANE	22	..	14
M ^r GEORGE KEYSER	104	1	42
M ^r JOHN MORECOTT	55	..	27
M ^r BARNES Widdoc	15	..	13
M ^r RICHARD BRITLAND	25	..	19

PARISH REGISTERS.

463

Masters & mistresses Names y ^l are owners of Land in y ^e Parish of St Georges in y ^e Island of Barbados taken by the command of his Excellency Sr Jonathan Atkins K ^t y ^e 23 ^d December—1679—	Number of Acres	Number of White Seru ^s	Number of Negroes
Mr GEORGE WILLSON	16	2	7
Mr JAMES BUTLER .....	..	1	3
Mr THOMAS LEARE	127	1	75
Sr PETER LEARE	336	8	123
Mr THOMAS BATTSON	110	4	75
Mr SAMUELL PALMER	70	..	35
Mr CHARLES BUTTALL	48	1	44
Mr GEORGE GREENE his Plantā	258	..	52
Collonell HEN: DRAX	705	7	327
WILLIAM BULKELY Esq ^r (his sonn) ..	380	2	174
SAMUELL HUSBANTS Esq ^r	420	3	220
Mr THO: WILTSHEIR Deceased	180	3	93
Mr JAMES BUTT & MARY MIDDLE- TON	42	..	2
Mr SAM: SMITH	26	..	6
Mr JOHN WHEELER	20	..	..
Mr ROBERT RICH	40	..	..
Mr JONATHAN ANDREWES	37	..	..
Mr PEIRSE POOR	9	..	..
Mrs APPLEWHITE Widdoe	169	..	..
Mrs BOOTH Widdoe	10	..	..
Mr JOHN RENNEY Juor	7	..	..
Mr JOHN ROBINS	7	..	..
Mr JOHN ELLIOTT	10	..	..
Sr THOMAS BENDISH	72	..	..
Mr JOHN EVANS	10	..	..
Mr DARRY MACKONE	7	..	..
Mr WILLIAM CLARKE	6	..	..
Mr MICHAELL POORE	6	..	..
Mr ANTHO: LORD	6	..	..

Master & mistresses Names y ^t are owners of Land in y ^e Parish of S ^t Georges in y ^e Island of Barbados taken by the command of his Excel- lency S ^t Jonathan Atkins K ^t y ^e 23 th December —1679—	Number of Acres	Number of White Seru ^s	Number of Negroes
M ^r ROBERT DAWSON	15	..	..
M ^r BITLER & COLETON	15	..	..
Sume Totall	9569	111	4316

Baptized in The about S^d
pish p the Register Booke }
from y^e 25 march 78: to y^e 36
29: 7^{ber} 1679

Buried in S^d Parish in y^t
time..... 66

p JN^o COUSSINS & PAULE LYTE, Church Wardens

(In-dorso


Acco^t of Inhabitants 122

Land &c in the parish
of S^t George.

Rec^d 3^d June 1680.

BARBADOS.

BAPTISMES.

 CHILDREN BAPTIZED in the parish of St Georges from
march the 25th 1678. till September y^e 29th 1679

MILES y^e Sonne of MILES TUPPIN:baptized.....April-01-78
 JOHN y^e Sonne of JOHN PITTSbaptized.....April-04-
 JOHN y^e Sonne of LAWLAND CLAREE ..baptized....April-12-
 JDETH y^e daughter of JOHN ROBBISON ..baptizedMay-30-
 ANNE y^e Daughter of MICHAEL PORE; ..baptiz'dJuly-06-
 MARY, & ELIZABETH y^e daughters of THOMAS WHITE ..July-18-
 SAMUEL, y^e Sonne [sic] of JAMES DOWNING. ..baptiz'd ..July-21-
 SARAH y^e daughter of MARMADUKE NICOLLS. ..baptiz'd ..July-26-
 GEORGE y^e Sonne of JOHN SELGEMICKE?baptized ..July-30-
 ELIZABETH y^e daughter of WILLIAM GREENE, ..baptized August-07-
 ANNE y^e daughter of MATTHEW JENNINSbaptized august-25-
 PAUL y^e Sonne of PAUL LYTEbaptized august-31-
 HENRY y^e Sonne of DANIEL GUNNEbaptized ..7ber-14-
 JOHN y^e Sonne of EDWARD MORGANbaptized..7ber-22-
 MARGARET y^e daughter of GEORGE KEVZAR.....8ber-03-
 SAMUEL y^e Son of BONAVENTURE JELLES ..baptized....8ber-13-
 JOHN y^e Sonne of JOHN WHITING ..baptized8ber-25-
 THOMAS y^e Sonne of JOHN DOLLSTAN ..baptized.....8ber-31-
 HESTER y^e daughter of ALEXANDER CROOKSHANK9ber-03-
 JOHN y^e Sonne of WILLIAM ALLEN ..baptized9ber-24-
 HENRY y^e Sonne of JOHN GOULDINGHAMxber-04-
 ELIZABETH y^e Daughter of ANNE REES ..widdowxber-06-
 JOHN y^e Sonne of ROBERT PART ..baptized.....xber-09-
 JOHN y^e Sonne of JOHN BRADFORD ..baptized.....January-26-73
 JOHN y^e Sonne of JOHN JENMOT ..baptizedfebruary-19-
 ELIZABETH y^e daughter of CHARLES SAWYERSmarch-06

SARAH y^e daughter of EDWARD GIBBS baptizedmarch—21—
 GEORGE y^e Sonne of JOHN PITTS baptizedApril. 23—1679
 BENJAMIN y^e Sonne of Widdow WILTSHEIRApril—25—
 NATHANAEL y^e Sonne of HENRY HARDING baptiz'dJune—10—
 WILLIAM y^e Sonne of JONATHAN ANDREWES baptiz'dJune—15—
 ELIZABETH the daughter of JOHN HANDY, baptizedJuly—20—
 MARMADUKE y^e Sonne of MARMADUKE NICOLLSJuly—22—
 RICHARD y^e Sonne of JOHN TULLS baptized7ber—04—
 JOHN y^e Sonne of JOHN IPSLEY baptized7ber—07—
 WILLIAM y^e Sonne of MILES TAPPIN; baptiz'd7ber—15—

Coppied out of y^e register- p. mc. DANIEL DYKE, Cleric
 booke for y^e parish of St Georges—
 in y^e Island of Barbados. December y^e 8th 1679.

BARBADOS.

BURIALLS in y^e parish of St Georges from y^e 25th of March: 1678.
 untill y^e 29th September. 1679.

BURIALLS

JOHN y^e Sonne of LAWLAND CLAREEburied April—14—1678
 WILLIAM FLOWMANburiedMay—12—
 THOMAS, y^e Sonne of BARBARY STEELEburiedMay—31—
 SARAH y^e Wife of WILLIAM DAVISburiedJune—13—
 JOHN BOOTHburiedJune—14—
 JOHN y^e Sonne ofburiedJuly—07—
 ANNE y^e daughter ofburiedJuly—07—
 SARAH y^e daughter of MARMADUKE NICOLLSburiedAugust—01—
 RICHARD LACON's daughterburiedAugust—05—
 NICHOLAS WILSONburiedAugust—26—

PARISH REGISTERS.

467

	Burials
WILLIAM y ^e Sonne of JOHN PALMER	buried.....7ber-07-
THOMAS WILTSHIER Junior	buried.....7ber-19-
JOYCE WILLIAMS	buried.....7ber-20-
AMY y ^e Wife of WILLIAM BRETTLAND	buried.....7ber-28-
AMY y ^e Wife of THOMAS BROOKMAN	buried.....8ber-07-
ELIZABETH y ^e daughter of WILLIAM GREENE	buried.....8ber-09-
ROBERT QUARREE *	buried.....8ber-14-
RICHARD HARRIS	buried.....8ber-25-
JOHN WHITING	buried.....8ber-28-
JAMES y ^e Sonne of JOHN HOLMAN	buried.....8ber-29-
WILLIAM y ^e Sonne of WILLIAM MATTHEWES,	buried.....8ber-30-
ELIZABETH JONES .....	.....9ber-02-
NATHAN MORRIS .....	.....9ber-11-
ROBERT HOSKINS	buried.....9ber-20-
CHARLES y ^e Sonne of CHARLES CHEVNY	buried.....xber-17-
ANNE y ^e Wife of JAMES GAD	buried.....xber-28-
THOMAS WILTSHIER Senio ^r	buried.....xber-31-
BRIDGET y ^e daughter of EDWARD MORRIS	buried...January-04- ¹⁶⁷⁸
PETER LITTLEWOOD	buried...January-30-
RICHARD POSSBET	buried...January-30-
BRIDGET y ^e wife of WILLIAM SAMPNER	buried February-01-
ROSE y ^e daughter of ROBERT GRAVES	buried.....Febr-02-
MATTHEW MACKLOND	buried.....Febr-09-
JOHN CRAGE	buried.....Febr-12-
DANIEL MORTON	buried.....Febr-28-
SARAH y ^e wife of JOHN WEAVER	buried...march-02-
RICHARD FOOT	buried...march-19-
MOSES NASEBY	buried...March-27-1679
SAMUELL BROOKES	buried...Aprill-03-1679
JOHN TEENE	buried...Aprill-04-
MARY GRAVES	buried...Aprill-16-
PEIRCE PORE	buried...Aprill-17-
GEORGE NICE	buried...May-02-

* [The first letter in the MS. is blotted, but I do not think there can be much doubt as to the name.]

	Burials
PETER MORE	buried.....May-04-1679
THOMAS COLTON.....	buried.....May-05-
MARY ye Daughter of SAMUEL BOYS.....	May-06-
ALEXANDER BUCKLE.....	buried.....May-07-
CHARLES ANDREWES.....	buried.....May-22-
JOHN HOLLOWELL.....	buried.....June-05-
BENJAMIN WOLVERSTON	buried.....June-11-
TEAGE ONAN	buried.....June-14-
HENRY JONES.....	buried.....June-24-
FRANCES ye Wife of OLIVER COTTOM	buried.....July-01-
ABIGAIL ye daughter of EDWARD CLAYPOLE.....	July-16-
JANE ye daughter of WILLIAM AVERY	July-25-
MARGARET ye Wife of JOHN PRICE	July-28-
GEORGE ye Sonne of BARBARY STEELE	buried.....July-31-
JOHN ye Sonne of RICHARD HARLOW.....	buried.....August-10-
MARY ye daughter of THOMAS READ	buried.....August-11-
MARTHA ye wife of ANGLIS BANES.....	buried.....August-12-
WILLIAM DAVIS	buried.....August-25-
LAWRENCE ye Sonne of THOMAS WILTSHEIR	
Junior, decaasd	buried.....7ber. 03-
BENJAMIN ye Sonne of THOMAS WILTSHEIR	
junior decaasd	buried.....7ber-06-
WILLIAM CRAFTS	buried.....7ber-07-
SAMUEL ye Sonne of BONAVENTURE JELLFES	buried.....7ber-23-
MARY ye Daughter of ROBERT PART	buried.....7ber-23-

(66)

Copied out of ye register- December ye 8th
 booke for ye parish of St Georges. 1679.
 in ye Island of Barbados. pt. me DANIEL DYKE Cleric.

[endorsed] BARBADOS

Acco^t of Christnings. 36.

Burials..... 66.

in the Parish of
St. George.Rec^d 3^d June. 1680.

List of the Masters & Mistresses names with what Lands & Servants & negroes they have, & Also what Christenings & Burials hath been in the Parish of St. Andrews.

Masters & Mistris names	Acres of Land	Servants	Negroes	Christings	Burials
Leut BASSILL GIBBES	130	2: men	045	one MARY	1: man
JOHN FOORD Esq ^r	280	4: men	120	one ELIZ. HICKS	4: men
Cap ⁿ JOHN GIBBES	200	1: man	093		2: Children
THOMAS LEAKE Esq ^r	150		060		
M ^r RICHARD EDWARDS	30		031	one SARAH	1: SARAH
Cap ⁿ ABLL* ALLEYNE	316	1: man	115		1: man
Cap ⁿ SAMUELL WOODWARD	120		046		
M ^r JOHN HOULDER	57		041		3: men
The Widdow HUTCHINS	10		003		
M ^r JOHN SWANN	42		014		
M ^r SAMUELL AUSTEN	6		002		
JOHN BODEN Esq ^r	250	12: men	143		1: man
M ^r RICHARD MORRIS	115	1: man	035		
M ^r EDWARD JORDAN	28		010		2:
THOMAS RICHARDS	12		008		1:
Doct ^r EDWARD LAMMY	14		005		
M ^{rs} MARTHA HAMEELY	86		019		2:
M ^r GEORGE HURST	110	1: man	040		
JOHN SAVERY	53				
M ^r WILLIAM HAWKSWORTH	18		006		
Cap ⁿ TYMOTHY THORNHILL	170	1: man	150		3: men
M ^{rs} ANNE JOHNSTON	105		041		3: men
L ^d CHARLES SANDIFORD	15		004	one RICHARD	
L ^d WILLIAM HALL	40		009	one ANNE	
Cap ⁿ ARCHIBALD JOHNSTON	60	3: men	036	two Soms	1: boy
M ^r W* DOTTEN	109	3: men	60		

* [? ABLL.]

PARISH REGISTERS.

Masters & mistris names	Acres of Land	Servants:	Negroes:	Christmings	Burials:
L ^d JOHN SANDIFORD	75	1: man	033		
Docto ^r JOHN HAYWARD	30		006		1: Boy
JOHN SOMERHALES Esq ^r	140	2: men	051	one ANNE	1: Girl
JOHN MERRICK Esq ^r	266	6: men	167		
M ^r ALEXANDER BARTLETT ..	12		006		
M ^r JOHN JEPHSON	10		003		
WILLIAM ROACH	4		001		1: Boy
M ^r JOHN BURGESS	40		016		
M ^r DAVID SMITH	6				
M ^r STEPHEN SMITH	50		008		
M ^{rs} MARY COBBAM	87	2:	26		2:
M ^r ROBERT HAYTE	18		005		
Docto ^r STEPHEN GIBBES	28		014		
M ^r HUGH WILLIAMS	10		005		
M ^r THOMAS BROOKES	12		021		
M ^r W ^m RAWLINGS	9		004		
The Widdow ELLICOTT	86		010		
M ^r JOHN TAYTE	16		005		
M ^r HUGH DUNN	10				
M ^r JOHN BELFORD	8		002		1:
DENNIS MURFEY	14		..	1	
M ^r THOMAS CADLE	9		..	1:	1:
JOHN BOOTHMAN	5		001		
DANIELL DONAVAN	4		000		1:
CALEB ROUSE*			003		
M ^r JOHN SWAN			14		
M ^r HENRY COLLETT			02		
JOHN THOMAS			003		
ANDREW FALLIN			001		
DANIELL SHANIS			001		
JAMES STOLLARD			001		
WILLIAM ROCH*			001		

* [A pen has been drawn through these names in the Orig. MS.]

PARISH REGISTERS.

471

Masters & mistris names	Acres of Land	Servants	Negroes	Christnings	Burials
GEORGE DENT			006		
JAMES WEBB			001		
M ^r ROBERT ENGLISH			004		
PHILIP CHARLES			001		
JOHN SMITH			002		
TEAGUE Boy			001		
M ^r JOHN SLYE	26		005		
M ^r THOMAS COPPIN	12		099		
Cap ^t ABELL GAY	100		028		
The Widdow GAY	100		019		
L ^d JOHN MILLS	260		90		3:
M ^r HENRY JEENES	68		12		2:
M ^r ANDREW FOLLYN	26		01	one ANDREW	1:
M ^r DANIEL SHAHANISSE	10				2:
M ^r GEORGE BUSTIAN	10		001		
M ^r JOHN WELCH	19		001		
M ^r ROBERT HUE	10			two Sons	
M ^r ROBERT HEWITT	10		005	two Sons	
M ^r HENRY KELSOLL	105		030	one Daughter	1:
M ^{rs} ELLEN CANTEY	20		007		
M ^r BARTHOLOMEW REESE	152		051		1:
M ^r THOMAS BERESFORD	180	2	028	1:	
L ^d BENNETT REESE	60		006		
M ^r NATHANIEL SNOW	18		048		
M ^r CALEB ROUSE	76		003		
M ^r EDWARD PAINE	5			1:	
L ^d HUMPHERY WATERMAN	186		092		
M ^r ROBERT RICHARDS	60	3:	25		
M ^r WILLIAM DAVIES	82	1:	22		
M ^r JOHN WAYTE	93		050		
M ^r PHILLIP ROSSE	12		004		1:
M ^r RICHARD WILLIS	5		001		
DANIEL DYNEGELL	5				

PARISH REGISTERS.

masters & mistris names	Acres of Land	Servants	Negroes	Christnings	Burials
RALPH FRETTEWELL Esq ^r		1			
M ^r JOHN LOCKE			006		
M ^r THOMAS RUSSELL	25		005		
M ^r ANDREW BLACK	20		014		
M ^r DAVID MICHELL	10				
JOHN NOBB			003		
W ^m CAMPION			005		
JAMES BINNEY			003		
W ^m HENDERSON			001		
W ^m PURSS			002		
THOMAS JOHNSTON			008		
SYMON RUD			001		
RICHARD WILLIS			001		
DANIEL DOUGLE			001		
DERMOTT MAHONT			002		
DENNIS MACKHALA			002		
JOHN DANIELL			003		
THOMAS LAYTON			003		
HENRY LAYTON & }			005		
JANE WEBB..... }					
Total..... 109	5597	47	2248	18	44
Lands in dispute between } the Lady YEAMANS Madam } FARMER Madam SPARKS Amo ^{ts} }	719				
Lands in this parish & the } owners lives in other parishes } Amounts to	1260				
Total	7576				

(endorsed)

BARBADOS.

Acc^t of Inhabitants .. 109.

Christnings .. 18.

Burials .. 44.

Land &c in S^t Andrew's parish.Recd 3^d June. 1680.

Año: 1680 (?)

A True and Perfect List of all ye Names of ye Inhabitants in ye Parrish of Christ Church. with an Exact accõmpt of all ye Land, white Servants; and Neg's within ye Said parrish Taken This 22th Decemb' 1679

	acres Land	wh ^e Servants	Neg ^s
A			
ADAM JOHN .....	.. 192	... 3	... 64
ARNETT ... DAVID .....	.. 50	... 1	... 20
ANDREWS .. ROGER .....	.. 10	.....	... 18
ADAMS. CONRADT .....	.. 10	.....	... 21
ALCORN ... JOHN .....	... 5	... 2	... 5
ANDERSON .. ADAM .....	... 5	.....	.....
ASHBURNER WILLIAM .....	.. 13	.....	... 6
AUSTINE ... THOMAS .....	... 5	.....	.....
ALSOPP ... RICHARD .....	... 5	.....	... 1
ADDICE ... EDWARD .....	.. 20	.....	... 11
ADDIS JOHN ORPHANT .....	... 3	.....	.....
ANDERSON .. WILLIAM .....	... 2	.....	.....
AUSTINE ... JOHN .....	... 30	.....	... 16
ALSOPP ... EDWARD .....	.. 10	.....	... 2
ASHURST ... JOHN .....	.. 33	.....	... 11
ASHURST ... BENJAMIN .....	.....	.....	... 7
ANDREWS .. THOMAS .....	... 5	.....	.....
ARTHUR ... MICHAEL .....	.....	... 3	.....
ARNETT ... PATRICK .....	... 3	... 1	... 3
ARCH? ... JOHN .....	... 7	.....	.....
ANDERSON .. THOMAS .....	... 2	.....	.....
	411	10	185

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
B.			
BISHOPP JOAN .....	.. 202 ¹	..... 2	.... 65
BUCKWORTH .. RICHARD .....	.. 188	..... 5	.... 65
BONNETT THOMAS decd .....	.. 138	.....	.....
BOND FRANCIS .....	.. 60	.....	.....
BROWNE STEPHEN .....	.. 85	..... 1	.... 16
BARRY JOHN .....	.. 14	.....	.... 12
BLANCHARD .. WILLIAM .....	.. 15	.....	.... 4
BULL CHRISTOPH ^r .....	.. 18	.....	.... 3
BOXFIELD THOMAS .....	.. 5	.....	.....
BAKER ESIAS .....	.. 5	.....	.... 1
BRIGSTOCK ... RICHARD .....	.. 7 ¹	.....	.....
BARNES OLLIVER .....	.. 1	.....	.....
BURTON AGNES Widdow ..	.. 55	.....	.... 17
BURBON JOHN and Comp ^l ..	.. 8 ¹	.....	.... 2
BOURNE JOHN .....	.. 12	.....	.... 1
BOURN JOHN Junio ^r .....	.. 7	..... 1	.... 11
BENTLY MARTYN ^r Esqu ^r ..	.. 245	..... 5	.. 154
BROOKS JOHN .....	.. 30	.....	.... 8
BLAKE NICHOLAS .....	.. 9	.....	.... 7
BAYLY ROBERT .....	.. 7	.....	.... 2
BOURNE SAMUEL .....	.. 5	.....	.... 2
BUENNO BENJAMIN .....	.....	.....	.... 1
BOULINE (?) .. HENRY .....	.. 4	..... 1	.....
BRIGGS WILLIAM .....	.. 12 ¹	.....	.... 7
BURK TOBIAS .....	.. 4	.....	.... 2
BARRY ALCE .....	.. 10	.....	.... 4
BATEMAN JOHN .....	.. 7	.....	.....
BAYLY CHARLES .....	.. 32	.....	.... 3
BRADLY RALPH .....	.. 5	.....	.....
BRADLY ROBERT .....	.. 2	.....	.... 1
BANBRIGG ... ROBERT .....	.. 33 ¹	.....	.... 9
BUTTLER WILLIAM .....	.. 10	.....	.... 1
BOYNER JOHN .....	.. 32	.....	.....

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
BURK JAMES .....	... 8½	.....	.....
BUDDING RICHARD .....	... 10	.....	... 8
BAVLY..... RICHARD .....	... 5	.....	... 6
BAXTER EDWARD .....	... 8	.....	.....
BEARD..... Rich ^d de'd .....	... 4	.....	.....
	<u>1256½</u>	<u>.. 14</u>	<u>412</u>
C			
	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
CLARK MARGARETT .....	.. 167	... 5	... 78
COOPER THOMAS .....	.. 21	.....	... 17
CLEMENT WILLIAM .....	.. 14	... 3	... 7
CLARK' FRANCIS .....	.. 12	.....	... 6
CONWAY CORNELIUS .....	... 3	.....	... 1
COUGHAN ... TEAGUE .....	... 7	.....	... 4
CHAFFIN..... DANIELL .....	.....	... 1	... 2
CONNER BRYEN .....	... 6	.....	.....
COCKTON DANIELL .....	... 7	.....	... 2
CLARK EDWARD .....	... 1	.....	.....
COPPINGER... JOHN .....	... 8	.....	.....
CARNER [PCARVER] MICHAEL ..	... 6	.....	... 1
CRICLOW ELIZABETH .....	.....	.....	... 5
CHRICLOW . JAMES .....	... 9	.....	... 6
CLARK ROGER .....	... 20	.....	... 11
CLARK' CHRISTOPH' .....	... 60	.....	... 31
CASON THOMAS .....	... 8	.....	... 5
CRICLOW HENRY .....	... 15	.....	... 4
CLANCEY CORNELIUS .....	... 10	.....	... 3
CUDDEN JOHN .....	... 8	.....	... 3
COLLYER TOBIAS .....	.....	.....	... 2
COMELL DUGWELL .....	... 10	.....	... 3
CLARK WILLIAM and Comp ^{ts}	... 7	.....	.....
CONNEY EDMOND .....	... 11	.....	.....

	acres Land	w th Seruants	Neg ^s
CLOUGHAN...ELIZABETH.....	...2	.....	.....
CREEDE.....JOHN.....	.. 26	.....	... 2
COLLEY.....THOMAS.....	.. 10	.....	... 4
CORTEENE.....ELLINOR.....	...6	.....	.....
CHIZELL.....DANIELL.....	...2½	.....	.....
CAUAN.....JOHN.....	...2	.....	... 1
CHAPPELL...JONAH Deed....	...2½	.....	... 1
COOKE.....MARGRETT Widdow	...5	.....	... 3
CHASE.....STEPHEN.....	...9	.....	... 6
CONNEY AND PATT: and Comp ^h	.. 12½	.....	... 2
COPPINE.....JOHN.....	...5	.....	.....
CAREW.....RICHARD.....	.. 38	.....	... 6
CHURCHER...THOMAS.....	...5	.....	.....
CLARK.....THOMAS.....	.. 15	.....	.....
CODD.....JAMES.....	.. 13	.....	.....
CAMMELL...GILBERT.....	...4	.....	.....
	558	.. 9	216

	acres Land	w th Seruants	Neg ^s
D			
DORN.....JOHN.....	.. 56	.... 2	... 31
DORN.....FRANCIS.....	.. 37	.....	.....
DOWELL.....RICHARD.....	...3	.....	... 1
DAWSON.....MILLES.....	...5	.....	... 1
DAVIS.....EDWARD.....	...1	.....	.....
DANIELL...NICHOLAS.....	.. 10	.....	... 8
DRURY.....RICHARD.....	.. 61	.....	... 25
DENNIS.....JOHN.....	...2½	.....	.....
DOLLAR.....JOHN.....	.....	.....	... 2
DUKE.....HENRY.....	.. 23	.....	... 4
DUMESNILL.. CAREW.....	.. 70	.....	... 37
DAVIS.....MARGARETT.....	.. 10	.....	... 2

PARISH REGISTERS.

477

	acres Land	w ^m Servants	Neg ^s
DENHAM.....JOHN .....	.....	.....	..... 1
DEMSTER.....JOHN .....	..... 6	.....	.....
DILLON.....GARRETT .....	.....20	.....	..... 9
DURANT.....NATHAN .....	..... 8	.....	..... 9
DENNIS.....JOHN .....	..... 5	.....	.....
DOWLING.....WILLIAM.....	..... 3	.....	.....
DANIEL.....JOHN .....	..... 5	.....	.....
DANBY.....JOHN .....	..... 2	.....	.....
DURANT.....THOMAS .....	..... 6	.....	..... 4
	<hr/> 333	<hr/> 2	<hr/> 134

E

	acres Land	w ^m Servants	Neg ^s
EYTON.....WILLIAM.....	.....98	..... 3	.....70
EDNEY.....PETER .....	.....52	.....	.....
ELLIOTT.....JOAN .....	.....10	.....	..... 2
EUANS.....JOHN .....	..... 3	..... 2	..... 4
ENES.....PHILLIP .....	..... 4	.....	..... 3
EARL.....THOMAS .....	.....12	.....	.....
ELLIOTT.....RICHARD.....	.....	..... 1	.....20
	<hr/> .179	<hr/> 6	<hr/> 99

F

	Acre Land	w ^m Servants	Neg ^s
FRERE.....TOBIAS Esqu ^r	395	... 5	.. 150
FREKE.....JOHN Esqu ^r	180	.....	.. 80
FRERE.....WILLIAM	120	.....	.. 40
FITZGERALD..MORRIS .....	.. 15	.....	... 9
FA'WELL [i.e. FAREWELL]. JAMES	.. 18	.....	... 2
FORÉSTALL...RICHARD .....	.. 10	.....	.....
FAWNE.....JOHN .....	.....5	.....	.....
FRERE.....WILLIAM .....	.....1	.....	.....
FARROW.....ROBERT .....	.....1	.....	.....

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
FÖY..... HUGH .....	...3	.....	.....
FRAME WILLIAM .....	.. 10	.....	.....
FORD THOMAS .....	.. 15	.....	... 9
FOSTER JOHN .....	.. 25	.....	... 10
FIELD ANTHONY .....	.. 11	.....	... 5
FEYFIELD RICHARD .....	.. 23	.....	.....
FELL THOMAS .....	...5	.....	.....
	<u>842</u>	<u>.... 5</u>	<u>... 305</u>
G.			
	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
GUNNING JOHN .....	.. 267	.....	... 47
GRAY RICHARD decd ..	.. 150	... 5	... 55
GREENIDGE .. RICHARD .....	.. 40	.....	... 9
GRAY ROBERT .....	.. 18	.....	... 4
GREENIDGE .. JEAN .....	...9	.....	... 4
GASLEE JOHN .....	.. 20	.....	... 16
GORMAN MATTHEW .....	.. 10	.....	... 1
GILHAM JOHN .....	...4	.....	.....
GARUEY JAMES .....	...5	.....	... 3
GOODMAN ... RICHARD .....	...8	.....	... 9
GRIGGS JOHN .....	.. 10	.....	.....
GILBERT NATHAN th .....	...5	.....	... 2
GARY EDWARD .....	...8	.....	... 1
GREGORY ORMOND .....	...5	.....	... 4
GRIFFIN EDWARD .....	.. 30	.....	... 3
GILLES EDWARD .....	.. 10	.....	... 6
GORDEN PETER .....	...8	.....	.....
GILLES EDWARD Junio ^r ..	...5	.....	... 1
GRIGSON ROBERT .....	.. 10	.....	.....
GEORGE THOMAS .....	.....	.....	... 7
GIBBS JOHN .....	.....	.....	... 10
	<u>622</u>	<u>.... 5</u>	<u>... 182</u>

H	acres Land.	w th Servants	Neg ^s
HARDING ...HENRY Decd	220	..... 1	.... 90
HARGRAUES ..ALLIS	126	..... 1	.... 56
HASELWOOD ..THOMAS	170	..... 2	.... 78
HOOPER .....JONATHAN .....	.. 50	.....	.... 17
HAWEN [or HAUSEN] SAMUELL..	.. 50	.....	.....
HOOPER .....CRISPINE .....	..100	.....	.....
HARLSTONE ..EDWARD .....	.. 30	..... 1	.... 11
TORNOLD ....WILLIAM .....	.. 12	.....	.... 3
HAGTHORP...WILLIAM .....	...9	.....	.....
HYDE .....HENRY .....	...5	.....	.... 3
HANMERRY ..NICHOLAS .....	...6	.....	.....
HUTTON.....OLLIUER .....	.. 36	.....	.....
HARRIS; .....ZACHARIAH .....	.....	.....	.... 1
HOLMES.....JOHN decd .....	.. 15	.....	.... 8
HUMPHRYES ..EDWARD .....	.. 25	.....	.... 14
HUMPHRYES ..EDWARD .....	...2	.....	.....
HOLMES.....JAMES .....	...9	.....	.... 3
HOLDER.....NICHOLAS .....	.. 33	.....	.... 18
HERRINGMAN WILLIAM .....	.. 14	.....	.... 4
HART.....EDWARD .....	.. 32	.....	.....
HALLAM ....W ^m Decd.....	.. 20	.....	.... 10
HALEY .....THOMAS .....	.. 12	.....	.....
HARRIS .....ANTHONY .....	.. 10	.....	.... 6
HARMAN ....WILLIAM.....	.. 10	.....	.... 2
HENDERSON ..FRANCIS .....	...5	.....	.....
HUGHINS ....PATRICK .....	...9	.....	.... 7
HOGMAN ....ELIZABETH .....	.. 10	.....	....
HATTON .....CHARLES .....	.. 28½	.....	.... 15
HAYWOOD ....JOHN .....	.. 15	.....	.... 6
HOLMES .....HENRY .....	.. 12	.....	.... 4
HACKETT ....WILLIAM .....	...7	.....	.....
HART .....WALTER .....	.. 80	.....	.... 28
HAVES.....THOMAS .....	.. 37	.....	.... 16

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
HARBERT EDWARD .....	.. 13	.....	.... 6
HACKETT ANN & Compl ^t ..	.. 21	.....	.....
HAUGHTAINE . RICHARD .....	.. 30	.....	.....
HANBURY, NICHOLAS .....	.. 5	.....	.....
HOOPER..... DANIELL .....	.....	.....	.... 9
HOUGH WILLIAM .....	.....	.....	.... 4
	<u>1268</u>	.. 10	<u>419</u>

I

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
IRELAND..... THOMAS .....	.. 18	.....	.... 6
ILAM RICHARD .....	.. 10	.....	.....
JONES ANTHONY .....	.. 3	.. 1	.... 2
JELPH'S JOHN .....	.. 5	.....	.....
JEAMES MARGARETT .....	.. 10	.....	.... 2
JONES ROBERT .....	.....	.....	.... 1
JEAMES MARGARETT .....	.....	.....	.... 5
	<u>.. 46</u>	.. 1	<u>.. 16</u>

K.

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
KINSLAND .. NATHAN ^l Esqu ^r ..	340	.... 5	170
KIRTON..... PHILLIPP de ^{cd} ..	360	.... 9	130
KIPPS..... JEAN .....	.. 10	.....	.... 3
KELLY DAVID .....	.. 13	.....	.... 3
KEZAR TEAGUE .....	.. 3	.....	.....
KEY WILLIAM .....	.. 16	.....	.... 1
KNIGHTS JOHN .....	.. 20	.....	.... 6
KNOWLES ANDREW .....	.....	.....	.....
KENDALL WILLIAM de ^{cd} ..	.. 5	.....	.....
KING RICHARD .....	.. 12	.....	.... 2
	<u>779</u>	.. 14	<u>315</u>

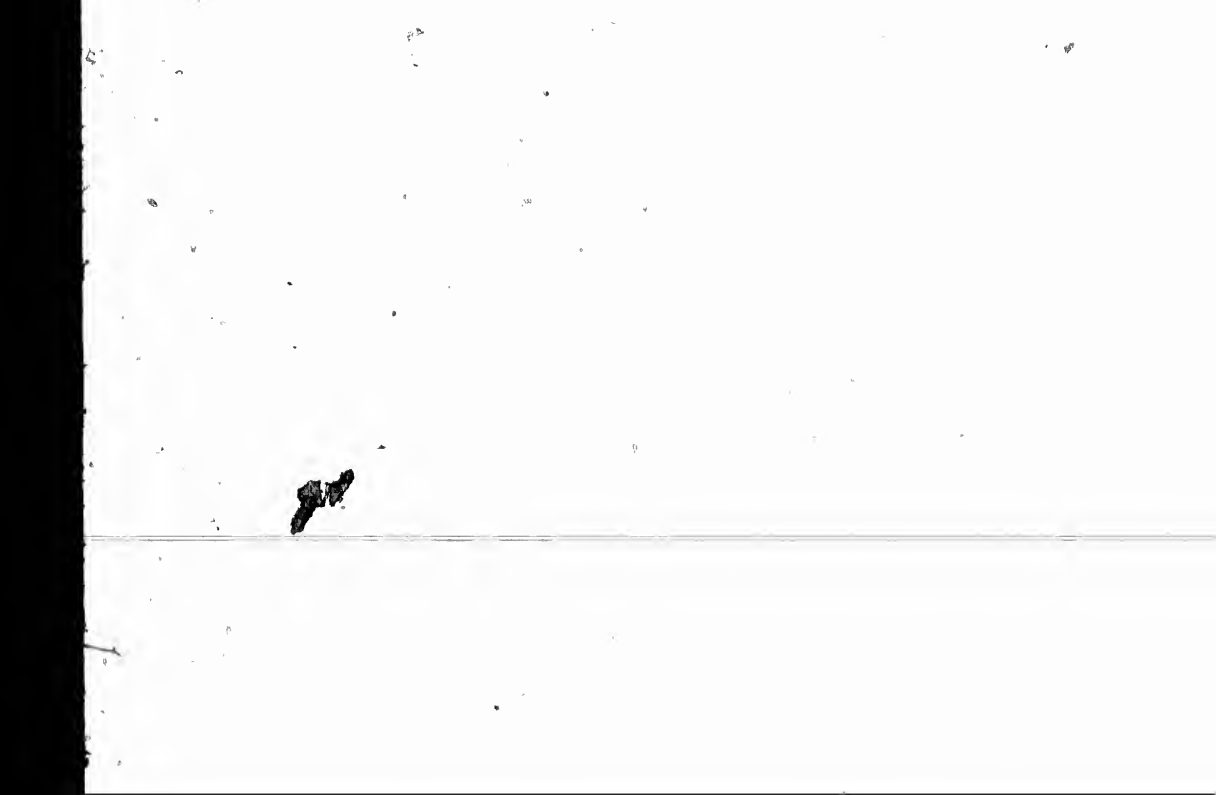
PARISH REGISTERS.

481

	acres Land	wh ^o Servants	Neg ^s
L LEWIS EDMOND.....	214	8	72
LEIGH SARAH	172		52
LEWIS DAVID.....	10		1
LUCAS RICHARD	15	1	10
LAMBERT.....ARTHUR	4		2
LINCK THOMAS	9		
LEWIS JOHN	15		6
LEE JAMES.....	19		4
LETTIS..... THOMAS.....	42		24
LACON THOMAS.....	9		1
LELAND CHRISTOPH'	30		9
LOCKSMITH.....THOMAS.....	3½		
LOWRE..... JOHN	7		6
LOUELL..... CONSTANCE.....	17½		6
LONGSTAFF ELIZABETH	9		
	576	9	193

	acres Land	wh ^o Servants	Neg ^s
M MAXWELL THOMAS	24	2	30
MATTSON MATTHIAS	11	2	12
MOORE ROBERT	5		2
MURFORD RICHARD	12		3
MERRICKS JOHN de'd.....	5		
MASON..... THOMAS.....	7		3
MOORE..... ALCE	2		
MITCHELL THOMAS.....	1		
MACC GRAUGH.....DANIELL	2		2
MOODY..... DAVID	13		2
MORRIS..... WILLIAM	15		2
MATTSON SMITHIELL	20		3
MACC DANIELL.....ALEXAND'	13		1
MUNROW ANDREW	5		3
MORRIS HUGH.....	5		1

61



	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
MARSAN EDWARD .....	....10	.....	.... 6
MARKLAND..... HENRY .....	....44	.....	....20
MACC GRAUGH JOHN .....	.... 5	.....	.... 2
MORRIS EDMOND.....	....10	.....	.....
MACC BREECLY BRYEN .....	....19	.....	.... 8
MONK HENRY .....	.... 2	.....	.... 2
MOHOLLAND .. JAMES.....	....10	.....	.... 2
MAY..... JOHN .....	....41	.....	.....
MUNROW..... ALLEXAND'.....	....13	.....	.....
MILLINGTON .. JOHN .....	.....	.....	.... 2
	<u>257½</u>	<u>.. 4</u>	<u>106</u>
N			
	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
NEWTON..... SAMUELL Esqu'..	.. 581	....15	.. 260
NEMIAS DAUID a Jew ...	.... 20	.....	....12
NOBLE..... MARK .....	.... 5	.....	.....
NORRON..... KATHERINE ...	....10	.....	.... 7
NUSUM ARTHUR .....	....48	.....	.... 7
NUSUM ARTHUR Junio' ..	....13	.... 1	....12
NEWMAN..... MARGARETT .....	....28	.....	.... 9
NIXON..... MARY .....	.... 5	.....	.....
NURSE..... ROBERT .....	.... 5	.....	.... 2
	<u>715</u>	<u>....16</u>	<u>.. 309</u>
O			
	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
OKER GEORGE .....	....69	.....	....22
OWTRAM..... DOROTHY .....	.. 116	.....	....28
OISTINE JAMES .....	....67	.... 1	....17
OUERTON f... ROBERT .....	.... 5	.....	.....
OISTINE..... NICHOLAS .....	.... 4	.....	.... 1

PARISH REGISTERS.

483

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg
OLLIUER.....MARGARETT .....	.... 4	.....	.....
OUTRAM.....ROBERT .....	....10	.....	.....
	275	.... 1	....68
P.			
	Acres Land	w th Servants	Neg's
PEARS.....JOHN Esqu'.....	910	.... 8	.. 180
PERRIMAN ...RICHARD .....	....37	.... 1	....20
PINCHBACK...THOMAS .....	....38	.....	....11
PILE.....THEOPHILUS .....	....45	.... 1	....12
PILE.....SARAH .....	....20	.....	.... 3
PERRY.....JOHN .....	....15	.....	.....
PEAD.....JOHN .....	....4½	.....	.... 7
POCKETT.....WILLIAM .....	.... 3	.....	.....
PAYNE.....ELIZABETH.....	.... 4	.....	.....
PERROTT.....RALPH .....	....70	.....	....15
PECOCK.....ROBERT .....	.... 7	.... 2	.... 7
POYER.....THOMAS .....	....13	.....	.... 3
PARSONS.....WILLIAM de'd ..	.... 4	.....	.....
PITTMAN ...ARTHUR .....	....15	.....	.... 5
PITTS.....HUGH .....	.... 8	.....	.... 2
PEAK.....CHRISTOPH' .....	.... 4	.....	.... 2
PRICE.....MATTHEW .....	.... 5	.....	.... 2
PRICE.....HENRY .....	....35	.....	....15
PRICE.....WILLIAM .....	.... 1	.....	.....
PERRY.....EDWARD.....	.... 5	.....	.....
POTTER.....ROBERT .....	.... 4	.....	.....
PORTER.....ROBERT .....	.... 5	.....	.... 7
PIKE.....OLLIG de'd.....	....2½	.....	.....
POORE.....PETER .....	.... 3	.....	.....
PUMFRETT ...ANN.....	.... 5	.....	.....
PHELONY ...JOHN .....	....10	.....	.....
PHILLIPPS WILLIAM 5 acrs 2 Neg's			
	1273	.. 12	291

Q		acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
QUIGGEN.....	JOHN .....	.. 12 ¹	.....	6
R		acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
RICHIBELL	ROBERT .....	.. 315	.... 8	.. 140
RISLEY.....	CRESENT .....	.. 148	.... 1	.. 84
RUSHBROOK	HENRY .....	.. 50	.... 1	.. 13
RODMAN.....	SARAH.....	.. 75	.....	.. 2
RODMAN.....	JOHN .....	.. 7	.....	.. 3
RODMAN.....	JOHN Junio' .....	.. 47	.....	.. 13
RICHARDS	JOHN .....	.. 10	.....	.. 7
RICHARDSON	MARY .....	.. 33	.....	.. 10
RYCRAFT.....	SARAH .....	.. 45	.....	.. 12
RICHARDSON	DAVID .....	.. 4 ¹	.....	.. 2
REYNOLD	JEAN Widdow .....	.....	.....	.. 8
ROBINSON	THOMAS .....	.. 10	.....	.. 8
ROBINSON	ROBERT .....	.. 12 ¹	.....	.. 6
ROGERS	JOHN .....	.. 12 ¹	.....	.. 3
RAWLINES	JOHN .....	.. 15	.....	.. 8
ROSE	ELIZABETH.....	.. 8	.....	.. 3
RICHARDSON	GEORGE .....	.. 10	.....	.. 7
ROBINSON	MANUSS' (?).....	.. 17	.....	.. 6
ROSSE	JOHN .....	.. 1	.....	.....
ROBINSON	WILLIAM.....	.....	.....	.. 3
RAINSFORD	JOHN .....	.. 3	.....	.. 1
RENNY	TEAGUE .....	.. 5	.....	.....
RENNY	TEAGUE Jun'.....	.. 10	.....	.. 1
RYCORD	SAMUELL .....	.. 2	.....	.. 1
RUCK	JOHN .....	.. 44	.....	.. 16
REDMAN.....	RICHARD .....	.. 10	.....	.....
ROBINSON	EDWARD.....	.. 7	.....	.....
RENTFREE	ROBERT .....	.. 10	.....	.....
RYMORE.....	ALEXAND' .....	.. 1	.....	.....

PARISH REGISTERS.

495

S	acres Land	w ^m Servants	Neg ^s
SCAWELL ... } RICH ^d Esqu' [or SEAWELL] }	550	... 8	... 206
SEARL JOHN Esqu'	365	... 11	... 184
SILUESTER ... Madam	180	... 1	... 40
SCOTT BENJAMIN	108	... 2	... 41
SHURLAND ... JOHN	30	... 00	... 12
STANFORD ... ROBERT	27	.....	... 9
SMITH ELIZABETH	5	.....	... 6
STEPIENS ... JOHN	5	.....	.....
SHELTON ... SAMUELL	1½	... 2	... 3
STRODE ... HENRY	30	.....	... 32
STRAWNE ... HENRY	5	.....	... 2
SHERON ... GEORGE	10	.....	... 6
SIMPSON ... JAMES	1½	.....	... 1
SPEGHT ... WILLIAM	22	.....	... 21
SISTERS ... ELIZABETH	36	.....	... 19
SNERLING ... ROBERT .....	.....	.....	... 1
SADLER ... THOMAS	21	.....	.....
SLANY ... ANTHONY .....	.....	.....	... 2
STONE JOHN	20	.....	... 1
SKAROS ... GEORGE	5	.....	... 1
SPAROWHAWK .. JAMES	5	.....	... 4
STRODE ... MARGRETT .....	.....	... 1	... 4
SPENCER ... JOHN	23	.....	... 7
SAUNDERSON .. JOHN	4	.....	... 1
SLAUGHTER .. THOMAS	3	.....	... 2
STUDDY ... THOMAS	8	.....	... 3
SHORTE ... OWEN .....	.....	.....	.....
SCRUTTON [or STRUTTON] .. JOHN	5	.....	... 1
SAWYER ... MARGARETT	10	.....	... 4
SNIFE ... JOHN .....	.....	.....	... 2
SHORE RICHARD	10	.....	.....

SAUNDERSON..ROBERT	acres Land.	w th Servants	Neg ^s
SUTTON .....HENRY .....	.. 10	.....	.....
	.... 5	.....	.....
	1511	...25	615
T			
THORNBURGH..GEORGE	acres Land.	w th Servants.	Neg ^s
TROWELL ... PHILLIP .....	.. 40	.....	...10
TYLER ROBERT .....	.. 34	.....	...21
TAYLOR JOHN .....	.. 21	.....	... 4
THOMPSON ... JOHN .....	.. 12	.....	... 6
THOROWGOOD. THOMAS .....	.. 8	.....	... 4
THORP SAMUEL .....	.. 1	... 1	... 1
TUBBS EDWARD .....	.. 31	.....	... 2
TILNEY THOMAS .....	.. 71	.....	.....
THOMAS THOMPSON .....	.. 10	.....	... 1
THISTLETHWAITE .. PETER .....	.. 8	.....	... 1
TICHBOURN... WINNEFRED .....	.. 8	.....	... 1
TYSOE WILLIAM .....	.. 17	.....	... 6
	.. 71	.....	... 1
	1714	... 1	58
V			
VINTON [or VNITON] THOMAS ..	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
VFFORD.....JOHN.....	.. 17	.....	... 9
	.... 5	.....	.....
	.. 22	.....	... 9
W			
WATKINES .. DAVID	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
WYNN RICHARD .....	.. 20	.....	... 6
WALTERS CHRISTOPH' .....	.. 60	.....	... 8
WATKINES .. ROBERT .....	.. 112	.....	... 28
	.... 5	.....	.....

PARISH REGISTERS.

487

	acres Land	w ^h Servants	Neg ^s
WRIGHT WILLIAM	... 2	.....	... 3
WALROND THOMAS	.. 340	... 18	.. 170
WASLEY JOHN	.....	.....	.....
WATKINES .. THOMAS	.. 10	.....	... 5
WEBSTER ... JOHN	... 5	.....	... 1
WISE CHRISTOPH'	.. 19	.....	... 7
WILLIAMS... RICHARD	.. 406	... 2	... 200
WRIGHT JOHN	.. 40	... 4	... 7
WARNER..... STEPHEN	.. 18	.....	... 11
WATT DAVID	.. 10	.....	... 10
WILSON ANTHONY	... 6	.....	.....
WILSON PATRICK	.. 13	.....	... 6
WILSON EDWARD	... 6	.....	... 4
WILSON CHARLES	.. 20	.....	... 4
WILSON* CHARLES Junio'	... 5	.....	... 4
WALTER RICHARD	... 2	.....	.....
WHITE MILICENT	... 2	.....	.....
WARD WILLIAM	.. 14	.....	... 3
WILSON WILLIAM	... 9	.....	... 2
WELLS JOHN	... 5	.....	.....
WILSON' MARGARETT	... 5	.....	.....
WARD RICHARD	... 2	.....	.....
WADDINE ... THOMAS	... 2	.....	.....
WYATT CHRISTOPH'	.. 10	.....	... 3
WHITEHEAD .. THO: decd	... 25	.....	... 6
WALTON RICHARD	.. 11	.....	... 2
	<u>1112</u>	<u>24</u>	<u>492</u>


Total of
Inhabitants } 410

The Sum Totall of Euery Lott Contained in ye within
List Alphabetically Drawne and Cast upp att ye Foote

acres Land	w th Scrut ^{ts}	Negros
12978 $\frac{3}{4}$	.. 178	4723

JN^o KENNEY
RICH ELLIOTT
JN^o ADAMS } Church Wardens

BARBADOS

 Extract from ye Register of Christ Church of ye Christnings
within ye Said Parish from March ye 25; 78. to ye 29th; of 78; 79

Anno Dom. 1678

Aprill.

JANE ye Daughter of THOMAS and JANE WITHERING was bap^t ye: 2^d
GRISSEL ye Daughter of TIMOTHY and MARY HUDLEY was bap^t ye: 26th

June

MARGRET ye Daughter of WILLIAM and MARY WALTON was bap^t ye: 27th

July

THOMAS ye Sonn of CORNELIUS and MARGRET STAFONS. bap^t ye: 2^d
THOMAS ye Sonn of NICOLAS and MARIE CLARE..... bap^t ye: 3rd

August

MARY ye Daughter of HUMPHREY and ELIZABETH BALL bap^t ye: 1st
MARY ye Daughter of WILLIAM and MABELL HOWARD bap^t ye: 18th
JOAN ye Daughter of BENJ^o and KATHERINE FINCH bap^t ye: 25th
RICHARD ye Sonn of THOMAS and ELIZABETH HASELWOOD bap^t ye: 26th

1678

JOHN ye Sonn of THOMAS and ELIZABETH SERLE bapt ye: 30th
 MARY ye [*sic*] of JOHN and MABELL GITTINGS of ye Age of
 Eighteen years and Seaven moneths was bapt in ye P'sence } ye: 31th
 of EDWARD WASSON and ANNE PACKSON Witnesses

September

NICOLAS ye Sonn of HUGH and MARY MORRICE was bapt ye: 8th
 MARY ye Daughter of DOWGALL and MARY CAMPBELL bapt ye: 8th
 FRANCIS ye Sonn of JOHN and ANN HANSON was bapt ye: 19th
 ROBERT ye Sonn of ROBERT and MARY STANFORD was bapt ye: 24th
 JOHN ye Sonn of JOHN and ABIGAIL COLLINS was bapt ye: 26th

October

CHRISTOPHER ye Son of JOHN and ANNE SNIPE was bapt ye 13th
 WILLIAM ye Son of JOHN and MARGERY HINCH was bapt ye: 20th
 LANCELOTT ye Son of LANCELOT and MARY THOMPSON bapt ye: 20th
 JANE ye Daughter of W^m and ELIANOR DAVIES was bapt ye 24th
 MACHELL ye Daughter of EDWARD and MACHELL ALSOFE bapt ye 31th

November

RICHARD ye Sonn of RICHARD and MARY BRIDGESTOCK bapt ye 10th
 ISABELL ye Daughter of ROBERT and KATHERINE CHURCH bapt ye 17th
 MARTHA ye Daughter of JAMES and HANNA ANDERSON bapt ye 24th
 W^m ye Son of OBAH a Christian Negroe Woman was bapt ye 24th
 SUSANNA a Negroe Woman of JOHN OSBOURN'S was bapt ye 24th
 whose vndertakers were HERBERT GRIFFITH, ANN KELLY, and
 ELIZ. WATKINS
 W^m ye Son of ye Said SUSANNA, whose vndertakers were Rth PH
 BRETTON, and EDWARD PRICE, and MARY SMITH was baptized ye 24th
 MARTHA a Moletto Daughter of ye sd^d Joⁿ OSBURN and SUSANNA
 bapt ye 24th
 THEOPHILUS ye Son of RICHARD and ELIZABETH LUCAS was
 baptized ye 26th
 ALEXANDER ye Sonn of THOMAS and ANN IRELAND was bapt ye 28th

1678

MARGRET ye Daughter of ROBERT and ELIZABETH BRADLY
was bapt ye: 28th
MARY ye Daughter of ROBERT and ELIZABETH JONES was bapt ye 28th

December

SARAH ye Daughter of GEORGE and ELVY HARE was..... bapt ye 1st
GRACE ye Daughter of OLIVER and GRACE PIKE was bapt ye: 10th
ANNE ye Daughter of JOHN and SUSANNA WEBSTER was bapt ye 17th
RICHARD ye Sonn of ZACHARIE and ELIZABETH HARRIS was
bapt ye 26th
MARY ye Daughter of W^m and MARY PHILLIPS was bapt ye 30th

January 167 $\frac{1}{2}$

JOB ye Son of WALTER and DOROTHY HART of about
22 years of Age his Chosen witnesses WALTER HART
and THOMAS HAYES } bapt ye 2^d
CHARITY ye Daughter of WALTER and DOROTHY HART
of about 19 years of Age whose Witthesses were
WALTER HART THOMAS HAYES and ELIZABETH
JEWSON and JANE HAYES..... } bapt ye 2^d
ELIZABETH of ye age of 8 years, and KATHERINE of ye
Age of Seaven years and AMARINZIA of ye Age of 5
years, and BENJ^e of ye Age of 7 moneths, all children
of BERNARD and ELIZABETH SCHENCKRINGH were bapt
ELIZABETH ye Daughter of NATHANIEL and ANN
RIDGEWAY of ye Age: 11: years was bapt ye 4th
JOHN ye Sonn of ROBERT and ANNE SNELLIN was bapt ye 7th
ELIZABETH ye Daughter of WILLIAM and ANNE MERCER
..... was bapt ye 19th
PHILOCLÉON ye Daughter of RICHARD and JANÉ GREENIDGE
..... was bapt ye 21th
CHRISTOPHER ye Sonn [of] CHRISTOPHER and ANN BULL was bapt ye 22th
ARTHUR ye Son of ARTHUR and SUSANNA NUSUM was bapt ye 22th

February

1673

MARY ye Age of 5 years and 6 moneths, and HENRY
 the Age of 4 months, Daughter and Son of JAMES and
 MARY SIMSON were } bapt ye 13th
 JOHN ye Son of DANIELL and MIRIAM MAGRAHAN was bapt ye 18th
 KATHERINE ye Daughter of RICHARD and ELIZABETH
 CAREW was bapt ye 28th
 ANTHONY ye Son of GEORGE and MARY RICHARDSON was bapt ye 28th

March

ANNA ye Daughter of PETER and MARY JARRET was bapt ye 7th
 ANNE ye Daughter of RICHARD and ANNE PERRYMAN bapt ye 11th
 SAMUELL ye Sonn of JAMES and ELIZABETH MADDER was bapt ye 12th
 Jⁿo the Sonn of JOHN and MARY BYNO was bapt ye 13th
 LUCY of ye Age of 2 years and Six moneths, and ANTHONY
 ten dayes old, Daughter and Son of ANTHONY and MABELL } ye 13th
 HARRIS were bapt }
 CONRAD ye Son of CONRAD and ELIZABETH ADAMS... was bapt ye 23th
 ROBERT ye Son of ROBERT and REBECCA HANSON ... was bapt ye 23th
 ELIZABETH ye Daughter of W^m and MARIE SPEIGHTS was bapt ye 23th

April

JAMES ye Son of HENRY and SUSANNA CHIRUCHLOE was bapt ye 4th
 ELIZABETH ye Daughter of PEREGRINE and ISABELL GUARD
 was bapt ye 6th
 ELENOR ye Daughter of ALEXANDER and ELENOR OSBOURN
 was bapt ye 19th
 Jⁿo ye Sonn of JOHN and LOWRIE SPENLOVE..... was bapt ye 26th
 JAMES ye Sonn of PATRICK and JANE OHAIN (or OHANI) was bapt ye 26th
 KATHERINE ye Daughter of ISAAC and SUSANNA RAGG was bapt ye 26th

May

MARY ye Daughter of Jⁿo and HESTER ADAMS was bapt ye 3^d

1679

WILLIAM ye Son of WILLIAM and ANN BRIDGESTOCK was bapt ye 11th
 JOHN the Son of JAMES and MARY HOLMES was bapt ye 15th
 WILLIAM ye Son of MARGARET COOK Widow was bapt ye 14th

June

ELIZABETH ye Daughter of SMITHY and MARTHA MATSON
 was bapt ye 14th
 JAMES the Sonn of JOHN and MARY JELPH was bapt ye 29th

July

JAMES ye Son of JAMES and ANGELETTA OISTINS ... was bapt ye 2^d
 SUSANNA ye Daughter of JOHN and ELIZABETH GASELEE was bapt ye 3^d
 EDWARD ye Son of STEPHEN and MARGRET CHASE was bapt ye 8th
 GEORGE ye Son of GEORGE and ANN GILES was bapt ye 8th
 NICOLAS ye Son of NICOLAS BIDLECOMB by a Negroe Woman
 was bapt ye 9th
 ANNE ye Daughter of J^s and ANNE CREED was bapt ye 13th

August

JOHN ye Son of JOHN and ANNE DANIELL was bapt ye 7th
 MARY ye Daughter of ROGER and MARY CLARKE ... was bapt ye 7th
 JOHN ye Son of JOHN and ELIZABETH SMITH was bapt ye 28th
 DANIELL ye Son of DARBY and ELIZABETH MALLONEE was bapt ye 17th
 THOMAS ye Son of OWEN and JOAN MALLONEE was bapt ye 31th

September

WILLIAM of ye Age of ten moneths Son of WILLIAM and FRANCES
 SMITH bapt ye 3^d
 WILLIAM ye Son of W^m and ELIZABETH WOODFINE was bapt ye 7th
 SAMUEL of ye Age of 7 months Son of DAVID and JANE ARNET.
 was bapt ye 9th
 KATHERINE ye Daughter of TEAGE and KATHERINE KEVZAR
 was bapt ye 9th

1679

ANNE ye Daught^r of JOHN and KATHARINE ROGERS was bapt^d ye 15th
 W^m ye Son of WILLIAM and JOAN COLE was bapt^d ye 16th
 WALTER ye Son of RICHARD and CHARITY HICKMAN was bapt^d ye 25th
 DAVERS ye Son of RICHARD and ELIZABETH SEAWELL was bapt^d ye 26th

October

THOMAS ye Son of THOMAS and ELIZABETH HUGHES. was bapt^d ye 13th
 JOHN ye son of JOHN and SUSANNA MERICK was bapt^d ye 16th
 JOHN ye Sonn of JOHN and MARY BUNNYON was bapt^d ye 16th
 ELIZABETH ye Daughter of JAMES and REBECCA CRUTCHLOE
 was bapt^d ye 17

Total 93†

JN^o KENNEY
 RIC^h: ELLIOTT } Church Wardens
 JN^o: ADAMS }

BARBADOS

AN Extract from ye Register of Christ Church of ye Burialls wthin
 ye Said Parish from March ye 25th 1678. to September ye 20th
 1679

Anno Domⁱ 1678*May*

JOHN ye Son of JOHN MARKLAND buried ye 31th

June

ANNANIAS MAN. Senio' buried ye 4th
 MARY ye Wife of W^m HALLUM buried ye 17th
 JANE BRYAN buried ye 20th
 WILLIAM HARGROVE buried

* Date doubtful, owing to the orig. MS. being split.

† [It should be 98.]

July

1678

FRANCIS ye Wife of JOHN STONE..... buried ye 12th
 WILLIAM LEIGH buried ye 19th
 JANE ye Wife of JOHN COPPIN buried ye 29th

August

JOHN ARCH buried ye 5th
 JANE the Daughter of THOMAS and ELIZABETH HASELWOOD bur ye 26th
 CHARLES the Son of THOMAS and ANNE IRELAND buried ye 30th

Septemb

MAJ. RICHARD GRAY buried ye 10th
 HESTER the Wife of JN^o PEERSE Esq' buried ye 15th

October

JOSHUAH CHAPPELL buried ye 5th
 THOMAS CRAWFORD buried ye 21th
 KATHERINE the Wife of W^m HORNOLDE buried ye 28th

November

SIMON REYNOLDS buried ye 2^d
 CHARLES ye Son of JOHN and ELIZABETH BURTON buried ye 28th
 GEORGE STRODE was buried ye 29th

Decemb

ARTHUR ye Son of ARTHUR and SUSANNA NUSUM buried ye 28th

January 167³

MARGARET OLIVER..... buried ye 29th
 JANE ye Wife of JN^o THOMPSON buried ye 31th
 MABEEL the Wife of ZACHARIAH HARRIS buried ye 31th

1672

February

STEPHEN SMITH buried ye 8th
 JOHN BUSSIE buried ye 9th
 JOHN BURTON Junio' buried ye 10th
 EDWARD ADDISON Junio' buried ye 10th
 Jⁿo BURTON Senio' buried ye 13th
 JOHN and his Wife JANE LITTLE buried ye 13th
 CHRISTIAN a Negroe Servant of MAJ' KINGSLANDS buried ye 13th
 JOHN HOLMES buried ye 15th
 WILLIAM KENDALL buried ye 18th
 DELIVERANCE ADDISON buried ye 18th
 CHRISTOPHER CLANCY buried ye 18th
 JANE the Wife of EDWARD MARSON buried ye 26th

March

W^m COOK buried ye 2^d
 S^r ROBERT HACKET buried ye 3^d

Aprill

HENRY HARDING buried ye 21th
 OLIVER PIKE buried ye 22th
 REBECCA POTTER buried ye 23th
 SARAH ye Daughter of ALEXANDER and MARY BLOWDEN buried ye 26th

May

SUSANNA ye Wife of HENRY HOLMES buried ye 17th

June

DAVID ROBINSON buried ye 10th
 MATHEW GORMON buried ye 23th
 JAMES ye Son of JOHN JELPH buried ye 24th
 THOMAS CHESTER buried ye 30th



57

1.2

0



78

1679

July

PETER ALSOPE..... buried ye 1st
 JOHN BASHFORD buried ye 3^d
 WILLIAM SILCOMB buried ye 5th
 EDWARD the Sonn of STEPHEN and MARGRET CHASE... buried ye 9th
 ANTHONY RICHARDSON..... buried ye 13th
 HENRY HOLMES buried ye 22th
 RICHARD BEDFORD..... buried ye 23th
 MARTHA CAULDWALL..... buried ye 28th

August

MICHAELL CLARK buried ye 5th
 DOROTHY CALLAHAN..... buried ye 10th
 MACHELL ye Daughter of EDWARD ALSOPE buried ye 19th

September

SAMUELL ye Son of Capt DAVID, and JANE ALLEN..... buried ye 13th

JN^o KENNEY
 RICH: ELLIOTT } Church Wårdens.
 JN^o: ADAMS }

BARBADOS

An account of all the Persons who have been baptized within the Parish of St James since the 25th of March 1678 to the 29th of September 1679.

1678 May— 23—ELIZABETH ye Daughter of THOMAS SERTAIN
 August 11—ELIZABETH ye Daughter of DAVID POOR
 Aug— 17—MARY ye Daughter of FRANCIS WALTHO
 Aug— 25—ANNE ye Daughter of JAMES WALWYN Esq'

Septemb 1—JOAN ye Daughter of WILLIAM HABBERD

- 1678 Sept— 5—ELIZABETH ye Daughter of WILLIAM THOMAS
 Sept— 8 ELIZABETH ye Daughter of ALEXANDER CUTHBERT
 —MARY the Daughter of RICHARD MIDDLETON
 October—10—JOHN the Son of JOHN HILL
 Octob—15—WILLIAM ye Son of JOHN LEECH
 Oct— 15—GEORGE ye Son of JOHN LEECH
 Oct— 15—SUSANNA ye Daughter of JOHN LEECH
 Oct— 15—WILLIAM ye Son of WILLIAM FOSTER
 Oct— 20—JOHN ye Son of JOHN MIRCH
 November—17—RALPH ye Son of THOMAS KEMP
 Nov—17—MARY ye Daughter of THOMAS KEMP
 Nov—24—ANNE ye Daughter of RICHARD CHOM
 ° December 8 HENRY ye Son of M^r WILLIAM CHESTER
 February 23 DORCAS ye Daughter of HENRY WRIGHT

- 1679 August 24 PIERCE ye Son of HENRY WATTY
 Aug— 27 ANDREW ye Son of L^d Colt ANDREW AFFLECK
 September 5 JOHN the Son of M^r JOHN HOOKER
 Sept— 25 THOMAS ye Son of JOHN DANIEL Esq^r

Concordat cū Registro
 C. LEGARD
 vicarius ibid

Baptized in the Parish
 of St James since ye
 25th of march 1678 } 23
 to ye 29 of Septemb 1679

BARBADOS

N acc^t of all the Persons that have been buried within the Parish
 of St James since the 25 of March 1678 to the 29 of September
 1679

- 1678 March 28—MATTHEW ye son of MATTHEW PEDDER

Burials

- 1678 April— 8—RALPH ye son of Mr JOHN HOOKER
 Apr — 13—HENRY YATES
 April— 29—JOHN HUDSON—who was casually drown
-
- May — 6—ELEANOR PAYN
 May — 7—ELIAS WILLIAMS
 May — 8—MARY ye Daughter of JOHN SLAUGHTER
 May — 23—ROBERT BELL
 May — 31—JOHN, THOMAS
-
- June — 1—NICOLAS LAWRENCE of St Thomas's Parish
 June — 27—MARY SLATE,—Serv^t to Cap^t JOSIAS COX
-
- July — 1—MATTHEW WHITTY
 July — 3—MARY DRISKEEL
 July — 10—JOHN OSDELL
-
- September—4—DAVID CALLAHONE
 Sept — 16—JOHN SPARKE Esq^r
 Sept — 18—JOAN ye Wife of RALPH CARR
-
- October—9—MARY ye Daughter of RICHARD MIDDLETON
 Octob —14—Cap^t ROBERT ARUNDELL
 Octob —16—WILLIAM LINCKLATE, serv^t to Judge REID
 Octob — 30—JOHN DOWNS
-
- Novemb 1—ALEXANDER ROBINSON
 Novem— 4—JOHN NICOLLS
 Nov— 14—ELIZABETH COOK.
-
- December 1—MICHAEL ye Son of JAMES GOFFE
 Decemb 22—JOHN SEATON
 February 12—WILLIAM JONES

Burials.

1679 May— 8—FRANCES ye Wife of JOHN GOEING
 June— 7—MARY ye Wife of MORGAN MURPHY
 June— 13—EDWARD WEBB
 June— 29—JOHN DUDLEY
 July— 4 ALICE ye Wife of THOMAS WALTER
 July 14—JAMES INNIS
 July— 22—TOBIAS PAYNE
 July 27—JOHN ye son of M^r JOHN BATT
 July 29—OWEN COLLOHONE

August 6 ANTHONY STEERMAN
 Agu— 7 JOHN ARMITAGE of the Parish of St Peters who
 was casually drowned

August—19 FRANCIS BEARNE
 Sept 6 JOHN ye Son of M^r JOHN HOOKER
 Sept 7 JAMES ye Son of ALEXANDER MURREY
 Sept 8—CORNELIUS ye Son of DEARMAN DRISKELL
 Sept 11 JAMES PURSLEY
 Sept 22 ELIZABETH ye Wife of WILLIAM SPENCE

Buried in ye Parish of St James from ye 25 of March 1678 } 44 Concordat cū Registro
 to ye 29 of September 1679 } C LEGARD vicarius
 ibid

[indorsed] BARBADOS

Acco^t of Christnings 23
 Burials 44
 in St James Parish.
 Rec^d 3^d June 168^o.

A NN: Acco^t of the land As Itt: Stodeth: In y^e church Books: With the Number of Servants And Negros With the Names: of the Owners thereof In the psh: of St James: As: Was taken by the Church Wardens of the Said Parrish the 20^d Decem^r 1679

	Serv ^{ts} ,	land,	Neg ^{ts} ,
A			
AFLICK: ANDREW: Leu ^t Coll ^o .....	.... 2	....96	....70
ANDREWS: EUEN .....	.....	....20	.... 7
ANDREWS: W ^m .....	.... 2	.....	.... 2
ALLING JACOB: Very pore.....	.....	.... 4	.....
B.			
BAVLYE: RICHARD: Coll ^o .....	.....	.. 228	.....
BOND: FRANCIS: Esq ^r .....	.... 2	.. 120	....67
BURHALL: GEORGE .....	.....	....10	....11
BANBRIG: ROBERT: Docto ^r .....	.....	.....	.... 4
BURROWES JOHN .....	.....	....10	.... 2
BATT: JOHN Senj ^r .....	.... 1	....40	....17
BALAM: CHARLES Cap ^t .....	.....	....78	....22
BURGIS THOMAZING m ^s .....	.....	....20	.... 7
BURTON FRANCIS: Cap ^t .....	.....	....15	.....
BISSEX WILLIAM m ^r .....	.... 1	.... 9	.... 4
BYRNE: DINNIS .....	.... 1	....10	....11
BLAKE: JOHN .....	.....	....24	.....
BELCHEM: JOHN Very pore.....	.....	.... 3	.....
BIGGNELL W ^m : Very pore.....	.....	.... 3	.....
BALL: JOHN—Dec ^d his Widdow is pore	.....	.... 3	.... 1
C			
CHESTER WILLIAM: m ^r .....	.... 1	120	....45
COX: JOSIAS: Cap ^t.....	.... 9	247	122

PARISH REGISTERS.

	Seru ^{rs}	land,	Neg ^s
CHAMBERLAINE: FRANCIS: Cap ^t .....	.....	20	16
COLLINGS: JAMES	2	121	10
CHACK JOHN .....	.....	27	8
CHRISTOPHER WILLIAM .....	.....	16	8
COURTYERE GEORGE .....	.....	23	8
CAMERRAME JOHN .....	.....	45	.....
CHAFEMAN RICHARD	1	.....	5
CHALLENGER ROB ^t	2	.....	1
CRESSWELL JOHN	9	.....	.....
CUTA MATHEW: DAY: THOMAS: MILLER: J ⁿ ^{rs} pore	6	.....	.....
CLEMENTS ROBERT pore	5	.....	.....
D.			
DANIELL JOHN: Esq ^r .....	.....	160	58
DYMOCKE: WILLIAM: Cap ^t	3	57	60
DYER: WILLIAM Dec ^d his Estates	6	317	120
DOLLAHY: ELIZABETH .....	.....	40	16
DALBEY: JOANE	1	8	6
DOWNES HENRY .....	.....	18	3
DUCE: GYLES .....	.....	10	7
DAMERALL THOMAS pore	3	.....	1
DUNING HENRY pore	4	.....	.....
E			
EUENS: RICHARD Esq ^r	7	171	78
ELDING: EDWARD: Cap ^t	3	176	70
ELMES: JOHN	5	.....	3
F			
EEAKE: HENRY	8 ^t	245	120
FITTE: ROBERT: .....	.....	30	14

	Serv ^{ts}	Land	*Negs
FOSTER: ROBERT: Docto	7	5
FLINT: GEORGE	10	1
FUTER THOMAS	32	.....
FEAK RICHARD for: NATHL: WILLIAM- SON	7	.....
FUREY CHARLES pore	4	.....
FREEMAN WILLIAM pore	3	.....

G

GIBBES: PHILLIP	..... 7	174	69
GIBBES: JOSEPH	.....	25	.....
GIBBSON JOHN	.....	7	.....
GIBBSON: MATHEW	.....	10	.....
GRAVE: WILLIAM	.....	6	2
GILLHAM EMANUELL	.....	4	.....
GARRET: EMOND	.....	4	2
GRONEARE JOHN pore	.....	5	.....
GARNER: MARY pore	.....	5	.....
GARNER: MILLER & Comp ^a pore	.....	4	.....

H

HELMES THOMAS Maj ^r	..... 4	134	52
HELMES: THOMAS: Cap ^t	..... 3	60	50
HOOKE JOHN	.....	.....	7
HABING THOMAS	.....	6	7
HIGGINSON MARG ^r	.....	10	4
HALL: JOHN	.....	14	1
HEWES JOHN	.....	6	4
HOLDER: MELITIAH	..... 3	100	32
HOLDER: JOHN: Jun ^r	.....	98	.....
HOPEKINGS SAMUELL	.....	4	3
HILL JOHN	.....	.....	2

PARISH REGISTERS

503

	Serg ^s	Land	Negro ^s
HOUSEHOLD JOHN pore .....	.....	5	.....
HARRISON: ABRAHAM .....	.....	4	.....
: I :			
JEFFORDS: ELIZ ^a .....	.....	20	6
JOHN JOHNSON .....	.....	13	1
K			
KNIGHTS: BENJA: Esq ^r	3	300	150
KELLEY: ROB ^s :	3	62	37
KING: ROB ^r	7	5	3
KNATCHBULL JOHN .....	.....	4	3
KENY MATHEW Docto ^r	2	15	9
KELLEY JOHN .....	.....	.....	.....
KNIGHTINGALL NATHANIEL pore ..	0	4	.....
KANTV: DARBY pore.....	.....	3	.....
L			
LITTLETON: EDWARD: Esq ^r	3	205	120
LANE ANTHONY Capt .....	.....	20	4
LOWTHER: LUKE .....	.....	12	6
LEACH: JOHN .....	.....	16	5
LOUF MARY .....	.....	.....	3
LAWRANCE HENRY .....	.....	10	6
LEWIS: HUGH: Capt .....	.....	40	15
LEGAYE JACOB Senj ^r .....	.....	21	.....
LUKE: ELIAS: .....	.....	20	3
LANCHAM THOMAS .....	.....	5	.....
LEAGER: Widdow pore.....	.....	7	.....
M			
MELLOWS: ELISHA: Cap ^t	1	47	24

	Servants"	Land"	Négros"
MUNDY: ELIZ ^a .....	.... 2	....75	....35
MULLENEX WILLIAM17	....10
MERRELL THOMAS: Cap ^t35	....19
MELI ^a WILLIAM20	....
MARTING: JOHN10	.... 1
MADDOX THOMAS pore 5	....
MIDDLETON: RICHARD 4
MACCONY DINNIS 3	....
MASSLING WILLIAM 8	.... 3
MUNNS: THOMAS: Ensigne 2	.... 2
MORRAINE JOHN 5	....
MORGAINÉ ROB ^t : pore 5	....
MACCONY: DINNIS pore 2	....
MACGERRY WILLIAM pore 1	....
MACKWARD: FELLEN pore 2	....
N.			
NELSON THOMAS 4	.... 1
NORRIS SAMUELL Cap ^t 3
O			
ODAM WILLIAM 7	.... 1
ODGNE: EDMOND15	.... 6
P			
PAIGE SARAH30	.... 2
PARKER RICHARD 7	.... 1
PEREING SABASTING24	....13
PARE EDWARD .....	.... 1	....	.... 3
PEARCE: BENONY
PAINE TOBIAS26	.... 3
PETTER SAMUELL14	.... 8

PARISH REGISTERS.

505

	Servants	Land	Negro
Q			
QUALE HUGH.....	.....	.....	.....
QUERKE RICHARD.....	.....	5	.....
: R :			
REID JOHN Esq ^r	2	198	85
RICHARDS THOMAS	2	20	10
RAMSEY ROAS m's	1	30	29
RUSSELL PHILLIP	2	13	5
RIUERS WILLIAM .....	.....	.....	1
ROASS THOMAS: Docto' .....	.....	20	9
REID: ADAME pore .....	.....	6	.....
RAUEN: XTOPHER pore. ....	.....	5	.....
RICHARDSON: NICHOLAS pore .....	.....	5	.....
REEUES THOMAS pore .....	.....	4	.....
ROBINSON: JOHN pore .....	.....	.....	1
S			
STANFAST JOHN: Cotto'	10	0351	238
SPARKS: JOYE: Madam	12	133	150
SCOTT: WAETER: Cap ^t	2	107	52
STEWART: AMEY .....	.....	10	1
SMITHWICKE W ^m .....	.....	10	1
STURMAN MARY .....	.....	20	7
STOUT JOHN Leu ^t	1	10	5
SMITH MARG ^t .....	.....	12	2
SUMERS THOMAS .....	.....	7	.....
SAMPSON JOHN: Cap ^t .....	.....	25	.....
STROUDE JOHN m's .....	.....	5	.....
SCOTT: JOHN .....	.....	10	1
STRETCH: JOHN .....	.....	.....	1
STAYSMORE FRANCIS .....	.....	.....	1


	Servants,	Land,	Negroes,
SAGE RICHARD Liucing On: Cott ^o			
BAYLYS land 3
SPENCER: MARG ^r Very pore 6	.... 2
SHEPHERD JOHN pore..... 5	.....
SHAWE DANIELL pore: 6	.....
SHOUELL ELIAS pore: 5	.....
STEEUENS JOHN pore 3	.....
T			
THORNEHILL TIMOTHY: Cott ^o.....	.... 7	.. 268	.. 150
THORPE JAMES Cap ^t96	....27
TEMPROE JOHN12	.... 2
TAYLOR WALTOR13	....10
THOMPSON: XTOPHER Docto' 9	.... 3
TOUEY RICHARD15	.... 7
THORNEHILL TIMOTHY Cap ^t10	.....
TUCKER ANN pore 2	.....
THOMAS: JOHN pore 4	.....
TINDALL RICHARD pore 3	.....
V.			
VEREING ALCE:.....25	....11
VEREING JOSHUA10	....11
W ^s			
WALWYNE JAMES: Esq ^r .....	.... 7	.. 305	.. 160
WALTORS RICHARD .....	.... 3	.. 206	.. 140
WARDLE: CHRISTOPHER15	.... 4
WALE JOHN 159	....80
WILLIAMS THOMAS 7	....15
WILLIAMS WILLIAM 5	.... 2
WHATSON RICHARD pore..... 5	.....

FARISH REGISTERS.

507

	Servants	Land	Negros
WALLEY HENRY pore .....	.....	..... 2	.....
WRIGHT HENRY pore .....	.....	..... 2	.....
WILLEY: RAWLEY pore .....	.....	..... 3	.....
YEAMONS ELIZ .....	..... 2	..... 50	..... 18
Tot of Inhabitants is 183	.. 113	6742	2895

JOHN: STANFAST }
 JAS. WALUYN } Church Wardens

 CHILDREN Baptized in ye Parrish of St Johns from ye 25th day
 of March 1678 to the 29th day of Sept: 1679 Accordinge to the
 parrish Register
 1678

- March 31 JOHN, Sonne of JOHN JONES
- May— 12 ELIZABETH, Daughter of THOMAS POOLER
- 26 RICHARD, Sonne of RICHARD POOLER
- June— 20 ANN Daughter of JOHN SUMMERS
- 21 ELIZABETH Daughter of ROCKINGHAM BASON
- 25 SAMUELL, Sonne of JEFFERY BATTALA
- October— 3 JOHN, Sonne of Cap^t: JOHN LESLIE
- 20 JOANE, Daughter of HUGII HALL
- November—3 WILLIAM, Sonne of JOHN MILLWARD
- " " THEADOCIA, Daughter of LAWRANCE REESE
- " " DOROTHY, Daughter of RICHARD MOORE
- 24 WILLIAM, Sonne of THOMAS GARDNER
- " " JOHN, Sonne of ARON JACOBSONE
- 26 SARAH, Daughter of M^r: JOHN VAUGHAN
- " " KATHARINE, Daughter of JOHN PEIRCE
- " " THOMAS, Sonne of THOMAS ROOME

1678 December 9 ELIZABETH, Daughter of Docter JAMES KEITH
 27 ANTHONY, Sonne of WILLIAM SHOREY

1679

April— 13 THOMAS & } Sonne & Daughter of JOHN DENT
 ELIZ: }
 " " SARAH, Daughter of HENRY POLLARD
 " " HENRY, Sonne of THOMAS QUINTYNE
 August— 9 JOHN, Sonne of JAMES PEMBERTON
 24 MARY, Daughter of BENJAMEN CORBETT
 " " MARY, Daughter of Cap: THO: BALDWIN
 28 WILLIAM & } Sons of Mr JAMES PEMBERTON
 CHARLES— }

September—4 LEOLIN, Sonn of LEOLIN LLOYD

28: persons Baptized

BEN: GRYER: Clerk.

INDEX.

- AAUSTINE, Thomas, 317*
 Abbe, Thomas, 217
 Abbe, Sarah, 436
 Abbott, Elizabeth, 179
 Abbott, John, 49
 —, Marie, 49
 —, Richard, 51, 120
 Abis, Edward, 124
 Ably, Jm, 35
 Ably, Mathew, 98
 Abs-Cromby, Mr., 310
 Absof, Isaac, 449
 Abraham, Agnus, 348
 —, William, 436
 Abrock, Jo., 111
 Absolon, Geo., 132
 Abudant, Abraham, 349
 Ackland, George, 187, 250
 —, Mary, 187, 250
 —, (or Aukland), Robert,
 267
 —, Tho., 313
 Acklin, Daniel, 414
 —, Jo., 50
 Adam, John, 473
 Adams, *see also* Addams
 —, Andrew, 102
 —, Conrad (or Conratt),
 473, 491
 —, Dorothie, 107
 —, Edward, 327, 329
 —, *alias* Adamson, Eliza-
 beth, 431
 —, Elizabeth, 491
 —, George, 348
 —, Hester, 491
 —, John, 51, 316*, 327,
 329, 342, 458, 491, 493, 496
 —, *alias* Adamson, John,
 431
 —, Mary, 284, 491
 —, Mary Cheame, 284.
 —, Mr., 178
 —, Rachel, 109
 —, Rapb, 185
 —, Richard, 91, 119, 284.
 —, Suzan, 91
 —, Thomas, 115, 158, 347
 —, William, 76, 126, 308
 Adamson, *see also* Addamson
 —, Elizabeth Adams,
 alias, 431
 —, George, 347
 —, John Adams, *alias*,
 431
 —, Richard, 331
 Aitlandly, Margaret, 428
 Addams, *see also* Adams
 —, Ambross, 443
 —, Ann, 174, 223
 —, Robert, 239
 Addamson, *see also* Adamson
 —, Richard, 444
 Adderford, Lawrence, 128
 Addice, Edward, 473
 Addis, John Orphant, 473
 Adlison, Deliverance, 495
 —, Edward, Junr., 495
 —, Mathew, 128
 —, Thomas, 184
 Aden, Luke, 187
 Adson, Georg, 432
 Adward's, Robert, 192
 Ady, John, 365
 Ailick (or Aillick), Andrew,
 497, 500
 Aires, *see also* Ayres
 —, Samuel, 294
 Akers, Christopher, 443
 Alambidge (Allambidge, or
 Alimbridge), John, 327, 329
 Albanus, *see* St. Albanus
 Allemarie, Christopher, Duke
 of, 162, 164*, 165
 —, George, Duke of,
 161
 Alhercht, Hennigo, 347
 Albert, Ann, 348
 Albon, Abee, 151
 Alborn, Edward, 171
 Albarie, William, 133
 Alcocke, Francis, 300
 Alcorn (or Alchorne), John,
 338, 473
 Aldburgh, John, 278
 Aldcock, Amis, 98
 Alder, Richard, 174
 Alderley, Richard, 122
 Alderman, Grace, 105
 Aldersey, Samuel, 158
 Alderson, Thomas, 349
 Alderton, Wm., 114
 Aldin, Edward, 133
 —, George, 121
 Aldon, Richard, 240
 Aldred, John, 84
 Aldridge (or Aldridge), Robert,
 236, 429
 Aldworth, Bartho., 451
 Aldwell, Katherin, 138
 Alexander, Sir William, 158,
 159
 —, William, 335
 Alford, Nico., 135
 —, Richard, 232, 446
 Alimbridge, *see* Alambidge
 Alington, Giles, 273
 Ales, Protherock, 37
 Alkyn, Sampson, 137
 Allamby, William, 338, *see* Al-
 emby
 Allambidge, *see* Alambidge
 Allcott, Elizabeth, 113
 Allen, *see also* Allis and Allyn
 —, 178
 —, Abell, 343
 —, Anne, 90

- Allen, Elisabeth, 423
 —, Grissel, 433
 —, Jacob, 423, 451, 452
 Allag
 —, John, 99, 465
 —, (or Allens), John, 327
 —, Jane, 425
 —, Priscilla, 423
 —, Reginald, 298
 —, Richard, 328, 336, 349
 —, Samuel, 165
 —, Thomas, 326, 327, 329, 330, 338
 —, William, 183, 217, 307, 465
 Allens (or Allen), John, 327
 —, Richard, 327
 Allerton, George, 80
 Alley, Hugh, 97
 Alleyne, Abbill [Abell], 469
 Alliday, Jo., 52
 Allin, *see also* Allen, and Allyn
 —, Edward, 133
 —, Elizer, 248
 —, George, 284
 —, Gregorie, 120
 —, James, 122
 —, Joan, 123
 —, John, 38, 125, 331
 —, Richard, 122, 333
 —, Thomas, 64, 84, 125, 138, 451
 —, William, 40
 Alling, Jacob, 500, *see* Allen
 Allington, William, Lord, 162
 Allison, Andrew, 194
 —, Wm., 114
 Allis, Richard, 150
 Allison, Thomas, 348
 Allumby (or Alumbly), Thomas, 355, 391
 Allyn, *see also* Allen, and Allin
 —, George, 284
 —, Katherin, 284
 —, Mathew, 284
 —, William, 284
 Almond, Awdry, 98
 —, Wm., 93
 Almie (or Almy), Annis, 93
 —, Chris., 28
 Alnutt, Mr., 230
 —, Mrs., 179
 —, Thomas, 179, 225
 Alport, Sara, 113
 Alsop (Alsop, or Alsopp)
 —, Edward, 475, 489, 496
 —, Jo., 79
 —, Joseph, 58
 —, Katherine, 349
 —, Machell, 489, 496
 Alsop, Peter, 496
 —, Richard, 473
 —, Robert, 129
 —, Tho., 78
 Alston (or Alstone), John, 327, 328
 Ali, Martha, 461
 Althorp, Richard, 184
 Alumbly, *see* Allumby
 Alxarson, Anne, 285
 —, Marcy, 289
 Ambrose, 242
 —, Isack, 113
 Ames, Joane, 294
 —, John, 294
 —, Ruth, 294
 —, William, 294
 Analin (or Avalin), Abram, 189, *see* Avelin, &c.
 Anderson, Adam, 473
 —, Hanna, 489
 —, James, 41, 489
 —, Jo., 35, 74
 —, Margret, 348
 —, Marib, 489
 —, Richard, 85, 102, 117
 —, Robert, 90
 —, Roger, 442
 —, Thomas, 37, 473
 —, William, 75, 436, 473
 Andrew, 428
 —, Anthony, 194
 Andrews, Andrewes, Andrewes, Andrewes, Andrewes
 —, Alto, 113
 —, Charles, 468
 —, Elizabeth, 60
 —, Euen, 500
 —, James, 434
 —, Jane, 60
 —, Joachim (or Joakin), 221, 271
 —, Jacob, 174
 —, John, 316, 317
 —, Jonathan, 463, 466
 —, Owen, 79
 —, Roger, 473
 —, Sages, 434
 —, Samuel, 60
 —, Thomas, 473
 —, William, 120, 137, 188, 277, 280, 281, 289, 466, 500
 Andros, Sir Edmund (or Edmond), 164, 165, 165, 168
 —, William, 204
 Angelo (Negroes), 174, 224
 Anley, Nathan, 102
 Annier, Henry, 36
 Ann (a maid), 173
 Andrews, *see* Andrews
 Anthony (or Anthonie)
 —, Anthony, 451
 —, John, 238
 —, (Negro), 172, 182, 185
 Antonio (Negro), 241
 Antony (Antony, or Antoney),
 —, Arthur, 269
 —, Henry, 142
 —, (Negro), 244
 —, Walter, 81
 Antor, Alexander, 451
 Antouss, Joan, 45
 Antunes, Gabriell, 450
 Appleby, *see* Appleby
 Appleton, *see* Appleton
 Applewhite (or Applewhite)
 —, Henry, 352, 400
 —, Mrs., 463
 Appleby (or Appleby), William, 83, 192, 196
 Appleton (or Appleton), Rich-ard, 185, 241
 Ap Roberts, John, 190
 Ap Thomas, Thomas, 122
 Ap Williams, Rice, 179
 Arch, John, 473, 494
 Archbold, Tho., 129
 Archin, Tho., 138
 Archur, Hugh, 442
 —, Jo., 116
 —, Joseph, 193
 Ard, James, 453
 Arlinton, Edmond, 116
 Are, Sarah, 349
 Argall, Sir Samuel, 218, 270
 Aris, Jolip, 80, 347
 Armestrong, *see* Armstrong
 Armitage (or Armetage)
 —, Henry, 347
 —, John, 499
 —, Thomas, 140
 Armsby, Jo., 120
 Armstrong (or Armestrong)
 —, 243
 —, Ann, 348
 —, Henry, 102
 —, Jocky, 194
 —, Katherin, 82
 Army, John, 184, 242
 Arndell, John, 201
 —, Peter, 262
 Arnet (or Arnet)
 —, David, 473, 492, 496
 —, Jane, 492, 496
 —, Patrick, 473
 —, Samuel, 492, 496
 Arnold, Am, 98
 —, Benedict, 163
 —, James, 111

- Arnold, Jesper, 98
 Robert, 120
 Thos., 39, 79
 Aron, Abraham Burges, 449
 Arp, Jo., 103
 Arras, Nicholas, 180
 Arres, Samuel, 280
 Arrohas, Moses, 450
 Arthur, 434
 John, 303
 Katherine, 348
 Mathew, 153
 Michell, 473
 Arundel (or Arrundell)
 Elizabeth, 184, 222
 John, 184
 Margreat (or Margrett),
 184, 215
 Peter, 184, 274
 Richard, 173, 222
 Robert, 498
 William, 94
 Ascam, Abigail, 225, *see* Long-
 man
 Peeter, 225
 Ascomb (or Ascombe)
 Abigail, 175
 Goodman, 191
 John, 188
 Mary, 175
 Asser, *see* Asser
 Ash, Christo., 194
 Edward, 38
 Richard, 141
 Ashbey, Abraham, 89
 Alice, 89
 Hanna, 89
 Jeremy, 89
 Mary, 89
 Sarra, 89
 Ashborn, Francis, 85
 Ashburner, William, 473
 Ashcroft, Jo., 137
 Ashquaine, Tho., 441, 451
 Ashford, Ambrose, 326, 331
 Ashley, Ann, 175, 226
 Anthony, Lord, 164,
 162
 Mary, 37
 Mr., 410
 Sam., 37
 Ashmole, Elie, 160*
 Ashmore, Anthony, 141
 Ashoo, George, 162
 Ashton, Alice, 123
 Henry, 160
 Ashurst, Benjamin, 473
 John, 74, 473
 Askev, Tho., 109
 William, 471, 207
 Askume, John, 264
 Askyn, Robert, 95
 Asser, (or Aser) Godheard, 306,
 308
 Assueros, Walter, 373, 399
 Ast, Richard, 47
 Astin, William, 428
 Aston, Brian, 439
 Edward, 171, 186
 James, 86
 Robert, 249
 Wm., 52
 Astwood, Jo., 46
 Atherton, Wan., 319
 Atkins (or Atkings), *see* Atkyns
 Abigail, 249
 Jane, 434
 Jeremy (Jeremiah,
 &c.), 337, 339, 340
 John, 182, 241
 Sir Jonathan, 162*,
 466, 491, 492, 493, 494
 Mr., 191
 Richard, 176, 191, 249
 Robert, 74
 Sarah, 450
 Thomas, 133, 434
 Atkinson (or Atkinson)
 Ann, 183
 Charles, 182
 Edward, 117
 Frances, 193
 Geo., 136
 James, 122
 Jo., 36, 37, 68
 Love, 68
 Martin, 116
 Miles, 109
 Richard, 103
 Robert, 193
 Samuel, 310
 Tho., 109
 Atkyns, Henry, 40, *see* Atkins
 Atterburn, George, 136
 Atkhus, *see* Atkins
 Atkinson, *see* Atkinson
 Atwell, Wm., 143
 Atwood, Phillip, 49, 59
 Atwood, Richard, 442
 Avalin, *see* Avalin, Avelin, &c.
 Aubony, Thomas, 407
 Auburn, Edward, 210
 Auckland (or Ackland), Robert,
 297*
 Aust, Henry, 348
 Austen, Samuel, 469
 Austen, Ann, 427
 Edward, 83
 John, 148, 364, 427
 Austin, Richard, 298
 Thomas, 316*, 324,
 344
 Austins, John, 473
 Robert, 174
 Thomas, 473
 Austrian, Cornelius, 451
 Avalin, *see* Avelin
 Avelin, Avalin, Aulain, or An-
 alin
 Abram (or Abraham),
 180, 253
 Arthur, 253
 Averie (or Avery)
 George, 121
 Jacob, 121
 Jane, 458
 John, 96, 136
 Marie, 113
 Mary, 349
 Thomas, 70
 William, 433, 468
 Awoke, John, 349
 Awbrey, Alice, 67
 Lewes, 81
 Peter, 67
 Awde, Samuel, 95
 Awley, Humphrey, 126
 Awley, Wm., 140
 Awman, John, 422
 Margaret, 422
 Axstell, Tho., 121
 Axton, Jacob, 308
 Aymies, Wm., 84
 Aymies, Jo., 112
 Ayris, Jo., 104
 Ayres, Anna, 66
 Benjamin, 66
 Christian, 66
 Dorothy, 66
 Elizabeth, 126
 John, 379
 Marie, 66
 Rebecca, 66
 Sara, 66
 Symon, 66
 Tho., 66
 see Ayres
 BABE, 123
 Mr., 144
 Tho., 110, 130
 Babington, *see* Babington
 Babsell, Hugh, 394, 493
 Baber, Francis, 283
 John, 1681
 Babington, Babington
 Jo., 119
 Randall, 316*
 Thomas, 359

- Backford, Clement, 141
 Backley, Jo., 59
 Bacon, Daniell, 120
 —, Edward, 71
 —, George, 55, *see* Mason
 —, John, 55
 —, Samuell, 55
 —, Susan, 55
 Badcocke, Wm., 154
 Baddam, Jo., 125
 Badley, John, 230
 Badland, John, 153
 Badston, John, 170
 Bagbie, Jo., 118
 Bagford, Henry, 193
 Bagge, John, 334, 337
 —, Roger, 365, 371, 372,
 380, 381, 388, 396, 406
 Baggeley, Bagley, *see* Bagley
 Bagget, Jane, 435
 Baglen, Thomas, 228
 Bagley, Bagley, Baggeley
 —, Jo., 37
 —, Judith, 133
 —, Phillip, 104
 —, Tho., 135
 Bagin, Henry, 51
 Baginall, John, 380
 Bagwell, Francis, 351
 Bagwell, Henry, 170, 208, 268
 —, Pr., 318, 320, 323
 —, Robert, 208
 —, Thomas, 170, 229
 Bailife, George, 234
 Bailly, John, 430
 —, Mary, 271
 —, Temperance, 269
 —, William, 269
 —, *see* Bailey, Baley, Baly,
 &c.
 Baines, Alice, 451
 —, Robert, 193
 —, Widow, 441
 —, *see* Banes, Baynes
 Bainham, John, 270, 272, *see*
 Baynam
 Baker, Alexander, 69
 —, Christian, 69
 —, Daniel, 40
 —, Dorothea, 96
 —, Elizabeth, 69, 96, 113,
 289
 —, Ellis, 101
 —, Esias, 474
 —, Francis, 35
 —, Hansliffe, 111
 —, James, 333, 338, 341
 —, John, 67, 111, 118, 194,
 262, 280, 294, 316, 310,
 318, 318, 320, 324, 343
 Baker Margerie, 111
 —, Marie, 95
 —, Mary, 67
 —, Morice, 192
 —, Peter, 439
 —, Richard, 238
 —, Robert, 39
 —, Sanyell, 78
 —, Smith, 63
 —, Thomas, 105, 289
 —, William, 171, 176, 216,
 232, 240
 Bakewell, Francis, 113
 —, Theodorus, 111
 Bal, John, 432
 —, Thomas, 427
 —, *see* Ball
 Balam, Charles, 500
 Baldin, Jo., 100
 —, Wm., 106, 117
 Baldry, Robert, 120
 Baldwin, Baldwin, Baldwin,
 Baldwyn, Baldwyde, Bald-
 wynn
 —, Hugh, 177, 220
 —, John, 114, 115, 180,
 234
 —, Mary, 508
 —, Nicholas, 215
 —, Susan, 220
 —, Thomas, 173, 186, 435,
 508
 —, Widow, 448
 —, William, 79, 185, 187,
see Bauldwin
 Bales, Tho., 114
 Baley, Baly, *see* Bailly, &c.
 —, Ann, 216
 —, Bewis, 179
 —, Mary, 205
 —, Nicholas, 170, 216
 —, Temperance, 210
 —, Thomas, 205
 —, William, 205, 268
 Ball, Elizabeth, 488
 —, Geo., 81, 304
 —, Goswilde, 188
 —, Humphrey, 488
 —, James, 351
 —, John, 500
 —, Joseph, 351, 363, 384,
 405, 415
 —, Mary, 488
 —, Richard, 113, 234
 —, Robert, 205
 —, Robert, 188
 —, *see* Bal
 Ballance, Jo., 117
 Ballard, Elizabeth, 107
 —, Hester, 107
 Ballard, Jo., 107
 —, Samuell, 444
 —, Wm., 107
 Balls, Robert, 195
 Balme, Jo., 115
 Balnick, Thomas, 351
 Baly; *see* Baley, Bailly, &c.
 Bambury, Thomas, 316
 Bamford, John, 36, 172, 217
 Banbridge, Christo., 116
 —, Henry, 114
 Banbrig (or Banbrigg), Robert,
 474, 500
 Bancks, Banckes, *see* Bank's
 Bancroft, Christopher, 431
 —, Elisabeth, 431
 Banes, Angus, 468
 —, Martha, 107, 468
 —, *see* Baines, Baynes
 Bangton (or Baughton), Isack,
 173
 Banister, Henry, 103
 —, Richard, 355
 Bank's, Bancks, Banckes
 —, Edward, 75, 194
 —, Elizabeth, 125, 440
 —, Francis, 182, 241
 —, George, 255
 —, Henry, 104, 429
 —, James, 85, 125
 —, Joseph, 350
 —, Thomas, 125, 177, 430
 —, William, 43, 51
 Bankus, Christopher, 223
 Banner, Ri.; 313
 Bانشott, Tho., 299
 Bantou, Ivie, 213
 Banun, Elizabeth, 249
 —, John, 249
 —, *see* Baynam
 Baram, Anthony, 241
 —, Elizabeth, 241
 —, *see* Barham
 Barbe, Adrian, 199
 Barber, Ann, 186, 195
 —, Francis, 29
 —, Geo., 102
 —, Henry, 186
 —, James, 179
 —, Tho., 42
 —, Wm., 81, 129
 Barcrofte, Jane, 150
 —, John, 250
 Barcott, Symon, 86
 Bard, Tho., 113
 Bardin, Nicholas, 206
 Barefoote, Tho., 103
 Barham, Anthony, 272, *see*
 Baram
 Barke, Francis, 192

- Barker, Alice, 136
 Francis, 121
 Henry, 95, 176
 John, 138, 354, 439
 Lawrence, 112
 Mary, 82
 Robert, 357, 386, 413
 Stephen, 239
 William, 95
 Barkly, Barkley
 Edward, 184, 236, 267
 Jane, 236
 Barlow, Jo., 82
 Wm., 120
 Barlow, Henry, 180
 Barnaby, Barnabe, Barnabic
 John, 188, 247
 Barnard, Humphry, 350
 Richard, 40
 William, 184, 241, 333,
 338, 340
 Barnard, Mrs., 180
 Barne, Robert, 134
 Barnes, Barns
 Barnabic, 103
 Edward, 51, 182
 Elizabeth (or Eliza-
 beth), 423, 437, 462
 Giles, 70
 Henrie, 102
 James, 122
 Jonathan, 120
 John, 86, 444, 451
 Nicholas, 351
 Olliver, 474
 Richard, 111
 Sarah, 423, 437
 Tho., 127
 Widow, 462
 William, 71, 119, 133,
 166, 167, 296, 423, 437
 Barnett, Barnett
 John, 142, 189, 226
 Mrs., 432
 Thomas, 172, 222
 William, 215, 432, 452
 Barmwell, Nicholas, 437
 Barmwell, Robert, 350
 Barmie, Ana, 95
 Debora, 121
 Barrat, Francis, 139
 Barron, William, 342, *see* Barron
 Barradall (or Barradall), Theo-
 philus, 445, 451
 Barraman, Alexander, 452
 Barran, Margerie, 71
 Barrat, Annis, 75
 Barret, Barrett
 Frances, 185, 236
 John, 70
 Barret, Richard, 447
 Tho., 66
 Walter, 256
 William, 172
 Barrey, *see* Barry
 Barrieth, Wm., 133
 Barrodall, *see* Barradall
 Barron, John, 451
 Robert, 129
 Wm., 452, *see* Barron
 Barrow, Rebecca, 356
 Thomas, 93
 Barrowe, Jo., 79
 Barrowman, Widow, 444
 Bar Simon, Hester, 449
 Barruch, Abraham, 449
 Aron, 449
 Rebecah, 450
 Barry, Barry
 Alice, 474
 Clement, 154
 James, 206
 John, 474
 William, 183, 260
 Bartchard, Tho., 117
 Bartlett, Alexander, 470
 John, 334, 336, 340
 Richard, 182
 Robert, 150
 Barton, Christopher, 355
 Isack, 68
 James, 350
 Barwell, John, 350
 Barwick, Lawrence, 125
 Bascomb, Georg, 303
 Basden, William, 303
 Basford, William, 82
 Basher, Jo., 41
 Bashford, John, 406
 Baskerville, Robert, 137
 Bason, Elizabeth, 307
 John, 340
 Rockingham, 507
 Bass, Mrs., 171
 Nathaniel, 184, 241, 272
 Samwell, 184
 William, 171
 Bassett, John, 63, 297
 Olliver, 75
 Tho., 42
 Wm., 93
 Bassit, Thomas, 86
 Bastions, Jacob, 433
 Batcheller, John, 134
 Bate, Alice, 68
 James, 68
 John, 241
 Letecia, 440
 Lydia, 68
 Margret, 68
 Bate, Marie, 68
 Nicholas, 120
 Wm., 120, 451
 Bateman, Elizabeth, 113
 John, 474
 Mathew, 119
 Robert, 403
 Bates, Ann, 48
 Ben., 48
 Clement, 48
 James, 48
 John, 217
 Joseph, 48
 Rachel, 48
 Richard, 119, 350
 Wm., 86
 Bath, John, Earl of, 160*, 165
 Batho, John, 63
 Bathoe, Wm., 128
 Bathurst, Joseph, 165*
 Batley, Edward, 424
 Jeffry, 424
 Priscilla, 424
 Batson (or Battson), Thomas,
 451, 463
 Batt, Anne, 299
 Christopher, 299
 Dorothie, 299
 Ellin, 220
 John, Senr., 500
 Michael, 176, 220
 Robert, 319
 Battala, Jeffery, 507
 Samuell, 507
 Batte, Coll., 440
 Batten, Robert, 298
 Battersby, George, 350, 357
 Battne, Battyne, Battyn
 Doctor, 338
 John, Senr., 461
 Junr., 451, 462
 Battison, Julian, 355
 Battisak, Wm., 69
 Battyn, Ac., *see* Battine
 Baugh, Thomas, 170, 202
 Baughton (or Baughton), Isack,
 173
 Bauhin, William, 247
 Baulwin
 Bawde, Randall, 268
 Bawden, John, 343
 Bawdrye, Mary, 162
 Baxter, Edward, 475
 Robert, 169
 Bay, Joe, 122
 Baycock, John, 111
 Bayley, Bayle, Bayly, Baylye
 Ann, 170
 Charles, 474

- Bayley, George, 180
 —, Henry, 117
 —, John, 86, 103, 191, 444
 —, Margaret, 121
 —, Robert, 130, 474
 —, Roger, 304
 —, Richard, 82, 300, 475,
 500
 —, Wm., 128
 Bayliffe, Temperance, 171
 Baylys, Col., 506
 Baynam, Elizabeth, 186, *see*
 Bainham, Banam
 Baynan, John, 185
 Bayne, Laughline, 446
 Baynes, Wm., 442, *see* Baynes
 Bayns, James, 430
 Beacham, Elisabeth, 433
 Beachon, Hugh, 106
 Beach, John, 41
 —, William, 84
 Beads, Mathew, 139
 Beadslic, Beadsley, Beadsley
 —, John, 45
 —, Joseph, 45
 —, Marie, 45
 —, Wm., 45
 Beal, Margaret, 432
 —, Peter, 432
 —, Rebecca, 323
 Beale, Sara, 88
 —, Wm., 448
 Beamond, John, 60
 —, Wm., 60
 Beanam, John, 193
 Beane, Christopher, 170, 215
 —, Steven, 101
 —, Tho., 114
 —, William, 189, 250
 —, John, 354
 —, Richard, 475
 Beards, Elizabeth, 66
 Beardsley, *see* Beadslic, &c.
 Beare, Richard, 128
 —, Walter, 221
 Beare, Francis, 499
 Beaton, Nathaniel, 319
 —, Wm., 75
 Beauford, Richard, 118
 Beava, George, 108
 Beck, Henry, 108
 Beckett, Stephen, 278
 Beckett, William, 52
 Beckles, Elisabeth, 424
 —, Robert, 424, 444
 —, Susanna, 424
 Beckwith, Robert, 103
 Beidell, Jo., 79
 Beidling, Rebecca, 71
 Beidle, Wm., 50
 Bedford (or Beeford), Ann, 129
 —, Nathaniel, 70
 —, Richard, 496
 —, William, 179, 232
 Bedford, Tho., 71
 Bedwell, John, 304
 Bee, Jo., 86
 Beeby, Jo., 83
 Beekman, Geerrard, 166*
 Beeding, Wm., 359, 369, 395
 Beelle, Joseph, 452
 Beeford (or Bedford), Ann, 129
 Beeke, Susannah, 447
 Beere, Henry, 82
 Beeresto, Geo., 131
 —, Wm., 131
 Beeston, Sir William, 167*, 168
 —, William, 166*
 Beetell, Jo., 115
 Baetes, John, 279
 Belchamber, Thomas, 165*
 Belchem, John, 500
 Belcher, Edward, 98
 —, Jeremy, 59
 Belford, John, 470
 Belfour, James, 355
 Belk, Tho., 122
 Bell, Fran., 460
 —, James, 71
 —, John, 122, 124
 —, Robert, 498
 —, Tho., 81, 84
 —, William, 307
 Bellamy (or Bellemie), Edward,
 316*, 317, 343
 Bellis, Edward, 129
 Bellomont, Richard, Earl of,
 167, 168
 Bellows, Jo., 49
 Belson, Thomas, 263
 Belt, Humfrey, 96
 —, Isack, 129
 Belton, Jo., 63
 Belnan, John, 193
 Benbricke, John, 194
 Bendrige, Edward, 195
 Bendish, Sir Thomas, 463
 Benes, Richard, 142
 Benfield, Brasil, 422
 —, Edward, 422
 —, Rebecca, 422
 Berford, Jo., 118
 Benge, William, 235
 Benjamin, Jo., 150
 —, Richard, 150
 Benet, Benet, *see* Bennett, &c.
 Benn, Wm., 128
 Bennerman, Wm., 136
 Bennett, Bennet, Benet, Benet
 —, Bartholomew, 70
 Bennett, Benjamin, 167*
 —, Charles, 316
 —, Edward, 241
 —, Jane, 72
 —, Joane, 259
 —, John, 80, 118, 182,
 316*
 —, Katherine, 209
 —, Margery, 230
 —, Mary, 242
 —, Mathew, 104
 —, Mr., 243
 —, Robert, 178, 191, 248
 —, Samuel, 107, 183, 239
 —, Thomas, 95, 230, 242,
 326, 330
 —, William, 196, 209, 327
 Henning, Elizabeth, 71
 Benson, Henry, 143, 170, 207
 —, John, 128
 —, Mary, 355
 —, William, 40
 Bensted, Jo., 73
 Benthall, Walter, 439
 Bentham, Matthew, 435
 Bentley, Bently, Bentlie
 —, Abran, 119
 —, Alice, 131
 —, Jo., 109, 132
 —, Martin, 356, 474
 —, Mary, 107
 —, William, 131, 251, 273
 Benton, Robert, 115
 Bequont, Gamaliell, 70
 —, Tho., 126
 Beresford, Berresford, Berris-
 ford
 —, Henric, 140
 —, Thomas, 323, 471
 Beriston, Theodor, 171
 —, Theophilus, 222, 267
 Berkeley, John, Lond, 162
 —, Sir William, 159*
 —, 162
 Berkynn, Tho., 51
 Bennan, Margret, 170
 Bernard, John, 278, 279, 280,
 282, 283, 307
 —, Mary, 279, 283
 —, Muschell, 283
 —, Nathaniel, 128, 283
 —, Phebe, 280
 —, Samuel, 282
 —, William, 96
 Bernardo, —, 180,
 Sheppard
 —, Mr., 235
 Berne, Olongh, 119
 Berresford, *see* Beresford
 Berridg, Edward, 432

- Berrisford, *see* Beresford
 Berrow, Christopher, 549, 352, 383
 Berry, John, 272
 —, Richard, 84
 —, William, 104
 Besford, Jo., 74
 Beson, Tho., 112
 Bessy, Anto., 107
 Best, Christopher, 174
 —, Richard, 140
 —, Thomas, 124, 186, 327, 330
 Best, Francis, 443
 Bethell, James, 122
 Bett, Wm., 84, 136
 Betton, Samuel, 192
 Betts, Leonard, 103, 145
 Bew, Robert, 174, 186, 224
 Bewlic, Grace, 59
 Bevenister, Eliam, 354
 Bever, Isack, 137
 —, Jo., 83
 Bibbie (or Bibby), William, 188, 265
 Bick, Francis, 101
 —, Richard, 102
 Bickham (or Brickham), Richard, 334, 336, 340
 Bickle, Thomas, 350
 Bickley, Richard, 437
 Bicknall, William, 441
 Bickwell, Agnis, 284
 —, John, 284
 —, Zachary, 284
 Bicroft, Edward, 80
 Biddle, Wm., 446
 Biddleston, Henrie, 63
 Biddlecumh, Nicholas, 492
 Biffin, Thomas, 447
 Bigg, Rachell, 68
 Biggnell, Wm., 500
 Biggs, Elizabeth, 83
 —, Mrs., 171
 —, Phillip, 83
 —, Richard, 176, 171, 205, 208
 —, Sarah, 205
 —, Thomas, 108, 171, 192
 —, William, 171, 319*, 322 (or Briggs), William, 319
 Bignall, John, Junr., 452
 —, Sent., 452
 Bilford, James, 350
 Bill, Jo., 46
 —, Marie, 49
 Billard, John, 186, 266
 Billage, Cornelius, 67
 Billinghurst, John, 136
 Billingsley, Sir Henry, 155
 Billins, Jo., 112, 123
 Bills, Robert, 116
 Binekes, Binks, Bink's
 —, Ahn, 220
 —, Charles, 351
 —, Goodwife, 180
 —, William, 180, 220
 Bindloss, John, 163
 Bingham, Wm., 63
 Bink's, *see* Binekes
 Binney, James, 472
 Binsley, William, 261
 Bird, Benjamin, 328, 448
 —, Henry, 353
 —, John, 451
 —, Peter, 319, 319*, 320*
 —, *see* Bird
 Birkehead, George, 451
 Birkenhead, Francis, 140, *see*
 —, Byrkenhead
 Bishops, Bishop
 —, Joane, 474
 —, Jo., 105
 —, Robert, 325, 352
 —, Thomas, 355, 442
 —, Valentine, 125
 —, William, 438
 Bissex, William, 500
 Bitler, Mr., 464
 Bitton, James, 66
 Bixie, David, 2984
 Black, Andrew, 472
 Blackborne, James, 262
 Blacketti, Tyn., 79
 Blackgrove, Antoo, 39
 Blackleech, John, 352
 Blackler, Peter, 139
 Blacklock, George, 139
 Blacklocke, Thomas, 189
 Blackly, Tho., 110
 Blackman, Barn., 460
 —, Humphrey, 122
 —, Jeremy, 119
 —, Mary, 431
 —, Nicholas, 170, 207
 —, Sarah, 430
 —, Thomas, 461
 —, William, 431
 Blackston, Eliza., 299
 —, (Blakeston), Na-
 —, thaniel, 177*, 168
 Blackwell, Jeremy, 131
 Blackweller, Elias, 435
 —, Sarah, 435
 Blackwood, Susan, 179, 223
 Blades, Anto., 40
 —, Edward, 383, 395, 411
 —, John, 375
 —, Nicholas, 41
 Blake, Bartomew, 289
 —, Francis, 125
 —, John, 145, 349, 500
 —, Nicholas, 376, 406, 474
 —, Robert, 434
 —, Tho., 441
 —, Walter, 171, 228
 Blakeston, *see* Blackston
 Blanch, Eliz., 109
 Blanchard, William, 474
 Blanche, James, 296
 Blanchflower, Elisabeth, 430
 Black's, Thomas, 220
 Bland, Jo., 120
 —, Lake, 79
 —, Margaret, 428
 Blaney, Edward, 174, 224, 232
 Blawon, Ann, 61
 Blathwaite, William, 163
 Bliss, Owen, 63
 Blithe, Tho., 119
 Block, Steeven, 101
 —, Wm., 126
 Bloch, Tho., 86
 Blogget, Bloggett
 —, Daniell, 61
 —, Samvell, 61
 —, Susan, 61
 —, Tho., 61
 Bloufield, Sarah, 280, 282
 —, William, 280, 282
 Blore, Francis, 264
 —, John, 264
 Blorke, William, 145
 Blossie, Mary, 278, 279
 —, Richard, 278
 Blounecker, Henry, 162
 Blowlene Alexander, 495
 —, Mary, 495
 —, Sarah, 495
 Blower, Godly, 368
 —, John, 182, 266, 274
 —, Tho., 132
 Bloxam, *alias* Ingles, Nicholas, 139
 Bloxall, Jo., 69
 Blunt, George, 355
 Boddy, Robert, 121
 Boden, John, 469
 Bodlites, Arthur, 144
 Bodingham, John, 354
 Bodley, John, 353
 —, Tho., 354
 Boenma, Richard, 135
 Bold, Margaret, 149
 Boldsworth, Anto., 64
 Boles, John, 442
 Bolt, Gabriell, 63
 Bolte, Amias, 206
 Bolton, Ambrose, 352

- Bolton, Nathaniel, 70
 ——— Richard, 297
 ——— Samuel, 333
 Boner, Hannah, 141
 Bonner, Mrs., 262
 Bonall, Anthony, 38, 40
 ——— James, 84
 Bond, Elisabeth, 412
 ——— Francis, 333, 441, 441
 ——— 491, 474, 503
 ——— 503, 409, 87
 ——— Daniel, 316
 ——— Anne, 352
 Bonett, Edward Plant, 351
 Bonully (or Bonfully), John, 129
 Bonham, George, 94
 Bonn, Jo., 128
 Bonny, James, 213
 ——— John, 139, 318
 ——— Richard, 145
 Bonnet, Thomas, 431, 473
 Bonnick, Nathaniel, 132
 Bonnet, Barnard, 359
 Bonnet, Joseph, 154
 Bonnet, Thomas, 95
 Bood (or Boone), ———
 ——— 77
 ——— Samuel, 332, 339, 340
 ——— Thomas, 433
 Book, Francis, 169
 Book, Elizabeth, 186, 255
 ——— George, 143
 ——— Henry, 174, 177, 223
 ——— John, 127, 178, 466
 ——— Mary, 186
 ——— Marie, 123
 ——— Mrs., 463
 ——— Reynold, 116, 255
 ——— Sir William, 326, 328,
 ——— 331, 332, 335, 341
 ——— William, 339
 Boothman, John, 470
 Borden, Elis, 78
 ——— John, 78
 ——— Joseph, 445, 451
 ——— Mathew, 78
 Borslaneke, Joseph, 91
 Borslanon, Thomas, 154
 Borne, Marmaduke, 134
 ——— Richard, 38
 ——— Tho., 38
 Horowe, Anne, 294
 ——— John, 294
 Horows, John, 439
 Boss, Peter, 418
 Bossinger, Tho., 393
 Boslock (or Bostocke)
- Bostock, Edmund, 106
 ——— Edward, 105
 ——— Samuel, ———
 ——— Thomas, 143
 ——— William, 98, 99
 ——— 98
 ——— John, ———
 ——— Thomas, ———
 ——— William, ———
 Botton, John, 174
 Botton, John, 284
 Botton, Jo., 215
 Boucher, John, 351
 ——— Jereard, 452
 Bouvy (or Bovey), ———
 Bouchet, Jo., 435
 Boullin, Mary, 274
 ——— Thomas, 274
 Boultinge, Thomas, 255
 ——— William, 255
 Boulne, Henry, 474
 Boulle, Bridgett, 289
 Boulton, Annis, 171
 Boulton (or Boulton), Richard,
 ——— 187, 251, 273
 Bourdich, Edward, 219
 Bourk, Bryan, 71
 Bourn (or Bourne)
 ——— John, 474
 ——— Junr., 474
 ——— Robert, 268
 ——— Samuel, 474
 Bovett, Edmund (or Edmund),
 ——— 319, 320, 328, 322
 ——— Edward, 320
 ——— John, 318, 319, 325
 ——— Thomas, 327, 329
 Bovey, Widow, 445
 Bowden, Joan, 105
 ——— Michael, 151
 ——— Theophilus, 447
 Bowler, Andrew, 349
 ——— Ellinor, 460
 Bowen, James, 434
 ——— William, 434
 Howes, John, 38, 112
 ——— Katherin, 95
 Bowhane, Tege, 353
 Bowler, William, 119
 Bownd, John, 41
 Bowton, Jo., 114
 Bowyer, Daniell, 124
 ——— Tho., 119
 Box, Ann,
 ——— Benia,
 ——— John,
- Baxick, Thomas, 474
 Boyce, Chrl., 137
 ——— Francis, 151
 ——— Joseph, 149
 ——— see Boyse, Boys
 Boyles, Thomas, 279
 Boyle, Naamy, 193
 Boyson, Tho., 99
 Boyna, Daniell, 449, 452
 Boyner, John, 474
 Boys, Francis, 425
 ——— Lake, 169
 ——— Mary, 468
 ——— Mrs., 169
 ——— Samuel, 468
 ——— see Boyse, Boyse
 Boyse, Alice, 202
 ——— Chyua, 208
 ——— Lake, 202
 ——— Humphry, 191
 ——— see Boyce, Boys
 Braban, Robert, 51
 Brabant, Alexander, 133
 Braby, Elizabeth, 172
 ——— Stephen, 172
 Brackley, Edward, 395
 ——— Mary, 121
 ——— see Brakley
 Bradlock, Nathan, 117
 Bradford, Henry, 224
 ——— John, 405
 ——— Tho., 117
 Brailian, John, 446
 Brailley, Bradly, Braillic
 ——— Ann, 434
 ——— Dorothie, 105
 ——— Elizabeth, 490
 ——— George, 434
 ——— Henry, 434
 ——— Margret, 490
 ——— Michael, 353
 ——— Ralph, 474
 ——— Robert, 474, 490
 Bradshaw, Richard, 172
 ——— William, 462
 Bradston, John, 184, 226
 Bradstreet, Anna, 282
 ——— Bridgett, 280
 ——— Humphry, 280, 282
 ——— John, 282
 ——— Martha, 282
 ——— Mary, 282
 Bradway, Bradwaye
 ——— Adria, 204
 ——— Alexander, 170,
 ——— 204
 ——— Sisley, 204
 Bragg, John, 341
 ——— Widow, 444
 ——— William, 434, 452

- Broughton (Broughton, or Broughton), Charls, 319*, 324
 Brakley, Jane, 185
 —, William, 193
 —, see Brackley
 Branch, Christopher, 163, 201
 —, Mary, 201
 —, Thomas, 201
 —, see Braunch
 Branker, Branker
 —, Edward, 423
 —, Mary, 423
 —, Nathaniel, 423, 446
 Brantby, Eliz*, 354
 Brantton, Hugh, 451
 —, Martin, 269
 Brant, Thomas, 97
 Brangan, Edward, 397
 —, Samuel, 393, 397
 Branker, see Branker
 Brankin, Ann, 211
 —, William, 211
 Bransby, Thomas, 181, 233
 —, William, 94
 Bransbyes, Mr., 231
 Brasey, Wm., 61
 Brassier, Abraham, 105*
 Brass, Alice, 137
 Broughton (Broughton, or Broughton), Charls, 319*, 324
 Branch, Jo., 138, see Branch
 Bray, John, 319
 Bread, Arthur, 356
 —, George, 445
 —, Thomas, 353, 355
 Brearly, Martin, 351
 —, Thomas, 440
 Breddy, Patrick, 101
 Breelton, Thomas, 160*
 Brent, Robert, 165
 Bressett, John, 347
 Brett, James, 75
 —, John, 351, 452
 Bretland, Amy, 467
 —, William, 467
 Bretton, Ralph, 489
 Brewer, Daniell, 150, 418
 —, Elizabeth, 137, 418
 —, Nicholas, 429
 Brewett, George, 138
 —, Kat., 136
 Brewood, Thomas, 274
 Brewster, Phillip, 452
 —, Richard, 471
 Brewyn, Tho., 134
 Brian, Eleonor, 436
 —, Mary, 436
 —, Phillip, 436
 Brian, Robert, 110
 —, see Bryan, Mice Brian
 Briar, Joseph, 357, see Breyer
 Brice (or Price), John, 319
 Bricke, Edward, 174
 Brickham (or Bickham), Richard, 314, 335, 312
 Briggs, Edward, 107
 —, Eliza, 67
 —, Henry, 195
 —, Thomas, 234
 Bridgstock (or Bridgstock)
 —, Ann, 432
 —, Mary, 452
 —, Richard, 483, see
 —, Richard, 483, see
 —, William, 492
 Bridgwater, Isbell, 218
 —, Richard, 177, 218
 Brille, John, 326, 337
 Briles, Robert, 79
 Brigham, Tho., 62
 Briggins, Leonard, 139
 Brigoll, Mark, 102
 Briggs, George, 461
 —, James, 135
 —, Jo., 108
 —, (or Biggs), Wm., 319
 —, William, 474
 Brighton, Tho., 122
 Brigstock, Richard, 474, see
 —, Bridgstock
 Brighthurst, Thomas, 416
 Brint, Morgan, 81
 Brisco, Ann, 102
 Brishitt, Peter, 191
 Bristow, Brigotie
 —, Eliza, 124
 —, John, June, 393
 —, —, 395, see Marshall
 —, Richard, 417
 Britland, Richard, 462
 Brittain, Briten, Britin, Britton
 —, Dennis, 142
 —, Jo., 135
 —, Robert, 184, 246
 —, Tho., 79
 Broad, Thomas, 123
 Broadshaw, Richard, 217
 Broock, Brocke
 —, John, 259
 —, Lawrence, 130
 —, Richard, 70
 —, Robert, 71
 —, Thomas, 312, 317, 340
 —, William, 173, 225
 Brookmyke, Thomas, 193
 Brolerick, Brolericke
 —, Allen, 167*
 Brolerick, William, 163*, 167
 Brooley, Daniell, 53
 Brogan, Sica., 141
 Brogden, John, 193
 Brogton, Humphry, 451
 Brograve, Henry, 353
 Bromby, Jo., 64
 —, Tho., 61
 Broms, John, 352
 Bromsly, Sarah, 230
 Bromley, Davie, 95
 —, Lancelott, 111
 Brownell, Fack, 110
 Bronsfort, Jonathan, 95
 Brookes, William Margin, alias, 247
 Brook, Brocke, Brookes
 —, Alice, 113
 —, Ann, 84
 —, Barnatine, 128
 —, Buill, 35
 —, Chulley, 165, 167*
 —, Culford, 195
 —, George, 99
 —, Gilbert, 93
 —, James, 113, 183, 251
 —, John, 87, 474
 —, Mr., 432
 —, Richard, 62, 77, 81, 123, 123
 —, Robert, Lond, 153
 —, —, 79
 —, Samuel, 467
 —, Sibble, 187
 —, Thomas, 62, 77, 108, 171, 217, 356, 470
 —, Walter, 95
 —, William, 81, 91, 93, 93, 187, 273, 414
 Brookhaven, Jo., 70
 Brooker, Geo., 116
 Brookes, see Brook
 Brookman, Amy, 467
 —, Thomas, 467
 Brooks, see Brook
 Brozman, Freese, 129
 Broome, Roger, 432
 Broamer, Joan, 62
 —, Marie, 58
 Broymish, Edward, 127
 Broyles, Gillian, 198
 —, Louis, 199
 —, Robert, 198
 Bratherton, Hester, 102
 Broughton (Broughton or Broughton), Charls, 318*, 319*, 324
 —, Henry, 73
 —, Thomas, 96
 —, William, 411

- Browing, *see* Browniog, &c.
 Browinge, William, 201
 Brown, Browne
 Christopher, 117, 170,
 203
 Edward, 41, 129
 El., 446
 Elisabeth, 432
 Francis, 354
 Hugh, 353
 Humry, 441
 James, 356, 386, 392,
 410
 John, 61, 63, 68, 87,
 91, 111, 122, 135, 140, 150,
 171, 173, 181, 214, 311, 327,
 328, 331, 335, 339, 372, 434
 Jonas, 316, 318, 343
 Josiah, 166
 Liddia, 88
 Mary, 109
 Michell, 36
 Nicholas, 187, 253
 Phil., 279, 280, 281,
 282
 Rachael, 349
 Ralph, 125
 Rebecca, 252
 Richard, 83
 Robert, 132, 141, 187,
 252
 Roger, 304
 Stephen, 474
 Susan, 77
 Thomas, 42, 74, 122,
 191, 194, 428, 460
 Weston, 185, 257
 William, 109, 114,
 110, 181, 231, 250, 259, 327,
 328, 352
 Browning, Brownings
 Ann, 350
 John, 242
 Joseph, 126
 William, 169
 Brownley, Richard, 52
 Brownson, Jo., 127
 Bruer, John, 317, 342
 Bruister, Wm., 132
 Brumwell, John, 64
 Bruncock, John, 433
 Bruning, Jo., 80
 Brunt, Edward, 39, 128
 Jo., 127
 Bruntis, Samuel, 439
 Brush, John, 431
 Mary, 431
 Bruster, Abram, 104
 Elizabeth, 71
 Richard, 112
 Bruton, Robert, 297
 William, 39
 Braxton, Tho., 114
 Bryan, Cornelious, 452
 Edward, 186
 Sir Ernest, 162
 Henry, 139
 Jane, 493
 Jo., 36
 Joseph, 40
 see Brian, O'Bryan, &c.
 Bryant, Barnard, 326, 330
 Roger, 318, 320, 324
 Thomas, 151
 Bryer, John, 316, *see* Briar
 Bucher, Frances, 177
 Buck, Bucke
 Glenamy, 175, 225
 Christian, 108
 Francis, 142
 Gercyon (or Gercian),
 175, 225
 Isack, 135
 Mara, 175, 225
 Peleg, 175, 225
 Richard, 142, 270
 Roger, 65
 Thomas, 125
 William, 65
 Buckam, Richard, 78
 Buckingham, George, Marquis
 of, 156
 157, 159
 Duke of,
 Buckland, Chri., 74, *see* Buc-
 land
 Buckle, Alexander, 468
 Henry, 123
 Lucie, 120
 Buckley, Buckley
 Ben., 63
 Daniell, 63
 Humfrey, 119
 John, 432, 435
 Mary, 436
 William, 139, 403, 414
 see Bulky, &c.
 Buckmaster, John, 227
 Bucks, Mr., 226
 Buckworth, Richard, 474
 Buckland, William, 96, *see*
 Buckland
 Budd, Jo., 113
 Budding, Richard, 475
 Budge, John, 334, 337, 340
 Bueno, Benjamin, 474
 Bugby, Bugbye
 Edward, 278, 279
 Rebecca, 279
 Sarah, 278
 Bugland, Henry, 128
 Buglar (or Bugler), Thomas,
 316, 343
 Bulfell, Richard, 116
 Bulky, Bulkeley, Bulkely
 Grace, 76
 Peter, 77
 Tho., 79
 William, 354, 356,
 367, 372, 373, 379, 397, 439,
 473
 see Buckley.
 Bull, Ann, 490
 Christopher, 474, 490
 Edward, 63
 Henry, 57, 107
 Isack, 95
 Joseph, 212
 Richard, 67
 Thomas, 86, 130, 190
 Bullaker, Andrew, 297
 Bullar, Jo., 138
 Ballard, Tho., 124
 Bullen, Silvester, 227
 Bullington, Nicholas, 176
 Bullman, Jo., 73
 Bullock, Bullocke
 Anto., 86
 Edward, 68
 Francis, 121
 Henry, 88
 Mary, 88
 Susan, 88
 Tho., 88
 William, 179, 240
 Bullt, Jan, 198
 Bumstedd, Wm., 41
 Bunn, *see* Bunn
 Bunsen, Jo., 52
 Buntlock (or Buntlicke), Wm.,
 44, 46, 49
 Bunn, Bunn
 Bridgett, 220
 Mrs., 177
 Thomas, 177, 220
 Bunnel, William, 428
 Bunny, Bunney
 Elisabeth, 424, 436
 Hannah, 424, 436
 Richard, 424, 436, 442
 William, 436
 Bunnyon, John, 493
 Mary, 493
 Bunting, Ann, 430
 Henry, 430
 Richard, 432
 Sarah, 426
 Susanna, 430
 Burbuck, Marie, 118
 Burbon, John, 474

- Burch, Burehe
 Capt., 73
 Daniel, 75
 William, 35, 394
 see Byrch
 Burchard, Ann, 131
 Elizabeth, 131
 Jo., 131
 Mary, 131
 Marie, 131
 Sara, 131
 see also Suzan, 131
 Thomas, 131
 Burcher, John, 181
 Robert, 307
 William, 181
 Burd, John, 35
 Symon, 59
 see Bird
 Burdin, Geo., 97
 Burditt, William, 262
 Burgess, Burgess, Burgis,
 294
 Anthony, 378, 417
 Aron Abraham, 449
 Eliz., 460
 Elin, 95
 Humphry, 298
 James, 49
 John, 334, 337, 340,
 470
 Rebecca, 142
 Rachell, 450
 Thomazing, 500
 Burgess, Abraham, 351
 Burhall, George, 500
 Burk, Burke
 James, 475
 Jeffery, 356
 Thomas, 338
 Tobias, 474
 Henry, 103
 Burkit, Jo., 143
 Burlacy, Walter, 154
 Burland, John, 180
 Burles, John, 107, 108
 Burley, Roger, 113
 Timothy, 194
 Burlie, Alexander, 102
 Burlingham, Geo., 37
 Burne, Dennis, 352, see Byrne
 Randall, 119
 Burnell, Mrs., 452
 Burnham, Tho., 140
 Wm., 128
 Burnhouse, William, 195
 Samwell, 104
 Jo., 138
 Jeremy, 82
 Mathew, 114
 Burr, Robert, 126
 Burrage, Charles, 316, 318, 344
 Burrell, Henry, 460
 Burren, Mr., 181
 Burridge, Robert, 327, 329
 Thomas, 327, 330
 Burrin, Anthony, 179
 Burrows, Burrow, Burrowe,
 Burrows, Burroughes, Burroes
 Anthony, 154, 171,
 175, 250
 Bridgett, 225
 Elin, 87
 Jane, 82
 John, 136, 175, 225,
 270, 500
 Mihil, 308
 Mr., 231
 Mrs., 175
 William, 59, 134,
 333, 337, 340
 Burston, John, 330
 Burt, Ann, 93
 Anthony, 259
 Edwards, 93
 Hugh, 93, 98
 James, 63
 John, 314
 William, 38, 237
 see Burt
 Burton, Agnes, 474
 Charles, 494
 Elizabeth, 494
 Francis, 423, 425, 436,
 438, 451, 500
 Georg, 141, 425, 438
 John, Junr., 495
 Senr., 495
 75, 494
 Judith, 423, 425, 436,
 438
 Richard, 254
 Tho., 71
 Wm., 119, 126
 Burt, Jane, 173
 William, 177
 see Burt
 Burtweilla, Mary, 124
 Busbie, Busbee, Busby
 Abraham, 289
 Bridgett, 289
 Edward, 177
 John, 289
 Nicho., 289
 Sarah, 289
 Thomas, 83
 Bush, John, 74, 101, 188, 257,
 273
 Susan, 249
 Walter, 433
 Bush, Widow, 442
 Bushell, Bushell
 Edward, 429
 George, 324, 343
 Nicholas, 192
 Ruth, 98
 Wm., 351
 see Bushell
 Buser, Mary, 448
 Bushnell, Francis, 49
 Jo., 49
 Marie, 449
 Martha, 49
 Busket, James, 42
 Bussell, Jo., 74
 Bussell, John, Senr., 439
 see Bushell
 Bushey, Wm., 452
 Buses, John, 495
 Buston, John, 334, 337, 338
 Butcher, John, 355, 423
 Mary, 423
 Richard, 423
 But, John, 191
 Butler, Butler
 Edward, 173
 Francis, 219
 Ger., 129
 Henry, 113
 James, 463
 John, 111, 123, 125,
 142, 353
 Laey, 439
 Walter, 355
 William, 474
 Butt, James, 463
 Butall, Charles, 463
 Buttrey, Richard, 103
 Butterfield, John, 180, 232
 Butterfield, Nathaniel, 304
 Butterick, Wm., 53
 Butler, see Butler
 Buttolph, Am., 73
 Tho., 78
 Button, Thomas, 180
 Butry, Grace, 108
 Martha, 107
 Nico., 107
 Bawson, Thomas, 195
 Bycroft, Grace, 85
 Bygrae (Bygrace), Elizabeth,
 181, 238
 Byham, Nathaniel, 93
 Byley, Henerey, 299
 John, 299
 Mary, 299
 Bymo, John, 491

- Byno, Mary, 491
 Bynstedd, Jo, 119
 Byrall, Jo, 128
 Byrch, Henry, 426, *see* Church
 Byrkenhead, Mathew, 168, *see*
 Birkenhedd
 Byrne, Dinmis, 200, *see* Byrne
- CADDDY, William, 241
 Cades, Thomas, 375, 402
 Cadge, Edward, 245
 Cadle, Thomas, 470
 Cadwold, Anto., 142
 Caine, Benja., 453
 Calcker, Mr., 175
 —, Mrs., 175
 Calcott, Edward, 387
 Calder, Thomas, 261
 Call . . . , Alles, 294
 — . . . , Augsten, 294
 Callahan, Dorothy, 496
 Callahane, Charles, 307
 Callahone, 146, 148
 Calland, Mathew, 74
 Callay, Thomas, 360
 Callen, Manus, 437
 Calthrop, Charles, 182
 Calverle, Geo., 86
 Calvert, Sir George, 157
 Calve, Francis, 333, 335, 340
 Caninge, John, 171
 Cannell, Gilbert, 476
 Canmerrame, John, 501
 Campanell, Mordieny, 358
 Campbell, Dowgall, 489
 —, Mary, 489
 Campel, Ann, 436
 —, Patric, 436
 Campion, Clement, 136
 —, Jean, 198
 —, Philippe, 198
 —, Rola, 202
 —, Wm., 472
 Can (or Cans), Mr., 189
 Cape, George, 194
 —, John, de, 137
 Cann, Mr., 476
 Cannelly, Daniell, 136
 Cannings, Wm., 444, 452
 Cannon, Wm., 28
 Canon, Elizabeth, 85
 —, John, 206
 —, Richard, 205
 Cant, William, 41
 Canten, —, 309
 Canten, —, George, Archbp.,
 of, 130
 —, William, Archbp.,
 of, 130
 Cantey, Hellen, 471
- Canting, Dennis, 358
 Canlebury, John, 334, 336, 341
 Cantwell, John, 193
 Capell, William, 104
 Caplin, Robert, 103
 Caps, Capps
 —, Cathrin, 194
 —, Phebe, 431
 —, William, 187, 274, 431,
 442, 452
 Carew, Elizabeth, 491
 —, Katherine, 491
 —, Richard, 476, 491
 —, Thomas, 359
 Carlile, William, 151
 Carlisle, Charles, Earl of, 162
 —, James, Earl of, 158,
 160
 Carlowe, Edward, 218
 Carlton, Mary, 37
 Carman, Henry, 171, 215
 Carman, Michael, Archbald, 163,
 167
 Carr (or Corn), Elisabeth, 426
 —, John, 426
 —, John, 426
 Carner [Carver], Michael, 475
 Carney, Patrick, 452
 Carning, John, 183
 Carnick, Tho., 452
 Carnoll, Christopher, 36
 Carow, Peter, 369, *see* Carrow
 Carpender, Samuel, 439
 Carpenter, William, Junr., 296
 —, —, —, 293
 —, —, —, 290
 —, Elias, 143
 —, Henry, 168
 —, Tho., 39
 —, Tomazins, 59
 —, Wm., 299
 Carpenter, Marjan de, 158
 Carpenry, Jan de, 299
 Carr, Andrew, 71
 —, Calcl, 77
 —, Joan, 498
 —, John, 268
 —, Ralph, 498
 —, Richard, 98
 —, Robert, 77
 Caraway, John, 137
 Carre, Henry, 165
 Carrell, Henry, 117
 —, Richard, 150
 Carrow, George, 332, 336, 340,
see Carow
 Carsley, Henric, 243
 Carter, Cartter
 —, Anto., 120
 —, Boham, 453
- Carter, Christopher, 153, 188
 —, Edmond, 194
 —, Elinor, 357
 —, Erasmus, 180
 —, Geo., 128
 —, Henry, 86
 —, James, 50, 192
 —, John, 38, 96, 121, 170,
 220, 268, 272
 —, Margery, 126
 —, Martha, 46
 —, Rosamus, 234
 —, Thomas, 46, 122
 —, William, 228
 Carteret, Sir George, 161, 162
 Carteret, James, 161
 Cartrack, Mildred, 58
 —, Sara, 58
 Cartwright, John, 174
 Cartwrite, Philipp, 41
 —, Wm., 135, 142
 Carver [Carvear], Elizabeth,
 291
 —, Grace, 291
 —, Richard,
 291
 —, Susanna,
 291
 Carven, Richard, 177
 Carver [Carver], Michael, 475
 Carvis, Katharin, 435
 Cary, Richard, 115, 357
 Caryl, Katharin, 437
 Casewell, Caswell, Caswell,
 —, Lawrence, 319, 319
 —, 323
 —, Mr., 305
 —, Richard, 309
 Cason, Casson
 —, John, 133
 —, (or Cosan), Nehemiah, 111
 —, Thomas, 475
 Casse, Wm., 233
 Cassedy, John, 41
 Casson, *see* Cason
 Castell, George
 —, Hellen, 201
 Castill, *see* Caswell
 —, Jane, 54
 —, John, 193
 —, Wm., 460
 Casin, Er., 199
 Casin, Richard, 129
 Cattia, John, 453
 Catts, Jo., 121
 Cavan, *see* Cavan
 Caudwell, Mariba, 496
 Cadini, Richard, 122
 Caus (or Cans), Mr., 189
 Causey (or Caswey), Mrs., 171

- Causey, Nathaniel, 171, 213, 268
 —, Thomas, 181, 212
 —, Thomassie, (171), 213
 Cavan, John, 476
 Cave, John, 81
 —, Richard, 37
 Cavenaugh, Charles, 423, 432
 Caverlie, Charles, 81
 Cawcott, George, 267
 Cawtle, Wm., 67
 Cawfeild, Richard, 360
 Cawwood, Richard, 71
 Cawsey, *see* Causey
 Cawt, Bryan, 175
 Chace, John, 323, 452, 501
 Chald, Mary, 126
 Chaddock, Marie, 67
 Chaffin, Daniell, 475
 Chalk, Jo., 117
 Challener, Robert, 501
 Challoner, Sir Thomas, 156
 Chaloner, Morris, 192
 Chamber, Henry, 317, *see*
 Chambers
 Chamberlain, Chamberlain,
 Chamberlitt, Chamberline,
 Chamberlins, Chamberlyne
 —, Edward, 429
 —, Frances, 195
 —, Francis, 186, 254,
 501
 —, James, 257
 —, John, 317, 342
 —, Marmaduke, 358
 —, Mr., 257
 —, Rebecca, 186, 254
 —, Thomas, 84, 316,
 Wm., 127
 Chambers, Alice, 224
 —, Chri., 137
 —, Elizabeth, 75
 —, Henry, 316, 342, *see*
 Chamber
 —, James, 188, 235
 —, Jane, 37
 —, John, 145, 215
 —, Josiah, 120
 —, Robert, 130
 —, Thomas, 217
 Chamblis, Richard, 39
 Chambey, Marie, 113
 Chamell, Walter, 461
 Champ (or Champ), Alice, 75
 —, John, 192
 Champante, Hen., 300
 Champfer, Robert, 169
 Champion, Pasta, 185
 Champion, Pascoe, 244
 —, Richard, 37
 Chaney, Charles, 198
 Chandler, Chandleer, Chaund-
 —, Arthur, 177, 219
 —, George, 95
 —, John, 156, 248
 —, Margaret, 430
 —, Nicholas, 452
 —, Robert, 430
 —, Thomas, 248
 Chance (or Chaunce), Ellin,
 136
 Chantry, Robert, 180
 Chapeman, Richard, 501
 Chaplain, Edward, 303
 Chaplaine, Isacke, 173, 213
 —, John, 173, 213
 —, Mary, 1473h, 213
 Chaplin, Chapline
 —, Clement, 69
 —, Edward, 133
 —, Isacke, 267, 269
 —, Jeremiah, 357
 —, Thomas, 361
 —, Wm., 83
 Chapman, Ann, 212
 —, Frances, 175
 —, Francis, 234, 270
 —, Geo., 52
 —, Henry, 115
 —, Jo., 140
 —, Mary, 444
 —, Mathew, 324
 —, Nicholas, 169, 233
 —, Phillip, 186, 250
 —, Ralph, 57
 —, Richard, 51, 118
 —, Thomas, 121, 171,
 212, 274
 —, Walter, 111
 —, *see* Chappman
 Chappell, George, 43
 —, John, 82, 112, 333,
 338, 340
 —, Jonah, 476
 —, Josiah, 404
 —, Thomas, 95
 Chappman, Luke, 241
 Chard (or Charle)
 —, Ann, 202
 —, Josiah, 170, 202, 267
 Charles, 208
 —, Dorothee, 102
 —, Evan, 361
 —, Philip, 471
 —, Wm., 112
 Charlton, Henric, 263
 Chase, Edward, 492, 496
 —, Margaret, 492, 496
 —, Stephen, 476, 492, 496
 Chason, John, 448
 Chater, Barnabas, 324
 —, Jo., 140
 Chance (or Chaunce), Ellin, 136
 Chaundler, *see* Chandler
 Chauntree (or Chautrie),
 Robert, 175, 232
 Cheame, Mary, 184, *see* Adams
 Check (or Checke), Phillip,
 316, 318, 344
 Chesman, Cheseman, Ches-
 —, Edward, 185
 —, John, 185, 274
 —, Richard, 323
 —, Thomas, 185
 —, Wm., 133
 Cheney, Elisabeth, 423
 —, Georg, 423
 —, Mary, 423
 —, *see* Cheyne
 Cherrall, Vrauls, 109
 —, William, 109
 Chester, Henry, 497
 —, Sampson, 360
 —, Thomas, 495
 —, William, 323, 342, 497,
 500
 Chesterman, Adam, 81
 Chesting, John, 142
 Cheswood, Hugh, 139
 Chew, John, 237
 —, Sarah, 237
 Cheyne, Cheyny, Cheyni
 —, Abram, 130
 —, Charles, 467
 —, George, 446
 —, *see* Cheney
 Chickin, Joseph, 235
 Chicot (Chilcot or Chilcott),
 John, 334, 337, 341
 Child, Michael, 325, 341
 —, Tho., 411
 Childs, Tho., 82
 Chillicot, *see* Chicot
 Chilton, Edward, 167
 Chinery (or Chinery), Thomas,
 375, 400, 405
 Chipfield, *see* Chipperfield,
 Edmund, 130
 Chippis, Edmund, 95
 Chisuan, Edward, 252
 —, John, 252
 Chitti g, Richard, 39
 Chittinglen, Hen., 61
 —, Isack, 61
 —, Rebecca, 61
 —, Tho., 61
 Chittwood, Marie, 45
 Chisell, Daniell, 476
 Cholmeley, John, 441

- Cholmle, Robert, 221
 Chom, Anne, 497
 —, Richard, 497
 Chouponke (an Indian), 185
 Chrichlow, *see* Crichtlow
 Chrismus, Dictras, 187
 —, Elizabeth, 187
 Christian (a Negro), 495
 —, Francis, 424, 440
 —, Matthew, 424
 —, Thomasin, 424
 Christo, (Welshman), 195
 Christopher, William, 501
 Chmcthoc, *see* Crutchloe
 Chubnell, Jo., 142
 Champ (or Champ), Alice, 75
 Church, Edward, 74
 —, Isbell, 489
 —, John, 64
 —, Katherine, 489
 —, Martin, 122
 —, Robert, 489
 —, Wm., 50
 Churcher, Thomas, 476
 Churchman, John, 159
 Chyn, Thomas, 319
 Cinglare (or Cindlare), James,
 100
 Cisely (a maid), 194
 Cisse, Mr., 248
 Cissel, James, 452
 Clackson, John, 186
 Cladding, Wm., 113
 Claire, Nathaniell, 445
 Clancey, Cornelius, 475
 Clancey, Christopher, 495
 Clanton, Jo., 138
 Clare, Marie, 488
 —, Mr., 196
 —, Nicolas, 488
 —, Thomas, 488
 Claree, John, 465, 466
 —, Lowland, 465, 466
 Clark, Clarke
 —, Ann, 357, 422, 427
 —, Brigett, 175
 —, Christopher, 475
 —, Daniell, 79
 —, Edmond, 82
 —, Edward, 35, 171, 475
 —, Elisabeth, 87, 422, 427
 —, Francis, 101, 475
 —, George, 64, 182, 229, 453
 —, Gilbert, 134
 —, Giles, 317
 —, Henry, 453
 —, John, 35, 41, 137, 138,
 139, 161, 357, 362, 393
 —, Letitia, 427
 Clark, Margaret, 116, 475
 —, Mary, 139, 359, 492
 —, Michaeil, 490
 —, Nicholas, 194, 150
 —, Porcas, 358
 —, Richard, 40, 52
 —, Robert, 143, 318*, 319*,
 323, 431
 —, Roger, 427, 475, 492
 —, Sybilie, 49
 —, Thomas, 73, 85, 128, 139,
 143, 174, 191, 422, 427, 440,
 452, 476
 —, William, 74, 79, 84, 116,
 153, 185, 186, 243, 256,
 318*, 319*, 324, 327, 329,
 349, 353, 366, 368, 388, 405,
 411, 415, 463, 475
 —, *see* Clearke, Clerke
 Clarkson, Mathew, 166
 Clatworthy, Mathew, 114
 Clay, Martha, 425
 —, Stephen, 358, 382, 385,
 394, 402, 447
 —, *see* Clays
 Claybourne, Wm., 271, 272,
 274, *see* Cleiborn
 Clays, Ann, 211
 —, John, 211
 —, *see* Clay
 Claypole, Abigail, 468
 —, Edward, 468
 —, *see* Cleypole
 Claypool, John, 357
 Claypoole, Norton, 357
 Clayton, Obediah, 164
 —, Richard, 104
 —, *see* Cleyton
 Claxon, John, 234
 Claxson, Abraham, 86
 Cleaner, John, 452
 —, Kathrin, 452
 Clearke, Fyith, 278
 —, John, 251
 —, Thurston, 279
 —, *see* Clark, Clerke
 Cleaver, Henry, 452
 Cleiborn, Edward, 120, *see*
 Claybourne
 Clemens, William, 170
 Clement, Clementis
 —, Elizabeth, 174, 223,
see Hamor
 —, Ezechell, 39
 —, Jeremy, 174, 223, *see*
 Hamor
 —, Robert, 501
 —, Thomas, 138
 —, William, 199, 475
 Clere, Jo., 42
 Cleri, Tho., 280, 281, 282
 Clerke, Wm., 47, *see* Clark,
 Clearke
 Cleven, Jean, 130
 Clever, Tho., 117
 Cleypole, Edward, 461, *see*
 Claypole
 Cleyton, Ralph, 124
 —, Sam, 120
 —, *see* Cleyton
 Cliffe, George, 38
 Clifford, Marie, 59
 —, Olliver, 115
 Clift, James, 316*, 317, 343
 Clifton, Tho., 114
 Cliggatt, Wm., 446, 452
 Clinch, Tho., 311
 Clinton, Jo., 81, *see* Clynton
 Clitden, François, 198
 Clitson, Robert, 297
 Cloake, Edmond, 188
 Clood (or Clode), John, 334,
 337, 341
 Close (or Closse), Phettiplace,
 179, 231, 266
 Clouan, *see* Clovan
 Clough, Humphry, 192
 Cloughan, Elizabeth, 476
 Clovan, Thomas, 359, 361, 445,
 Clowdelle (or Clowdhale),
 Wm., 125
 Clowes, Robert, 161*
 Cluffe, Jo., 56
 Clymer, Jo., 134
 Clynton, Richard, 39, *see* Clin-
 ton
 Coachman, Alexander, 453
 —, John, 94
 Coale, Christopher, 452
 —, Thomas, 453
 —, William, 185
 —, *see* Cole, Coles
 Coarten, Myndert, 166*
 Coates, James, 499
 Coather, Mrs., 452
 Cobb, Elizabeth, 246
 —, Joseph, 246
 —, Nico., 128
 Cobbet, Josias, 72
 Cobbett, James, 72
 Cobenaffe, Geo., 85
 Cobham, Mary, 470
 —, Nathaniell, 40
 Cock, Cncke
 —, Allan (or Allen), 351,
 352, 359, 400, 411
 —, Giss, 100
 —, James, 355, 370, 408
 —, John, 128, 319*, 351,
 436, 441, *see* Cooke

INDEX

523

- Cock, Joseph, 160
 — Mary, 436
 — Richard, 153, 378, 417
 Cockerell, William, 297
 Cockey, Tho., 39
 Cocklin, Denir, 434
 — Mary, 434
 Cockman, Richard, 64
 Cockran, Christo., 453
 — Christen, 295
 — James, 316*, 317, 342
 — John, 316*, 318, 343
 — William, 295
 Cock's, Wm., 128
 Cockton, Daniell, 475
 Codd, James, 476
 Codrington, Ahee, 428
 — Christopher, 166, 167*, 379, 398, 406, 435
 — Elisabeth, 422, 429
 — Frances, 422, 429
 — John, 386, 427, 453
 — Robert, 422, 428, 429
 Coe, Jane, 59
 Coert, John, 139
 Coggin, Sara, 113
 Cogley, Daniell, 188
 Coke, Adrian, 52
 — Elisabeth, 67
 — Henrie, 142
 — John, 71, 97, 137
 — Marie, 49
 — Miles, 137
 — Richard, 38
 — Robert, 79, 80
 — Tho., 52, 114
 — Wm., 141
 Coker, John, 79, 253
 Cokes, Edward, 75
 Colborn, Edward, 107
 Colbron, Wm., 107
 Colbarne, Robert, 107
 Colchester, Joan, 105
 Cole, Clement, 59
 — Francis, 245
 — Isaac, 434
 — James, 360
 — Joan, 493
 — Jo., 74
 — Thomas, 359
 — William, 166, 245, 273, 493
 — see Coles, Coale
 Colebank, Sara, 96
 Coleman, John, 139
 — Wm., 113
 Colerack, Jane, 156
 Coles, Edward, 84
 — Eliza., 118
 — Margaret, 136
 — Thomas, 102
 — see Cole, Coales
 Colehorpe, Christopher, 247
 Coleton, Mr., 464
 Colleton, Thomas, 343
 Collett, Bridgett, 444
 — Henry, 470
 Colley, Thomas, 426
 Collic, Joseph, 41
 Collier, Daniell, 104, see Collyer
 Collings, James, 501
 — Nicholas, 318
 — see Collins
 Collingworth, David, 75
 Collins, Abigail, 489
 — Ann, 97
 — Charles, 440
 — David, 193
 — Elizabeth, 105
 — Emannell, 326, 330
 — Giles, 104
 — Henry, 97, 161, 206, 319, 319*, 323, 360, 489
 — Josias, 193
 — Margery, 97
 — Mr., 191
 — Nicholas, 343
 — Peter (or, Peeter), 182, 241
 — Samuel, 346*, 432
 — Susan, 206
 — Thomas, 182
 — Walter, 81
 — Wm., 79
 — see Collings
 Collis, Alexander, 360
 — James, 194
 Colliton, Sir Peter, 162
 Collobon, Charles, 113
 Collohene, Owen, 499
 Colton, Nicholas, 139
 — Philipp, Jo., 126
 Collove, Stephen, 244
 Colly, Thomas, 181
 — Walter, 137
 Collyer, Amiaros, 358
 — Tobias, 475
 — see Collier
 Colman, Abram, 193
 — Barnard, 85
 Colthrough, Peter, 359
 Colman, Ann, (170), 204
 — Henry, 170, 204
 Colton, Thomas, 468
 Coltare, Wm., 112
 Colwell, Samuel, 358
 Comber, William, 334, 341
 Comberbatch, Thomas, 290
 Combes, Austen, 173
 Comell, Dugwell, 475
 Comes, John, 235
 — William, 236
 Comin, Nicholas, 180, see Comon
 Conlins [i.e., Commins], Edward, 112
 Comon, Nicholas, 234, see Comin
 Compare, Leonard, 161*
 Compton, Frances, 178
 — Jo., 141
 Conaway, see Conway
 Coney, Coney, Conny, Cony
 — Edmond, 475
 — John, 38
 — Nicholas, 429
 — Richard, 163*, 164
 Congrave, Winnifred, 113
 Conisby [i.e. Connisly], Wm., 143
 Conly (or Couly), Patrick, 71
 Conne, Jacque, 197
 Conner, Bryen, 475
 — Jane, 430
 — Phillip, 37
 — Teag, 437
 Connet, Mary, 428
 Connett, John, 318*, 319*, 324, see Cunnet
 Conney, see Coney
 Conneyland, Patti, 476
 Conner, Tho., 126, see Conyer
 Conners, Jo., 39, see Conyers
 Conny, see Coney
 Connyer, Patrick, 71, see Conner
 Conway, see Conway
 Conway, Conaway, Conoway
 — Aron (or Aaron), 179, 233
 — Cornelius, 475
 — George, 350, 356, 386, 393, 414
 — Margaret, 75
 Cony, see Coney
 Conyard, Nathaniel, 314
 Conyers, Moses, 190, see Conners
 Cooke, see Cooke, John
 Cooche, John, 443
 — Phillip, 257
 Cooc, Anna, 279
 — Benjamin, 278

- Coe, John, 278
 —, Robert, 278, 279
 Cook, Elizabeth, 498
 —, Sarah, 429
 —, William, 492, 495
 Cooke, Ann, 187
 —, Arthur, 192, 196
 —, Christopher, 221
 —, Edward, 134, 173
 —, Ellin, 206
 —, Garret, 115
 —, George, 195
 —, Jeremiah, 449
 —, (or Cooke), John, 36, 98,
 104, 113, 175, 226, 319,
 319*, 323
 —, Margaret, 476
 —, Mathew, 316, 318, 343
 —, Richard, 109, 120
 —, Wm., 163, 187
 Cooker, John, 188
 Cookins, Daniell, 254
 Cooksey, William, 169, 178,
 228
 Coomb, William, 337
 Coombes, John, 135
 Coomes, John, 188
 —, William, 188
 Coop, *see* Cooper
 Cooper, 286
 —, Abigail, 431
 —, Ann, 124
 —, Am., 886
 —, Benjamin, 293
 —, Christopher, 319, 319*,
 325
 —, Elizabeth, 56, 293, 431
 —, Ellin, 69
 —, George, 135
 —, John, 44, 104, 109,
 188, 438
 —, Lawrence, 293
 —, Martha, 44
 —, Mary, 44, 293, 358
 —, Peter, 59
 —, Rebecca, 293
 —, Richard, 35, 102
 —, Roger, 57, 58, 61, 69,
 72, 76, 77, 78
 —, Simon, 453
 —, Thomas, 42, 44, 236,
 357, 431, 475
 —, Walter, 169, 233
 —, Wilcox, 44
 —, Wm., 69
 Coose, Sara, 451
 Covell, Cesara, 92
 Con D., *see* Coper, *see* Cooper
 Cope, Richard, 93
 —, William, 93, 445
 Copeland, Jo., 112
 Copeland, Mary, 427
 —, Mr., 312
 Copley, James, 119
 —, Lionel, 165*
 Copman, Valentine, 446
 Coppin, Jane, 494
 —, John, 443, 494
 —, Thomas, 471
 Coppige, John, 420
 Coppinger, John, 475
 Coppyn, Robert, 319
 Corbett, Benjamin, 508
 —, Mary, 508
 —, William, 361
 Corbit, Roger, 441
 Cordelon (Cordelon, or Cor-
 dyhon), Peter (or Pétard),
 319, 319*, 325
 Corliff, Robert, 60
 Corral, Thomas, 181
 Corliss, Paulus, 453
 Cordoza, Solomon, 450
 Corlylion, *see* Cordelon
 Corte, Richard, 127
 Cork, Margaret, 492
 Corker, Elizabeth, 102
 Corn, *see* Cam
 Cornbury, Lorr., 168*
 Cornelius, Bernard, 432
 —, Francis, 358
 —, Thomas, 327, 329
 Cornew, Barth., 154
 Cornie, William, 184
 Cornille, Pierre, 198
 Cornish, Edward, 359
 —, Elisabeth, 423
 —, John, 423
 —, Stephen, 423
 —, Thomas, 188, 262, 353,
 354, 360, 364, 366, 383, 392,
 402
 Cornwell, William, 142
 —, Warrington, Jo., 63
 —, Mary, 63
 Corser, William, 41
 Cortese, William, 476
 Cosker, Henry, 394
 Coson (or Cason), Nehemiah,
 111
 Cossen, Elizabeth, 143
 Cossens, *see* Coussens
 Cossam, Wm., 142 *see* Coussens, &c.
 Costanzo, Abraham, 450
 Costeen, John, 439
 Cote, Eliz., 117
 Cotes, James, 81, 136
 —, Jo., 113
 Cotesworth, James, 143
 Cotinho, Moss, Henriques, 361
 Colter, Garrett, 362*, 163
 Cottingham, George, 114
 —, Katherine, 360
 Cotton, Frances, 468
 —, Oliver, 468
 Cotton, John, 435
 —, Richard, 122
 —, Rowland, 95
 Coulber, Rebecca, 187
 Coughlan, Teague, 475
 Coulburne, John, 359
 Couly (or Coaly), Patrick, 71
 Council (or Council), Ed-
 ward, 332, 335, 341
 Countwane (or Countway),
 John, 191, 192*
 Couper, Walter, 258
 Courser, William, 77
 Courtney, James, 151
 —, Jo., 104
 —, Scribble, 105
 —, Wm., 361
 Courtyere, Georger, 501
 Coussens, Coussins, Coussens,
 Couson, Couzens
 —, John, 441, 461, 464
 —, Junr., 361
 —, Wm., 142, 327, 329
 Covell, Jo., 126
 Covells, Capt., 308
 Coventric, Miles, 80
 Coventry, Thomas, Lorr., 160
 Covett, Robert, 103
 Coward, Rich., 333, 336, 341
 —, Sandell, 461
 Cowell, Thomas, 141
 Cowley, Elisabeth, 423
 —, Roger, 423, 430, 452
 —, Susanna, 423, 430
 —, Wilkin, 95
 Cowly, Bryan, 142
 Cowper, Averyn, 37
 —, Ro., 54
 Cox, Francis, 360
 —, John, 303
 —, Josias, 498, 500
 —, Mrs., 307
 —, Philip, 318*, 319*, 320*
 —, Samuel, 167*
 Coxe, William, 255
 Coxall, John, 150
 Coxsheld, Jo., 105
 Coxson, Tho., 81
 Couens (or Coussens), Wm.,
 327, 329
 —, *see* Coussens
 Crabtree, Edward, 129
 Cradlock, Cradlocke
 —, Francis, 150*
 —, Isabell, 50

- Craddock, Katharine, 429
 Mr., 106
 Cradock, William, 267
 Craford, Patrick, 158
 Craft, Crafts
 Mathew, 318, 344
 Jr., 316
 William, 368
 Crag, Cragg, Crage
 John, 357, 424, 467
 Wm., 424
 Susanna, 443
 Crampe, Thomas, 188
 Crane, John, 316
 Richard, 126
 Cranfield, Ann, 37
 Edward, 37, 164,
 167
 Thomas, 107
 Cranth, John, 240
 Cranwell, Geo., 125
 Crapp, John, 40
 Crappace, Mr., 791
 Crashaw, Rawleigh, 183, *see*
 Crashaw and Croshaw
 Crauen, *see* Craven
 Craven, Richard, 272
 Thomas, 112
 William, Earl of, 162
 Crawford, Thomas, 494
 Crossaw, William, 244, *see*
 Crashaw and Croshaw
 Creaulce, Martin, 441
 Crean, Paul, 412
 Creel, Creele
 Ann (or Annie), 120, 492
 John, 476, 492
 Wm., 347, 396
 Crene, Jan de, 109
 Crepy, Abel de, 109
 Cressitt, Edward, 85
 Cresswell, Cresswell
 John, 443, 501
 William, 135
 Crew, Joseph, 219
 Josua, 177
 Marie, 64
 Raphall, 209
 Robert, 230
 Cribb, Jo., 43
 Richard, 74
 Crichtlow (or Chrichlow)
 Elizabeth, 475
 Henry, 473
 James, 475
 Crillick, James, 337
 Crisp, Zachary, 235
 Crisp, Crise
 Edward, 434
 John, Senr., 452
 Crisp, John, Junr., 441
 421
 Joseph, 163
 Margaret, 421
 Roger, 361
 Sarah, 421
 Thomas, 187
 Witlow, 440
 Zacharia, 180
 Crispin, Tho., 63
 Cristian, Francis, 440
 Cristie, Richard, 127
 Critchlow, Wm., 440
 Crocker, Henry, 221, 237
 John, 237
 Richard, 181
 Croft's, Croftes
 Ann, 123
 Henry, 439
 John, 70, 96
 Thomas, 380, 396, 400
 Cromby, Mr. Abc., 370
 Cromie (or Crowe), Wm., 74
 Crompe, Bridget, 117
 Thomas, 227
 Crompton, Mr. Thomas, 156
 Cronzy, William, 243
 Cronzburghck, Peter, 141
 Crooke, Wm., 84
 Crookshank, Alexander, 465
 Hester, 465
 Crosby, Ann, 62
 Marmaduke, 64
 Symon, 62
 Tho., 62
 Croshaw, Roughly, 274, *see*
 Crashaw and Crawshaw
 Cross, Crosse
 Ahn, 280
 Henry, 66
 James, 84
 John, 280, 316, 318,
 342
 John, 333, 335, 344
 Thomas, 177, 221
 William, 316, 342
 Crossing, Wm., 368
 Crouch, Richard, 127
 Robert, 121
 Thomas, 175, 180, 232
 Crowder, Hugh, 234
 James, 209
 Richard, 51
 Thomas, 40
 Crow, Crowe
 Adam, 126
 Benjamin, 126, 328
 Milford, 168
 (for Cromie), Wm., 74
 Crowley, Ro., 61
 Croy, Jan de, 198
 Crueler, Hugh, 180
 Cruide, Richard, 268
 Cross, Thomas, 225
 Crutchfield, Thomas, 437
 Crutchlow, Chruathloe
 Elizabeth, 493
 Henry, 491
 James, 491, 493
 Rebecca, 491
 Susanna, 491
 Cryer, Ben., 508
 Cudde, John, 475
 Cuffe, Martin, 194
 Cugley, Daniell, 264
 Culler, Samuel, 181, 239
 Cullidge, Geo., 114
 Cullinor, James, 41
 Culpeper, Alexander, 161,
 163
 Thomas, Lord, 161,
 163, 165
 Culverwell, John, 316
 Cunnet (or Connet), John, 319
 Cunningham, Ann, 433
 John, 433, 435
 William, 433
 Zebulon, 433
 Canstable, Robert, 178
 Cuppledike, Henry, 38
 Cudlen, Jo., 82
 Curke, Wm., 153
 Curle, Tho., 381
 Currier, William, 343
 Curtis, John, 359
 Curtis, Elizabeth, 64
 Henry, 76
 James, 136
 John, 123, 253
 Thomas, 243, 254
 William, 126, 150
 Curise, John, 186
 Thomas, 184
 Custis, Robert, 462
 Cuta, Matlew, 501
 Cuthbert, Alexander, 497
 Cuthr, Clinton, 80
 Tho., 51
 Cutting, Henry, 125
 Cutt, Lawrence, 372, *see* Cutt
 Cutting, Cutting
 Jane, 123
 John, 277, 279
 Richard, 281
 William, 281
 Cutts, John, 163
 Roger, 444
 see Cutt

- Cvlloe (Culloe), Steven, 185
 DABB, Tho., 73
 Dabbin, Nicholas, 153
 Dabynn, Robert, 283
 Dade, John, 268
 Daggitt, Tho., 114
 Dainty, Henry, 297
 Dalbey, Joane, 501
 Dalbie, William, 169
 Dalby, William, 233
 Dale, Nicolas, 255
 —, Sir Thomas, 276
 —, Tho., 71
 — (or Deale), Wm., 319*, *see*
 Deale
 Dales, Francis, 67
 Dalleper, Henry, 122
 Dallinger, Jo., 63
 Dallison, Martin, 448
 Dally, Richard, 83
 Dalton, Hanna, 65
 —, Philemon, 65
 —, Samuel, 65
 Dammard [*i.e.* Dammand], Jane,
 58
 Damerall, Thomas, 501
 Dameron, Bridgett, 195
 Damont, Jan, 199
 Dampport, Lanslott, 175; 180
 —, Lawley, 233.
 Dan, John, 427
 Danby, John, 477
 Dancy, John, 234
 Dandg, Henry, 313*
 Dane, Tho., 77
 Danef, James, 453
 Danes, Richard, 51
 —, Robert, 434
 — (or Dances), Suzan, 108
 Dang, Margaret, 361
 Dangerfield, Walcup, 363
 Daniell, Daniell
 —, 190
 —, Anne, 492
 —, Christopher, 272
 —, Daniell, 37
 —, Dawnes, 445
 —, Elizabeth, 65
 —, Henry, 127, 163
 —, John, 362, 472, 477,
 492, 497, 501
 —, Nicholas, 476
 —, Richard, 317*, 318*,
 325
 —, Robert, 358, 362
 —, Thomas, 497
 —, Wilbert, 365
 Danell, Edward, 415
 Dapwell, Robert, 367
 Daries, James, 186
 Darkin, Robert, 461
 Darro, Penelope, 107
 Darrell, John, 294
 Dart, Jane, 133
 Darvall, Charles, 297
 Dauers, *see* Davers
 Daves, *see* Daves
 Daughton, Richard, 86
 —, Wm., 135
 DAVIS, *see* Davis
 Davenport, Jo., 141
 Davers, Robert, 63; 460
 —, Junr., 460
 Daves, Richard, 145
 — (or Dances), Suzan, 108
 —, *see* Davis
 David, Lewes, 74
 Davidson, William, 160*
 Davis, Geo., 187
 —, Morrice, 136
 —, Tho., 140
 —, *see* Davy
 Davies, Arthur, 187
 —, Barnabic, 168
 —, Chrl., 79
 —, Daniell, 51
 —, Dorgthie, 113
 —, Edmond, 41
 —, Edward, 111, 133,
 193
 —, Elianot, 489
 —, Elizabeth, 68, 186, 195,
 362
 —, Elin, 113
 —, Emanuel, 138
 —, Gabriell, 80
 —, George, 186
 —, Humfrey, 38
 —, Isbell, 113
 —, Ians, 363; 489
 —, Joane (or Jone), 174,
 187
 —, John, 40, 65, 68, 71,
 104, 137, 171, 179, 186, 212,
 217, 236, 363, 364
 —, Joseph, 43
 —, Katherine, 237, 364
 —, Margaret, 68
 —, Marie, 68
 —, Nicholas, 43, 186
 —, Peter, 364
 —, Philip, 115
 —, Richard, 104, 187
 —, Robert, 94, 111
 —, Rowland, 127
 —, Saquell, 105, 179,
 233, 363
 —, Sara, 43
 —, Tho., 140, 143, 186
 Davies, William, 122, 128,
 135, 189, 195, 471, 489
 Davis, David, 422
 —, Edward, 476
 —, Hugh, 422, 429
 —, James, 236
 —, Jane, 222, 421, 422,
 431
 —, Joane (or Jone), 237,
 421
 —, John, 254, 445
 —, Margaret, 476
 —, Mrs., 414
 —, Nicholas, 248
 —, Owen, 440
 —, Randall, 307
 —, Richard, 201, 256
 —, Robert, 176
 —, Sarah, 466
 —, Thomas, 254, 257
 —, William, 265, 428, 453,
 466, 466, 468
 —, *see* Daves
 Davison, Alice, 173
 Davy, Robert, 365, *see* Davle
 Daw, William, 332, 338, 340
 Dawe, Geo., 105, 127
 Dawes, John, 159*
 —, William, 48
 Dawlen, Henry, 177
 Dawse, Margery, 176
 Dawson, Edmund, 435
 —, George, 217
 —, Hugh, 139
 —, Miles, 476
 —, Richard, 51, 94
 —, Robert, 464
 —, Tremmitt, 364
 —, William, 171, 210
 Day, Anthony, 104
 —, Dorothy, 105
 —, Hanna, 77
 —, James, 378, 468, 417
 —, John, 133, 169, 238, 308
 —, Mary, 280
 —, Richard, 79
 —, Robert, 46, 280
 —, Samuel, 167
 —, Thomas, 501
 Dayes, Tho., 40
 Dayhurst, Thomas, 179
 Dayley, Alice, 427
 —, Denis, 427
 —, Katherine, 427
 —, Owen, 446
 Dayne, Joz, 124
 Deacon, Avis, 169
 —, Tho., 111
 Deale (or Dale), Wm., 318*,
 319*, 322

- Dean, Dame
 —, Abel, 430, 443
 —, Gabriel, 402
 —, Mary, 430
 —, Mathew, 445
 —, Nathaniel, 104
 —, Rachell, 56
 Dealey, Richard, 439
 Death, Elizabeth, 90
 —, Susan, 95
 Debyee, Giles, 453
 De Cane, John, 137
 Dechorn, John, 40
 De Carpentier, Martin, 198
 De Carpentry, Jan, 198
 Dechaus, Samuel, 450
 Decke, William, 407
 Decompas, Leah, 419
 Delerix, Baltazar, 141
 De Forest, Jessé, 199
 De La Gracie, Alexander, 75
 De La Hay, Daniell, 297
 —, John, 296
 De La Met, Jan, 198
 De La Montagne, Mousnier,
 197
 Delavall, Ralph, 359, 373, 399,
 411
 De La Ware, Esaw, 184, *see*
 Delvware
 Dellbridge, Mr., 308
 De Lecheilles, Jacques, 108
 De Le Marlier, Nicolas, 199
 De Le Mer, Philippe, 198
 De Liclate, Anghoine, 199
 Delle, Roger, 227
 Dellahay, J., 275
 Dellicat, Francis, 115
 Delvware, Isayé, 243, *see* De
 La Ware
 De Maine, Petter, 101
 Demerendo, David Ralph, 449
 Demon, Martin, 231
 De Mome, Martine, 179
 Denpster, Isaac, 435, 437
 —, Robert, 435
 Dénster, John, 477
 Denhigh, Henry, Earl of, 159
 Densch, Wm., 73
 Dency (or Deucey), John, 180,
see Dency
 Deue, Francis, 41
 —, Tho., 86
 Denham, John, 319, 477
 —, William, 182
 Denison, Doctor, 144
 Dennan, Edward, 203
 Dennan, Jo., 139
 Denmark, John, 180
 Denner, John, 338
 Dennis, Daniell, 52
 —, John, 116, 476, 477
 —, Robert, 85
 —, Tho., 75, 332, 336, 340
 Denny, Mary, 91
 Densy, Jane, 393, *see* Dancy
 Dent, Elizabeth, 508
 —, George, 471
 —, John, 52, 508
 —, Richard, 64
 —, Thomas, 508
 Denton, Jacob, 126
 —, John, 362
 —, Robert, 81
 Denum, William, 241
 De Pasar, Paul, 198
 Dermot, Jo., 111
 Derrack, Victor, 36
 Desert, Francis, 297
 Desavillo, *see* Desavillo,
 Moses, 450
 Desentre, Anthoin, 199
 Desworth, Edward, 362, 375
 De Trou, Jan, 199
 Dency (or Deucey), John, 180
 Deunish, *see* Devenish
 Deuillernas, *see* Devillernas
 Deurele, *see* Devrele
 Deusbury, Daniell, 324
 Devenish, John, 362, 444
 Deverill, George, 172, 222
 De Villersmark, Dr., 431
 Devillernas, Henry, 439
 Devotion, Margaret, 98
 Dévorax, Stephen, 311
 Devroile, Paul, 449
 Dew, Ann, 109
 —, Elizabeth, 109
 Dewer, Stephen, 365
 De Weyer, Levin, 365
 Dexter, Abell, 120
 —, Francis, 48
 —, Wm., 365
 Deyking, Alice, 98
 —, John, 98
 Diamond (Dyamond, or Di-
 mond), Jasper, 327, 329
 —, *see* Dymond
 Dias, Lewis, 429
 Dible, Francis (Francis), 285
 —, Thomas, 285
 Dichfeild, Edward, 157
 Dick, Elizabeth, 433, 437
 —, John, 435, 453
 —, *see* Dick's
 Dicken, Hugh, 187
 Dickenson, Florence, 67
 —, Geo., 83
 —, Jeremy, 185
 —, John, 84, 130
 Dickenson, Peeter, 257
 —, Wm., 124
 Dickerson, Felemath, 293
 Dickinson, Wm., 353
 Dickinson, Elizabeth, 248
 —, Francis, 362
 —, Jane, 174
 —, Jeremiah, 248
 Dickson, Robert, 303
 Dick's, Edward, 118
 —, Eliz., 113
 —, *see* Dick
 Dickson, Petter, 185
 —, Stephen, 261
 —, *see* Dixon
 Dier, Mary, 192
 —, William, 192
 Digaul, Barthelemy, 199
 Diggin, Tho., 137
 Dikes, Henry, 115
 Dike, Clement, 175
 —, Mrs., 175
 Dill, Lawrence, 303
 Dillmager, Thomas, 171
 Dillon, Garrett, 477
 Dimand, *see* Diamond
 Dimdale, John, 236
 Dingley, S., 300
 Dinsé, John, 191
 Dishrough, Isack, 46
 Disherl, Jo., 52
 Disnall, Nathaniell, 64
 Ditchfield, Jo., 128
 Ditty, Edmond, 352, 353, 166,
 369, 375, 376, 381, 383, 388,
 390, 399, 402, 405
 Dix, Abigail, 490
 —, Joane, 200
 —, Margaret, 63
 —, Presella, 200
 —, Samuell, 200
 Dixon, Adam, 218
 —, Alice, 71
 —, Ann, 191
 —, Chri., 112
 —, Edward, 83
 —, Mathew, 111
 —, Richard, 125
 —, Steven, 183
 —, Wm., 85
 —, *see* Dickson
 Dixon, Adam, 272
 —, Rachell, 293
 Dixwell, Basill, 402
 Dobell, Henry, 138
 Docker, John, 179, 236
 Dockie, James, 128
 Dod, Dodd, Dody, Dyd's
 —, Geo., 82
 —, James, 98

- Dod, Jang, 292
 —, John, 169, 202, 267, 270,
 319, 319*, 323
 —, Margaret, 425
 —, Mrs., 169
 —, Thomas, 425, 444
 Dodderidge, Davie, 141
 —, Jarvice, 40
 —, Tho., 117
 Dodlington, Richard, 165*
 Dodson, Edward, 134
 —, Elisabeth, 427
 —, Georg, 427
 Dodsworth, James, 436
 Doe, Jo., 81
 —, Thomas, 122, 177
 Doged, Thomas, 295
 Dolbeare (or Dolebeer), Samu-
 ell, 318*, 319*, 324
 Doldron, Grace, 362
 Dole, Peter, 35
 Dolebeer, *see* Dolbeare
 Doleberry, Andrew, 362
 Doleman (or Toleman), Susan
 (or Susannah), 320*
 —, Thomas, 236
 Dolfemb, Richard, 179
 Doll, Richard, 37
 Dollar, John, 476
 Dollathy, Elizabeth, 501
 Dollen, Thomas, 320*, 323
 Dolving, Thomas, 318*
 Dolgan, John, 465
 —, Thomas, 465
 Dolphinbe, Richard, 231
 Domelawe (or Domelow),
 Richard, 172, 272
 Donovan, Daniell, 470
 Done, John, 132
 Donn, Clement, 115
 —, Henry, 113
 —, Jo., 133
 —, Tho., 106
 —, Wm., 81
 Donnard, Marie, 54
 Donaldson, Henric, 79
 Douthorne (or Dunthorne),
 Eliza., 273, *see* Dunthorne
 Douthorn:
 Dore, James, 213
 Doric, *see* Döry
 Dorifall, Anne, 284
 Dorington, Nicholas, 193
 Dorn, Francis, 476
 —, John, 476
 Dorrell, Tho., 85
 —, William, 219
 Dorset, Edward, Earl of, 159
 Dory (or Dorie), Gregory, 182,
 260
- Dotten, Wm., 469
 Dove, *see* Dove
 Doughty, Doughtie
 —, Ann, 172, 216
 —, Thomas, 172, 181,
 216, 238
 —, *see* Downtie
 Douglas, Douglas
 —, Captain, 114
 —, Hugh, 137
 —, William, 188
 —, *see* Dowglas, Duglas
 Douse, Bridgett, 365
 —, Thomas, 267
 —, *see* Dowse
 Douston, John, 181
 Douthorn, Elizabeth, 188
 —, Samwell, 188
 —, Thomas, 188
 —, *see* Douthorne, &c.
 Dove, Mary, 442
 Dove, Henrey, 292
 —, Joane, 292
 Dowell, Dennis, 363, 453
 —, Richard, 476
 Dowglas, William, 269, *see*
 Douglas, and Duglas
 Dowling, William, 477
 Downe, John, 326, 331
 —, Robert, 135
 Downeman, Elizabeth, 185, 244
 —, (or Downman),
 John, 185, 244, 274
 —, Mary, 257
 Downes, Daniell, 445
 —, Eastice, 212
 —, George, 134
 —, Henry, 501
 —, Richard, 79, 177, 240
 —, Walter, 101
 —, William, 138, 194
 —, *see* Downs
 Downing, Francis, 208
 —, James, 465
 —, John, 365
 —, Samuel, 465
 Downman, *see* Downeman
 Downs, John, 498, *see* Downes
 Dowse, Mr., 262
 —, Mrs., 183
 —, Thomas, 183
 —, *see* Downse
 Dowsell, Anto., 67
 Downtie, Henery, 220, *see*
 Doughty
 Doxey, Thomas, 405, 439
 Doyer, Isack, 342
 Doyley, Edward, 160*
 Drake, Diana, 75
 —, Isack, 134
- Drake, Jo., 128
 Dran, Maren, 364
 Dray, *see* Draper
 Draper, Bartholmew, 71
 —, Clearc, 279
 —, Henry, 185, 245
 —, Joseph, 69
 —, Robert, 249, 440
 —, Tho., 164
 Drax, Henry, 363, 384, 463
 Drayton, Thomas, 363, 453
 Dreddl, John, 40
 Dreibble, James, 161
 Drew, Hurec
 —, Edward, 189, 263
 —, Tho., 41
 —, Will., 332, 337, 340
 —, *see* Druc
 Drewric, Geo., 92
 —, Robert, 113
 —, *see* Drury
 Drinker, Edward, 98
 —, Elizabeth, 98
 —, Jo., 98
 —, Phillip, 98
 Driskell, Cornelius, 499
 —, Dearmott, 499
 —, Mary, 498
 Driver, James, 74
 —, Robert, 92
 Dring, Andrew, 266
 Drue, Edward, 703, *see* Drew
 Drury, Richard, 476, *see* Drew
 —, *see* Druc
 Dry, William, 188
 Duboyes, John, 364
 Duce, Gyles, 501
 —, Robert, 74
 Dudley, Andrew, 171, 209
 —, John, 499
 —, Joseph, 163*, 168*
 Dudman, Henry, 104
 Duffield, Edward, 350, 354,
 356, 361, 372, 379, 382, 391,
 393, 399, 402, 409, 438
 Duffill, John, 213
 Duffy, John, 173
 Dufour, Theodore, 198
 Dugtell, Henry, 122
 Duclaus, William, 256, *see*
 Douglas and Dugglas
 Duhurst, Henry, 105
 Dukes, Henry, 476
 —, Jo., 56
 Dukes, Wm., 362
 Dukkarth, Jo., 52
 Dumare, George, 96
 Dumm, *see*, Dummer, *see* Dum
 —, *see* mep
 Damesmill, Carew, 476

- Dunmer, Alice, 299
 ———, Dorathic, 299
 ———, Jane, 299
 ———, Joane, 299
 ———, Richard, 299
 ———, Stephen, 299
 ———, Tho., 299
 Dumport, John, 191
 Dun, *see* Dunn
 Dunlarr, Wm., 128
 Duncoub, Jo., 110
 Dundas, Wm., 364
 Dune, Thomas, 172
 Duneing, Henry, 501
 Dungan, Thomas, 164
 Dunham, Robert, 125
 Dunlidge, Wm., 453
 Dunkly, Basell, 448
 Dunn, John
 ———, Hugh, 470
 ———, Jo., 37
 ———, Peter, 193
 ———, Roger, 452
 ———, Thomas, 222
 ———, Wm., 153
 Dunnell, Henry, 36
 Dunnohoe, Cornelius, 364
 ———, Jeffery, 364
 ———, Teas, 363
 Dunstarr, Robert, 142
 Dunsthorp, Zechariah, 430
 Dunthorne (or Douthorne), Elizabeth, 255, 273
 ———, Thomas, 255
 Dunton, Andrew, 37
 Du Pom, Michel, 195
 Dupper, Edward, 195
 Durant, Nathan, 477
 ———, Thomas, 477
 Durdal, Heugh, 299
 Duston, John, 154
 Dutton, David, 238
 ———, Richard, 429
 Dwright (or Dwigth), Henjanin, 447, 453
 Dyamond, *see* Diamond
 Dye, Henry, 63
 Dyer, Ananias, 127
 ———, Isaac, 316, 317
 ———, James, 432
 ———, Jo., 42
 ———, Roger, 432, 442
 ———, Samuel, 448
 ———, Sarah, 432
 ———, William, 501
 Dyke, Daniel, 466, 468
 ———, Richard, 319
 Dykes, Mr., 308
 Dymett (*i.e.*, Dymmett), Thomas, 96
 Dymoocke, William, 501
 Dymond, Robert, 40, *see* Diamond
 Dynegell, Danill, 471
 Dynley, Richard, 71
 Dyos, Geo., 137
 EACII, Samuel, 269
 Eakins, Wm., 67
 Earl, Earle
 ———, John, 366
 ———, Robert, 316, 318, 343
 ———, Thomas, 477
 Easemond (Easman, or Eastmond), John, 318, 319, 323
 East, Easte
 ———, Richard, 187, 257
 Eastchurch, William, 103, 133
 Eastoe, *see* East
 Eastmond, *see* Easemond
 Easton, Rob., 332, 336, 340
 Eastwick, Henry, 460
 ———, Richard, 460
 Easty, Ben., 84
 Eaton, Abigail, 58
 ———, George, 81
 ———, John, 40
 ———, Mabel, 120
 ———, Mary, 58
 ———, Tho., 58
 Eblon, George, 318
 Ebes, Thomas, 227
 Ebsworthy, Anne, 241
 ———, Agnes, 184
 ———, Anthony, 184, 243
 Eccallowe, Peter, 249
 Eden, Altes, 291, *see* Edens and Eelen
 Edenlarrow, Tho., 37
 Edenden, 434
 ———, Joyce, 434
 Edens, Jo., 140, *see* Eden
 Ederie, Edes, 224
 Edgar, Richard, 334, 336, 339
 Edge, Robert, 130
 Edger, William, 190
 Edlow, Mathew, 169, 201
 Edlyn, Henry, 162
 Edmund, Edmundes, Edmond's, Edmund's
 ———, Jo., 36, 199
 ———, Michael, 496
 ———, Richard, 39, 193
 ———, Robert, 189, 233
 ———, Tius, 46
 Ednall, Edward, 112
 Edney, Peter, 477
 Edward, 188
 ———, 190
 Edward (a Negro), 178, 229
 Edwards, Anthony, 266
 ———, Arthur, 191
 ———, David, 416
 ———, Edmond, 117
 ———, John, 180, 234, 326, 329, 340, 366
 ———, Richard, 154, 255, 469
 ———, Robert, 130, 141, 191
 ———, Sarah, 469
 ———, Thomas, 94
 ———, William, 117, 192
 Edwardson, Jo., 84
 Edwin, James, 112
 Edwynn, Edward, 133
 ———, Tho., 111
 Edey, Rawleigh, 153
 Eelen, Jo., 84, *see* Eden
 Eeke, Geo., 81
 Eeles, Edward, 80
 ———, Henry, 116
 ———, John, 96
 ———, *see* Eeles
 Eelie, Robert, 115, *see* Ely
 Eester, Thomasin, 256
 Egerton, Wm., 135
 Eginton, Sealmore, 453
 Eggleston, Richard, 102, 104
 Ekkersoe, Tho., 128
 Elbridge, William, 192
 Elding, Edward, 501
 Eldred, Nathaniel, 442
 Eldredg, Giles, 424
 ———, Mary, 424
 Eles, Thomas, 445, *see* Eeles
 Elinor, 175
 Elison, *see* Ellison
 Elizabeth, 203
 ———, (a Maid), 195
 Ella, Marmaduke, 117
 Ellacott, Mrs., 453, *see* Elliott
 Ellarce (or Ellarce), Jonathan, 437
 ———, Sarah, 432
 ———, Thomas, 432
 ———, 438
 Elliott, John, 231
 Ellerton, James, 41
 Ellesmere, Thomas, Lord, 155, 156
 Elley, Henry, 446
 Ellgate, Margrett, 47
 Ellgati, Vines, 366
 ———, Widow, 470
 ———, *see* Ellacott
 Ellsworth, Wm., 367
 Elliot, Elliott
 ———, Elizabeth, 46, 417

- Elliot, George, 430
 —, Henry, 367
 —, Jane, 439
 —, John, 438, 477
 —, John, 137, 179, 453, 463
 —, Syddia, 46
 —, Marie, 46
 —, Phillip, 46
 —, Richard, 438, 477, 488,
 493, 496
 —, Sara, 46
 —, Thomas, 161
 —, David, 173, 176, 220
 —, Elizabeth, 92
 —, Gamahell, 442
 —, Margret, 220
 —, Mary, 422
 —, Richard, 36
 —, Robert, 137, 422
 —, William, 422
 Elliso, Ellin, 230
 —, George, 231
 —, (Ellison), John, 181, 230
 —, William, 250
 Elliston, George, 366
 —, William, 132
 Elliott, Walter, 135
 Ellmer, Edward, 150
 Elliotts, Henry, 142
 Ellyyn (or Elwyn)
 —, Martha, 88
 —, Wm., 81
 Ellwood, Ralph, 131, *see* Elwood
 Elmes, Richard, 134
 —, Rodolphus, 56
 Elson, Elizabeth, 64
 —, Wm., 365
 Elwood, Henry, 181
 Elwyn, *see* Ellyyn
 Elwood, Henry, 237, *see* EL-
 wood
 Ely, Ann, 259
 —, Elizabeth, 259
 —, James, 447
 —, Walter, 183, 259
 —, *see* Eelit
 Emanson, *see* Emerson
 Embree (or Emberec), William,
 441, 453
 Embrie, Henry, 96
 Emerson, Emerson, Emerson
 (*i.e.*, Emmerson)
 —, Alice, 239
 —, Ann, 239
 —, Ellis, 239
 —, Jo., 98
 —, Mr., 239
 —, J. Robert, 239
 —, Thomas, 239
 —, William, 171, 212
 Emery, John, 366
 Emmerton, Ann, 105
 Emperor, Thomas, 439
 Enderbee, Oliver, 365
 Endick, Daniel, 117
 Enes, Phillip, 477
 England, Allen, 318*, 319*, 324
 —, John, 316*, 423
 —, Lawrence, 423
 —, Mary, 423
 —, Junr., 453
 English, John, 218
 —, Richard, 171, 210
 —, Robert, 471
 —, Thomas, 426
 Enns (Eaines, or Enlms),
 —, John, 192, 193
 —, Ennis Wm., 119
 Enns, Margaret, 424
 —, Timothy, 424
 Enson, William, 94
 Ebes, Margaret, 262
 —, William, 262
 Epps, Elizabeth, 100
 —, Mrs., 188
 —, Peter, 188
 —, William, 188
 Eritage, Roger, 141
 Erle, Bryan, 39
 —, Edward, 126
 Erpey, Elisabeth, 424, 437
 Estplynn, Michell, 71
 Estwicke, Thomas, 342
 Etherington, John, 39
 Euans, *see* Evans
 Euens, *see* Ewens
 Eubrs, *see* Ewens
 Eulms (Eaines, or Enlms),
 —, John, 162, 193
 Eumes, John, 501
 Evan, Evan ap, 111
 Evand's, Clement, 249
 —, Richard, 242
 —, Thomas, 244
 —, William, 261
 Evans, Andrew, 70
 —, Clement, 188
 —, Christo., 191
 —, Cornelius, 304
 —, David, 50
 —, Edward, 140, 366
 —, George, 185
 —, Griffin, 143
 —, Henry, 460
 —, Hugh, 139
 —, John, 52, 84, 124, 185,
 180, 463, 477
 —, Lawrence, 171, 213
 —, Leonard, 37
 —, Lewis, 134, 366
 Evans, Marke, 185
 —, Nico., 52
 —, Richard, 134, 184
 —, Samuel, 357, 393, 402
 —, Thomas, 52, 143, 185
 —, William, 95, 114, 185,
 366
 Evars, Robert, 236
 Evens, John, 235
 Evenson, John, 298
 —, Tho., 298
 Evere, Ester, 174
 Everedge, Sara, 118
 Everett, Aron, 104
 Everie, Tho., 41
 Ewens, Richard, 501
 —, William, 270
 Ewer, Elizabeth, 88
 —, Sara, 88
 —, Tho., 88
 Ewers, Robert, 270
 Ewin's (Eulms, &c.), John, 192
 Ewys, John, 192
 Ewynn, Tho., 86
 Esson, Jo., 116
 Eyles, Nicholas, 234
 Eytou, William, 477
 FABERR, Joseph, 72
 Fabin, Elizabeth, 76
 Facey (or Facey), John, 317*,
 319*, 322
 Fairbrother, Nathaniell, 82,
see Fairbrother
 Fairbore, Stafford, 167*
 Fairchild, Joane, 258
 Fairfax, William, 271
 Fairfax, Nicho., 375, *see* Fair-
 fax
 Faldoe, Barthol., 49
 Falkland, Anthony, Lord, 165
 Fall, Charles, 63
 Fallin, Andrew, 470, *see* Follyn
 Fallowes, Edward, 214
 Fance (or Faunce), Robert, 80
 Fane, Richard, 75
 Fanning, Andrew, 367
 Fanshaw, Richard, 117
 Farbracke, Roger, 187
 Farbrase, Roger, 245
 Farebank, James, 140
 Farebn, Lawrence, 95
 Fairbrother, Suzanna, 106, *see*
 Fairbrother
 Farepoynt, James, 95
 Forest, Robert, 102
 Farewell, James, 477
 Farley, Farly
 —, Ann, 230
 —, Jane, 230

- Farley, Thomas, 181, 230
 Farman, Alice, 208
 Mary, 108
 Ralph, 108
 Tho., 108
 Farmer, Charles, 185
 Elizabeth, 75
 James, 303
 John, 135, 329, 334,
 336, 337, 340, 454
 Madam, 472
 Thomas, 52, 170, 204
 Farmor, Henry, 174
 Farnacque, Thomas, 198
 Farnell, Robert, 169
 [Farquaharson], Fercharson,
 Thomas, 444
 Farr, Edward, 134
 Farraly, Tho., 114
 Farrands, Robert, 53
 Farrar, John, 194
 Robert, 101
 William, 171, 208
 Farrell, Edmund, 122
 Hugh, 370
 Roger, 370
 Simon, 138
 Farren, John, 153
 Farrer, James, 309
 Farring, Miles, 74
 Farrington, Edmund, 44
 Edward, 44
 Eliza, 44
 John, 44
 Mathew, 44
 Sarra, 44
 Farroh, Samuel, 75
 Fauce, Edmund, 370
 Farrow, Robert, 477
 Farthing, Edward, 432
 Fassitt, James, 142
 Fatrice, Nicholas, 192
 Fauec (or Fauec), Robert, 80
 Faucy, Thomas, 324
 Fawell, see Fawell
 Faulkner, Thomas, 184, 250
 Faux, John, 49
 Fawell, Christopher, 370
 Roger, 454
 Favor, Jo., 36
 Fa'well, see Farewell
 Fawn (Fowne, or Fowne),
 Robert, 318, 320, 324
 Fawne, John, 477
 Fayric, Oliver, 114
 Feaghy, Thomas, 368
 Feak, Richard, 502
 Feake, Henry, 454, 501
 Fear, Francis, 370
 Fearfax, Tho., 51, see Fairfax
 Fearnt, Henry, 194
 Paul, 118
 Feat's, Robert, 116
 Feattie, Tymothie, 94
 Feather, Robert, 454, see Fever
 Felam, George, 178
 Fee, Elisabeth, 428
 Feeld, Henry, 134, see Feld
 Feeldes, Henric, 247
 Feeldhouse, Jo., 36
 Feekling, Jo., 129
 Feild, James, 246
 William, 233,
 see Field
 Feld, Tho., 67
 Fell, Henry, 192
 Lidia, 369
 Thomas, 478
 Feld, Jo., 124, see Feild
 Felkyn, John, 140
 Felloe (or Fellow), William,
 45, 425
 Felton, John, 440
 Felver, Joao, 67
 Fenn, Alderman, 50
 Richard, 50, 179
 Fennell, Edward, 449
 Robert, 188, 264
 Fenner, Rebecca, 131
 Fennick, Eliz., 106
 Fenton, Agnis, 329
 James, 194
 Mr., 257
 Fercharson, [Farquaharson],
 Thomas, 444
 Fergusson, Elisabeth, 423
 Thomas, 423
 Fern, Henry, 431
 Fernal, Robert, 233
 Ferneley (or Fenley), Thomas,
 166, 190
 Ferrar, William, 209
 Ferrell, Bridget, 459
 Ferriman, Thomas, 433
 William, 426
 Feiberton, John, 190
 Fever, William, 284, see Feaver
 Feyerham, East of, 165
 Feyfield, Richard, 428
 Field, Anthony, 478
 Henry, 139
 Richard, 123
 see Feild
 Fifield, Abraham, 443
 Henry, 165, 166
 Richard, 454
 Figgis, Arthur, 125, 126
 Filborne, Robert, 141
 Fileust, Thomas, 172
 Filks, John, 427
 Fillingham, Francis, 293
 Filmer, John, 178
 Finch, Benjamin, 488
 Francis, 211
 Joan, 488
 Sir John, 162
 Katherine, 488
 see Fynch
 Fine, Richard, 240
 Finn, Teage, 368, see Fynn
 Firebrass, John, 444
 Firmin, John, 281
 Fisher, Christopher, 79
 Fisher, Edward, 36, 51, 177,
 219
 Gabriel, 122
 (or Fisher), Henry, 191,
 444
 Jane, 194
 John, 176, 188, 326, 329,
 447
 Katherine, 210
 Robert, 39, 132, 210
 Samuel, 192
 Sarah, 219
 Sisly, 210
 Thomas, 191
 Wm., 138
 Fister, Constance, 125
 Fitch, Abigail, 101
 Enecha, 236
 James, 101
 Jo., 107, 108
 Samuel, 390
 Tho., 236
 Fitts, Fitt, Fitts, Fitts
 Alice, 179
 Ann, 227
 Robert, 178, 127, 227, 501
 Thomas, 179
 see Fitt
 Fitts, James, Madam, 449, see
 Fitz James
 Fitzgerald, Morris, 477
 Fitzgerald, Elenor, 424
 James, 424
 John, 424
 Fitz James, Edward, 367, see
 Fitz James
 Fitz Jarrall [Fitzgerald], John,
 368
 Fitzjerrys, Mr., 191
 Fitz Nicholas, Mary, 368
 Fitzrandolph, Phillip, 367
 Flaming, Peter, 74
 Flanc, Charles, 79
 Flatter, Nicos, 141
 Wm., 143
 Fleetwood, Alexander, 134
 Flege, Thomas, 291

- Flemg [P Fleming], Edmond, 369
 Fleming, [i.e., Flemming],
 Abram, 65
 —, Richard, 79
 Fletcher, Benjamin, 165*, 166*,
 167
 —, Edward, 38, 192
 — (or Fletcher), George,
 441, 454
 —, Henry, 87
 —, John, 115, 352
 —, Lodowick, 118
 —, Miles, 95
 —, Neal, 427
 —, William, 425
 Flewcllin (or Flewilling), Peter,
 323, 328
 Flexney, Thomas, 105
 Flexny, Robert, 349, 356, 373,
 391
 Flint, George, 502
 — (or Flynt), Thomas, 183,
 259
 Flinton, Elizabeth, 187
 —, Farrar, 251
 —, Joane, 187, 251
 —, Pharaoh, 273
 Flu, Marie, 198
 Flitcroft, Nicolas, 63
 Flood, Nathaniel, 232, *see*
 Floyd
 Flower, John, 132
 —, Thomas, 138, 179, 247
 Floyd, Thomas, 176, *see* Flood
 Fluid, David, 104
 —, Elizabeth, 96
 —, Jane, 96
 —, John, 211
 —, Joseph, 96
 —, Margaret, 211
 —, Obediah, 96
 —, Tho., 75
 —, William, 211
 Fluide, Bartholmew, 38
 Flynt, *see* Flint
 Fonne (Fowne, or Fawn),
 Robert, 318*, 320*, 324
 Fogg (or Foyol), David, 348,
 352, 361, 384, 395, 400, 405,
 415, 418, 415
 Fokar, Jo., 65
 Fokusby, Alice, 437
 —, Thomas, 437
 Follett (or Folitt), John, 319,
 319*, 323, 337
 Folly, Nico., 127
 Follyn, Andrew, 471, *see* Fallin
 Fonceco Vale, Jacob, 450
 Fonsquid, Philip, 454
 Fontleroy, James, 369
 Foookes, William, 243, *see*
 Fookes
 Fooke, Wm., 327
 Fookes, Henry, 39, *see* Fookes
 Foord, John, 469, 472, *see* Ford
 Foot, John, 319, 319*, 323
 —, Richard, 467
 Forbush, James, 367
 Forcey (or Forcy), Thomas,
 318*, 319*
 Ford, Adrian, 103
 —, Barbara, 62
 —, Charles, 105
 —, Francis, 369
 —, George, 128, 152
 —, Jn., 285
 —, Mary, 85
 —, Richard, 447
 —, Rose, 425
 —, Thomas, 478
 —, Tristram, 143
 —, *see* Foord
 Foreman, Samuel, 190
 Forest, Jesse de, 199
 Forstell, Richard, 477
 Forgue [i.e., Forgive], Samuel,
 154
 Forrester, Agnes, 426
 —, Jane, 426, 438
 —, John, 438
 —, Thomas, 426, 438
 Forrester, Thomas, 443
 Forstall, Richard, 342, 440, 454
 Forster, Josias, 87
 —, Thomas, 304
 Forten, Jo., 131
 Fortescue, Sir Nicholas, 157
 —, Symon, 268
 Forth, George, 120
 —, John, 186, 254
 Fooker, Thomas, 181
 Fossitt, Fossett
 —, Ann, 123, 172
 —, Robert, 101
 —, Thomas, 172
 —, Wardis, 81
 Foster, Christopher, 92
 —, Elizabeth, 324
 —, Francis, 92, 124
 —, Hester, 325, 329, 368
 —, Hopestill, 68
 —, James, 95
 —, John, 93, 173, 182, 478
 —, Nathaniel, 93
 —, Patience, 68
 —, Rebecca, 93
 —, Richard, 122
 —, Robert, 502
 —, Syllus, 84
 Foster, Tho., 85
 —, William, 390, 497
 Fouch, Tho., 126
 Fouchie, Hugh, 127
 Fooks, William, 186
 Foulfoot, Tho., 42
 Foulke, Thomas, 192
 —, William, 254
 Fuller, Frances, 174
 —, William, 183
 Fontaine, Edward, 97
 —, John, 36
 Fourdrin, Francois, 198
 Fousler, Phillip, 329
 Fowle, Ann, 59
 Fowler, Christopher, 439
 —, Francis, 232
 —, Geo., 114
 —, James, 327, 329, 433
 —, John, 41, 271, 454
 —, Joshua, 369
 —, Margaret, 259
 —, Willow, 183
 —, William, 259
 Foyne (Foane, or Fawn), Ro-
 bert, 318*, 320*, 324
 Fow George, 124
 —, Hugh, 95
 —, John, 39, 93, 103, 308
 —, Nicholas, 104
 —, Phillis, 368
 —, Richard, 93
 —, Stephen, 368
 —, Wm., 115
 Foxcroft, Tho., 113
 Fosen, John, 179, 236
 Fossley, Jane, 123
 Foy, Hugh, 478
 Frame, William, 478
 Francis, Martin, 198
 Francis, 209
 — (a Negro), 182
 —, William, 296
 Francisco, Mathias, 254
 Francke, Daniell, 190
 Francklin, Nicholas, 435
 Franklin, Jonathan, 74
 — (Franklyn, Frank-
 lyn, or Francklyon), Thomas,
 318*, 319*, 321, 367
 Franking, Christopher, 443
 Fransum, Joseph, 368
 Fraser, Malcum, 320*
 Frazill, John, 71 [210
 Fream (or Freme), John, 171,
 Freloume, *see* Freebourne
 Frederick, John, 447
 Free, John, 40
 Freebourne, Freebourn, Fre-
 bourne, Fribourne

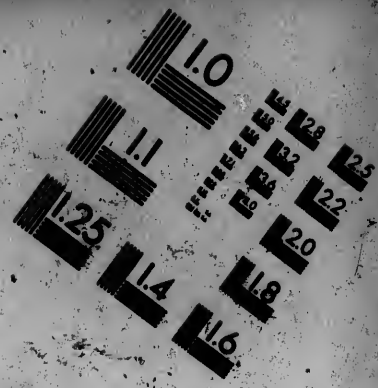
- Frebourn, Mary, 278, 279
 Sarah, 278
 William, 278, 279
 Freeman, Alice, 98
 Anthony, 130
 Bennet, 103
 Bridges, 182
 Edmond, 93, 98
 Edward, 98
 Elizabeth, 98, 134, 436
 (or Freman), Henry, 446
 John, 97, 98
 Joseph, 358, 367, 384, 404
 Marie, 92
 Raph, 209
 Sycillie, 92
 Thomas, 93, 139
 William, 138, 502
 Freane, *see* Freane
 Freman, *see* Freeman
 French, Elizabeth, 99, 100
 Francis, 99
 John, 50, 99, 152
 Judith, 283
 Marie, 99
 Roger, 326
 Samuell, 369
 Wm., 100
 Frere, John, 477
 Tobias, 329, 477, *see* Frier
 William, 477
 Fresey, Ambrose, 191
 Frethran, Richard, 193
 Frethy, Tho., 153
 Fretwell (or Frettwell), Ralph, 329, 472
 Frey, John, 298
 Fribourne, *see* Frebourn
 Friccar, Jo., 111
 Frie, Geo., 128, *see* Fry
 Frier, George, 218
 Tobias, 79, *see* Frere
 Vrsula, 218
 see Fryer
 Frisbie, Richard, 260
 Frisby, Elizabeth, 123
 Frisla, Frissel, Frisiell
 Daniel, 423, 433
 Elizabeth, 483, 433
 Margery, 194
 Thomas, 423, 433
 Frister, Robert, 123
 Frith, Robert, 111
 Samuell, 369
 Sarah, 428
 Tho., 118
 Frogmorton, John, 176
 Frost, Frost
 Francis, 454
 Reignold, 153
 Tho., 134
 Fry, Frye
 Henry, 191
 John, 187, 190
 Richard, 145
 see Frie
 Fryer, George, 117, *see* Frier
 Fulcock, Henry, 133
 Fulder, Kat., 113
 Fulford, Jo., 82
 Fullam, Thomas, 195
 Fuller, Alice, 105
 Jo., 73
 Marie, 48
 Wm., 73
 Fulshaw, Samuell, 193
 Fulwood, John, 181
 Fullwood, George, 141
 Furlank, Bartholm, 127
 Furbred, Margerie, 37
 Furdy, Charles, 502
 Furlow, Mr., 101
 Furse (*alias* Voss, Fusse, or Fush), Morris, 338, 340
 Fusteir, Phillip, 461
 Fusse, *see* Furse
 Futer, Thomas, 502
 Fyers, Jone, 367
 Fynch, Jo., 125, *see* Finch
 Fynn, John, 136, *see* Finn
 GAD, Anne, 467
 James, 467
 Gakling, Henry, 121
 Galsby, Tho., 126
 Gage, Joseph, 318
 Gaich, Joseph, 319, 323
 Gaile, Elias, 175, 226
 Gale, John, 174, 334, 337, 340, *see* Gall, Joseph
 Richard, 70
 Gallhampton (Galthampton, Gilhampton, or Gilhampton), Thomas, 337, 335, 340, *see* Gilhampton
 Gall, Andrew, 349, 370, 379, 409
 Joseph, 334, *see* Gale, John
 Galler, Wm., 135
 Galley, Tho., 135
 Gallop, Ann, 337
 Galloway, Charles, 75
 Gamfn, Robert, 149
 Gammage, Gamage, Gamaige, or Gamaige
 Stephen, 327, 339
 Thomas, 333, 336, 341
 Gane, Richard, 40, *see* Gayne
 Ganey, Henry, 187, *see* Gany
 Gannock, Robert, 129
 Ganter (or Gauter), Lester, 131
 Gantois, P., 108
 Gany, Anna, 187, 256
 Henrie, 251
 William, 187, 256, 273
 see Ganey
 Gard, Margeret, 123, *see* Gard
 Garde, Alexander de la, 75
 Gardener, Wm., 85
 Gardiner, Edward, 170
 Thomas, 507
 Gardner, Ann, 75
 Charles, 317, 342, 344
 Edward, 107
 George, 370
 John, 371, 374
 Lyoh, 118
 Mary, 118
 Peter, 68
 Thomas, 123
 William, 507
 Garland, Hugh, 36
 Jog, 112
 Garman, Timothy, 435
 Garner, Mary, 502
 Miller, 502
 Garrett, Elizabeth, 187, 255
 Judith, 279
 Susan, 187, 255
 Thomas, 187, 255
 Garney, James, 478
 Gars, Symon, 137
 Garrod, Edward, 71
 Garret, Garrett
 Emond, 502
 Francis, 83
 Owen, 71
 Steeven, 50
 Richard West, 135
 Tho., 81
 William, 217
 Garrott, Thomas, 438
 Gary, Edward, 478
 Gascoign, Peter, 436
 Gascoyne, Savill, 116
 Stephen, 447
 see Gaskoyne
 Gaslee, or Gaslee
 Elizabeth, 492
 John, 478, 492
 Susanna, 492
 Gasko, Thomas, 172

- Gaskoigne, Thomas, 264, *see*
 Gascoigne, &c.
 Gaspar, Pierre, 198
 Gass, Edward, 51
 Gastrell, Ebedmelech, 169
 Gater, Joan, 111
 —, Jo., 111, 112
 Gates, Elizabeth, 232
 —, Sir Thomas, 155
 —, Thomas, 179, 232, 270
 Gaher, John, 173
 Gatton, Tho., 40
 Gatter, John, 240
 Gaughton, Nico., 86
 Gault, William, 294
 Ganmon, Natha., 184
 Gaunflett (or Gawntle), Wil-
 liam, 183, 195
 Gaard, Ea., 184
 Gavett, John, 194
 Gavyn, Richard, 127
 Gawntlett, *see* Gaunflett
 Gawyn, *see* MacGawyn
 Gay, Abell, 471
 —, James, 171
 —, (or Guy) John, 326, 328
 —, Widow, 471
 Gayer, Francis, 112
 Gayne, William, 187, 253, *see*
 Gane
 Gayton, Richard, 454
 Geales, William, 194
 Gean, Pontus Le, 199
 Gedney, Hannah, 294
 —, John, 290, 294
 —, Ledia, 294
 —, Sarah, 294
 Gee, John, 102, 229
 —, Samuel, 320, 328, 341
 Geere, Dennis, 87
 —, Elizabeth, 87
 —, Sara, 87
 Geerie, Jo., 117
 Geies, Wm., 135
 Genney, Richard, 124
 Gentler, Vallentyn, 191
 George, 188
 —, Henry, 112
 —, Thomas, 478
 Gerden, Bridget, 64
 Gerish, Benjamin, 371
 Gew, Henry, 126
 Ghiselin, Claude, 199
 Gibbs, *see* Gibbs
 Gibbins, Olif, 125
 Gibbons, Henry, 332, 338,
 340
 —, James, 60
 —, John, 461
 —, Mathew, 140
 Gibbs, Gibbs
 —, Bassill, 460, 472
 —, Edward, 86, 371, 466
 —, Francis, 223
 —, Jane, 126, 144
 —, John, 105, 131, 171, 211,
 260, 316, 318, 323, 343, 469,
 478
 —, Joseph, 502
 —, Lieut., 209
 [?], Mary, 469
 —, Phillis, 502
 —, Nicholas, 342
 —, Phillip, 502
 —, Richard, 371
 —, Sarah, 466
 —, Stephen, 329, 470
 —, Thomas, 323
 Gibson, Gibson
 —, —, 74
 —, —, 502
 —, —, 52
 —, —, 141
 —, —, 52
 —, —, 40, 139
 —, —, 148
 Giddins, Geo., 45, 46
 —, Jane, 45
 Gidion, Rowland, 373
 Gifford, Edward, 122
 —, Francis, 272
 —, Samuel, 444
 Gignon, Jesper, 64
 Gilbert, —, 195
 —, Henry, 122
 —, James, 347, 358, 362,
 394, 399, 432
 —, Nathaniell, 478
 —, Robert, 80, 431
 —, Roger, 122
 —, Thomas, 141, 365, 383,
 386, 398
 —, William, 297
 Gilby, Robert, 39
 Gilder, Henric, 64
 Gildingwater, Tho., 74
 Giles, Am., 492
 —, George, 492
 —, Jonathan, 177, 222
 —, Margrett, 184
 —, William, 312
 —, *see* Gyles
 Gilgate, Jo., 82
 Gilhampton, Oliver, 445
 Gilham, Gilham, *see* Gillham
 Gill, Alexander, 174, 240
 —, John, 104, 319, 323
 —, Junr., 319
 Gill, Mark, 120
 —, Richard, 115
 —, Thomas, 129
 Gillam, Gilham, Gillham
 —, Ann, 97
 —, Ben., 97
 —, Emanuel, 502
 —, Jo., 124, 478
 —, Tho., 124
 —, Wm., 137
 Gille, Jan., 199
 Gilles, Edward, 478
 —, Junr., 478
 Gillett, Richard, 194
 Gilhard, Anto., 85
 —, John, 434
 Gilson, Thomas, 74
 Gisligham, Edward, 432
 —, Elisabeth, 432
 —, —, 432
 —, —, 432
 Gitty, Henry, 433
 Gittes, Henry, 371
 Gittings, John, 489
 —, Mabel, 489
 —, Mary, 489
 Gladdin, Tho., 356
 Glade, Joseph, 38
 Gladwell, Aymes, 66
 Glaister, Richard, 37
 Glasbrooke, Wm., 118
 Glassenden, John, 133
 Gleadston, Nicholas, 193
 Glenester, Robert, 123
 Gifford, Hanna, 109, [? Clif-
 for]
 Gloster, Jo., 122
 —, Mathew, 170, 206
 Glouer [i.e., Glover]
 Glover, Alexander, 128
 —, Henry, 178, 280
 —, John Jarvice, *alias*,
 181
 —, Richard, 111
 Glower, Charles, 150
 Glynn, Bryan, 101
 Goald, John, 112, 142
 —, Tho., 100
 —, Wm., 141
 Goahby, Jo., 46
 Goald, John, 319
 Goard, Richard, 72, 76
 Godbehere, Benjamin, 431
 Godbitt, Tho., 79
 Godby, Joane, 253
 —, Thomas, 187, 253, 273
 Goddard, John, 166
 Goddin, Edward, 85
 —, George, 71
 —, Jo., 135
 —, *see* Goding

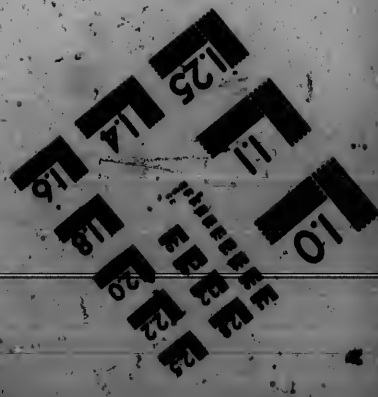
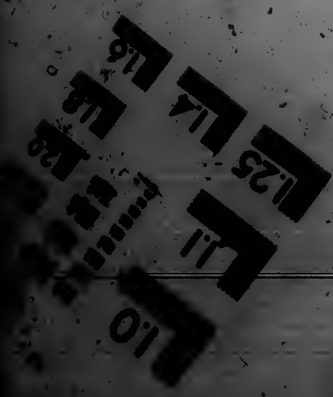
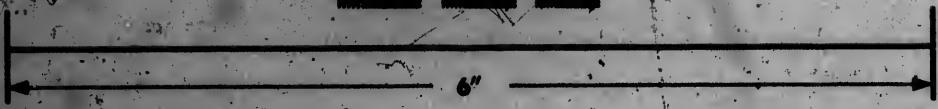
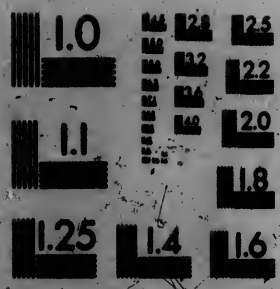
- Godding, Gooden or Goden, Abraham, 319, 320*, 325, *see* Godding
 Godfree, Gilbert, 372
 Godfrey, Andrew, 422
 —, Jo., 101
 —, Sarah, 422
 Godrie, Henrie, 140
 Godfy, Mary, 371
 Goding, Peter, 454, *see* Godding, &c.
 Godsall (or Godsall), John, 316*, 317*, 343
 Godwin, Reinould, 258, *see* Goodwyn
 —, Robert, 261
 Goeing, Frances, 499
 —, John, 499
 Goff, William, 136
 Goffe, Eliza, 107
 —, James, 498
 —, Marie, 87
 —, Michael, 498
 Gogin, William, 372
 Golane, Mary, 430
 —, Patric, 430
 Gold, Edward, 54
 —, Eliz., 123
 —, Jarvice, 48
 —, William, 440
 Goldenham, Jonas, 133
 Golder, Wm., 124
 Golding, George, 168
 —, John, 70
 —, Percivall, 371, *see* Goulding.
 Goldham, Alice, 67
 Goldingham, James, 41
 —, John, 324, 460, *see* Gouldingham
 Goldsmith, Arthure, 234
 —, Farford, 63, *see* Goldsmith
 Goldwell, Ann, 113
 Golthorp, Ralph, 103
 Gomez, Isaac, 450
 Gonn, Ano, 107
 —, Jasper, 107
 Good, Thomas, 299
 Goodale, Abraham, 282
 —, Isaack, 282
 —, Mary, 282
 —, Robert, 282
 Goodall, Katherine, 280
 —, Robert, 280
 Goodbarne, John, 119
 Goodby, Jane, 187
 Goodchild, Richard, 195
 —, Chrisanus, 195
 Gooddens, Adam, 294
 Gooden, *see* Godding
 Goodenuff, Sam., 69
 Goodfaith, Joseph, 304
 Goodgew, Jane, 108
 Goodhue, Nico, 108
 Goodin, Anne, 293
 Gooding, Joseph, 371
 Goodladd, Richard, 80
 Goodman, Eliz., 454
 —, Richard, 478
 —, Robert, 183, 260
 —, Tho., 37
 —, Tynochie, 75
 Goodridge, Jo., 125
 Goodson, John, 101, 125
 Goodwene, John, 145
 Goodwinn, Mary, 134
 Goodwyn, Goodwynn
 —, Jane, 134
 —, Marie, 67
 —, Reinold, 183, *see* Godwin
 —, Tho., 81
 —, William, 150
 Gookines, Daniell, 243
 Gould (or Gould), Enock, 316*, 317, 343
 —, Thomas, 316, 342, *see* Gould
 Goose, William, 293
 Gorden, Edmond, 59
 —, George, 372
 —, Peter, 478
 Gorges, Sir Ferdinand, 159*
 —, Henry, 462
 —, Richard, Lord, 162
 Gorham, John, 94
 —, Thomas, 94
 Gorbie, Donough, 129
 Gorman (or Gormon), Matthew, 478, 495
 Gorton, John, 372
 —, Richard, 372
 —, Steven, 122
 Gosling, Tho., 81
 Gosling, Jo., 81
 Gosnel, Elisabeth, 422
 —, John, 422*
 Gosselin, Wm., 142
 Gosselyng, George, 161*
 —, James, 161*
 Gother, Henry, 372
 Gough (or Gowgh), Mathew, 121, 137
 Gould (or Gould), Enock, 316*, 317, 343
 —, Grace, 90
 —, John, 90
 —, Petter, 191
 Gould, Thomas, 318
 —, William, 316*, *see* Gould
 Gouldfinch, Nicholas, 226
 Goulding, Thomas, 239, *see* Goulding
 Goulding, Jane, 152
 —, Sara, 249
 Gouldingham, Henry, 465
 —, John, 465
 —, *see* Gouldingham
 Gouldocke, Sara, 185
 Gouldsmith, Arthur, 129
 —, Nicholas, 175, *see* Goldsmith
 Gouldson, Gouldston
 —, Anne, 281
 —, Henery, 281, 282*
 —, Mary, 282
 Gouldwell, Henry, 186
 Goulemann, Jean, 198
 Gouverneur, William, 151
 Gowle, Henry, 140
 Gowen, Tho., 119
 Gowgh, *see* Gough
 Grace, Benjamin, 454
 —, Geo., Junr., 438
 —, Geo., 121
 Grafton (or Graston), James, 37
 —, John, 364, 385, 397
 Gram (or Grand), James, 37
 Grane (or Graves), George, 175
 Granger, Nicolas, 262
 —, Robert, 39
 —, Thomas, 129, *see* Graunger
 Grant, Thomas, 431, *see* Grant
 Grasson, Wm., 123, *see* Graston (or Grafton), James, 37
 Graue, Graues, *see* Grave, Graves
 Graunger, Nicholas, 188, *see* Granger
 Graunt, John, 121
 —, Zeth, 150, *see* Grant
 Grave, Elnor, 225, *see* Snow
 —, George, 225
 —, John, 150
 —, John, 225
 —, Mary, 130
 —, William, 286
 Graves (or Grane), George, 175
 —, Mary, 467
 —, Richard, 92
 —, Robert, 217, 467
 —, Rose, 467







**IMAGE EVALUATION
TEST TARGET (MT-3)**



**Photographic
& Sciences
Corporation**

20 WEST MAIN STREET
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580
(716) 873-4800

128
125
122
120
118

110
108

- Graves, Thomas, 188, 263
 Gray, Edward, 51
 —, Francis, 79
 —, George, 339
 —, John, 342
 —, Mathew, 342
 —, Richard, 137, 478, 494
 —, Robert, 372, 443, 478
 —, *see* Groy
 Graye, Jone, 176, 228
 —, Margaret, 228
 —, Thomas, 176, 228
 —, William, 176, 228, 502
 Grazbury, John, 307
 Grazebury, James, 311
 Greceson, William, 139
 Green, Jacob, 348, 369, 380,
 383, 389, 406, 411, 416
 —, Richard, 317, 319, 324
 —, *see* Greene
 Greene, Abigail, 150
 —, Aderton, 192
 —, Alexander, 125
 —, Ambrose, 140
 —, Daniel, 36
 —, Darceus, 278
 —, Edward, 125
 —, Elizabeth, 465, 467
 —, Ellin, 62
 —, George, 36, 463
 —, Jacob, 150
 —, John, 79, 74, 81, 150,
 176, 182, 194, 279
 —, Joseph, 150
 —, Nicholas, 71
 —, Percivall, 62
 —, Perseverance, 150
 —, Richard, 86, 179, 236
 —, Robert, 102, 170
 —, Roger, 138
 —, Saloman (or Sollo-
 man), 189, 264
 —, Sara, 113
 —, Sisley, 174
 —, Suzan, 71
 —, Thomas, 38, 45, 46, 83,
 103, 142
 —, William, 71, 126, 127,
 141, 254, 462, 465, 467
 Greenleafe, Wm., 128, *see*
 Greenleafe
 Greenleafe, John, 39
 —, Robert, 141
 —, *see* Greenwood
 Greenhill, Nicholas, 230
 Greenidge, Jane, 490
 —, Jean, 478
 —, Philocleon, 490
 —, Richard, 478, 490
 Greenleafe, Ann, 204
 Greenleafe, Robert, 204
 —, Susan, 204
 —, Thomas, 204
 —, *see* Greenleafe
 Greenly, Jo., 51
 —, Steevens, 52
 Greenwood, Ursula, 57
 Greenslatt, Thomas, 373
 Greenway, Robert, 357, 408
 —, Wm., 317, 319,
 320
 Greenwich, Jo., 74
 Greenwood, John, 37, 437
 —, Tho., 51
 —, *see* Greenwood
 Greevett, Ellin, 227
 —, John, 227
 —, *see* Grevett
 Gregorie, Alexander, 138
 —, Ben, 115
 —, Tho., 121
 —, *see* Griggory
 Gregory, Ormond, 478
 —, Richard, 171, 222
 —, Thomas, 327, 331
 —, *see* Griggory
 Greigs, John, 352
 Greiner, Antoine, 198
 Grenald, Barbrey, 294
 —, Marey, 294
 —, Samuel, 294
 Gressam, Edward, 128
 —, Jo., 127
 Grestninh, Jacobus, 370
 Getrick, Thomas, 297
 Grevett, John, 178, *see* Grevett
 Grey, Matthew, 272
 —, Ralph, 167, 168
 —, Thomas, 162
 —, Ursula, 425
 —, *see* Gray, Graye
 Gribell, Thomas, 145
 Gridlock, Jo., 135
 Griffage, Joan, 123
 Griffin, Griffine, Griffinn
 —, Ann, 113, 133
 —, Dennis, 372
 —, Edward, 417, 478
 —, George, 154
 —, Gualter, 428
 —, Henry, 427
 —, John, 136, 226, 267
 —, Marie, 68
 —, Mathew, 192
 —, Rice (or Rise), 185,
 243
 —, Richard, 190, 195
 —, Thomas, 133, 194
 —, Wm., 115
 Griffin, *see* Grifpin and Gruffin
 Griffith, Ambrose, 183
 —, Edward, 138
 —, Grace, 432
 —, Herbgg, 489
 —, Jo., 120
 —, Josua, 97
 —, Rebecca, 432
 —, Robert, 432
 —, Wm., 119
 —, *see* Gyffith.
 Griffiths, Richard, 41
 Griff's, *see* Griffith, Griffiths
 Griggory, John, 454, *see* Gre-
 gory, Gregorie
 Grigg's, Grigg
 —, Alyce (or Alce), 44,
 370
 —, Eliss, 44
 —, Geo., 44
 —, James, 44
 —, John, 478
 —, Mary, 44
 —, Robert, 370
 —, Tho., 44, 119
 —, Wm., 44
 Griggson, Grigson
 —, Richard, 80
 —, Robert, 478
 —, Wm., 38
 Grimes, Ann, 173
 —, Gilbert, 73
 —, George, 190
 —, (or Grines), George,
 267
 Grimscroft, Jo., 36
 Grimston, Anthony, 102
 —, Justice, 43
 Grind, Richard, 135
 Grindall, Edward, 135, 180
 Grinder, Thomas, 172
 Grindon, Edward, 270
 Grindry, John, 187
 —, Jone, 187
 —, Mary, 187
 Grines (or Grimes), George,
 267
 Grifpin, Raph, 178, *see* Griffin,
 &c.
 Gritton, Elizabeth, 454
 Groncare, John, 502
 Grose, Groves, *see* Groves
 Groves
 Ground, Robert, 39
 Grove, Benjamin, 353, 377
 —, Joseph, 440
 —, Richard, 231
 —, Wm., 129
 —, *see* Groves
 Grover, Samuel, 132

- Groves, Benjamin, 401
 — Elizabeth, 87
 — Jo., 87
 — *see* Grove
 Growce, Samuell, 118
 Grubb, John, 271
 — Thomas, 228
 — William, 70
 Grudthorn, Edward, 133
 Grudge, Humfrey, 84
 Gruffin, John, 194, *see* Griffin,
 &c.
 Guinlay, Thomas, 64
 Guard, Elizabeth, 491
 — Isabel, 491
 — Peregrine, 491
 — William, 347, 358, 362,
 379, 387, 392, 403, 412, 413
 — *see* Gard
 Gudderidge, Ann, 102
 — Tho., 113
 Guine (Guine, or Gume), Grif-
 fine, 177
 — (—), Thomas, 191,
 192, 193
 Guise, Christopher, 164*
 Gullifer, Tho., 71
 Gulliver, Mr., 436
 Gunstons, Chad., 195, *see* Gun-
 ston
 Gume (Guine, or Guine), Grif-
 fine, 177
 Guñy (*i.e.*, Gumny), Richard,
 95
 Guu, Daniel, 424
 — Sarah, 424
 — Thomas, 424
 — *see* Gunne
 Gundric, John, 251
 — Marie, 251
 Guine (Guine, or Gume) Grif-
 fine, 177
 — (or Guine), Thomas, 191,
 192, 193
 Gunne, Daniel, 465
 — Henry, 465
 — *see* Gun
 Gunner, John, 274
 Gunninge, John, 478
 Gunston, Chad., 189, *see* Gul-
 stons
 Gunstone, Thomas, 462
 Gunter (*see* Gunter), Lester, 131
 — Wm., 144
 Guppy, Justinean (or Justi-
 npher, 332, 335, 341
 — Wm., 318*, 319*, 320*
 Gurge, William, 151
 Gurr, George, 180, 236
 Gurrish, Jellery, 117
 Gutsall, Walter, 92
 Guy, —, 445, 454
 — Alice, 75
 — Elisabeth, 428
 — James, 205
 — (or Gay), John, 326, 328
 — Richard, 120
 — Robert, 171, 228
 — Whitney, 195
 — William, 35
 Gwyne, Paul, 449
 Gylfith, Ambrose, 255
 — Joyse, 255
 — *see* Griffith
 Gyles, Wm., 318*, 319*, *see*
 Giles
 HABBARD, Joan, 496
 — William, 496
 Habittell, Geo., 123
 Habing, Thomas, 502
 Habrull, James, 24
 Hach, Thomas, 171
 Hacker, Ferdinandy, 375
 — James, 296
 — John, 233
 Hackett, Hackett
 — Ann, 480
 — Sir Robert, 494
 — Robert, 376
 — William, 479
 Hackwell, Hackewell
 —, 88, 89, 90
 —, 11, 87
 — Jo., 66
 — Richard, 73, 100
 — Robert, 91, 92, 96,
 97
 Hackwood, Mary, 429
 Halbie, Tho., 81
 Hadborne, Ann, 429
 — Anne, 91
 — Geo., 91*
 — Rebecca, 91
 Hadnet, Humfrey, 101
 Haeward, Thomas, 140, *see*
 Haeward, Haiward, Hay-
 ward
 Haefell, *see* Hasfell
 Hagar (a Negro), 429
 Haggan, Robert, 100
 Haggat, Othniell, 338
 Hagherp, William, 479
 Haiden, Tho., 128, *see* Hey-
 don, Heiden
 Haies, Ant., 121
 — James, 137
 — John, 41
 — Robert, 72
 — William, 50
 Haies, *see* Hayes
 Haieward, John, 70
 — Samuell, 56
 — Sith, 110
 — Richard, 121
 — *see* Haeward, Hay-
 ward, Haiward
 Haieworth, James, 43
 Haile, Sarah, 132
 — Thomas, 173
 Haime (or Haicel), John, 184,
see Hayne
 Haimes (or Haimes), Thomas,
 128
 — William,
 180
 — *see* Haynes
 Haieward, Robert, 111, *see* Haew-
 ward, &c.
 Hakes, Thomas, 191
 Hakesby, Isabel, 113
 Hal, Elisabeth, 437
 — Esber, 437
 — Francis, 437
 — Jehu, 434*
 — *see* Hall
 Halam, Robert, 160, *see* Hal-
 lam, Hallum
 Haldin, Richard, 133
 Hale, Barnabe, 379
 — Jo., 119
 — Thomas, 206
 Haler, Henric, 112
 Hales, Jo., 112
 Haley, Dennis, 376
 — Thomas, 479
 — *see* Hayley, Haly, Heylei
 Halford, Tho., 41
 Halfyard, Aynnes, 135
 Hallingworth, *see* Hallingworth
 Hall, Agnis, 283
 — Anne, 421
 —, 469
 — Anthony, 428
 — Christopher, 176, 227
 — Dorothy, 283
 — Elisabeth, 283, 421
 — Ether, 421
 — Francis, 421, 455
 — George, 173, 222
 — Giles, 377
 — Grissell, 283
 — Hugh, 186, 252, 443, 507
 — James, 115
 — Jeffery, 185
 — Joane, 283, 507
 — John, 114, 141, 178, 227,
 421, 426, 502
 — Joseph, 283
 — Richard, 447
 68

- Hall, Robert, 414
 —, Samuel, 70
 —, Susan, 173, 222, 227, 432
 —, Susanna, 421
 —, Temperance, 283
 —, Thomas, 79, 80, 87, 111, 137, 138, 194, 235, 304
 —, Tristram, 283
 —, William, 112, 236, 332, 338, 341, 469
 —, *see* Hal
 Hallam, Wm., 479, *see* Halam, Hallam
 —, Hallam, Julian, 219
 Hallett, Hallet
 —, Andrew, 286
 —, Christopher, 422, 430
 —, Gregory, 434
 —, John, 328, 337, 366, 422, 430, 441, 454
 —, Joseph, 326
 —, Mary, 422, 430
 —, Richard, 443
 —, Thomas, 327, 329
 Hallack, John, 92
 Halliers, Idye, 210
 Hallingworth, Hallingworth
 —, Edward, 74
 —, Eliz., 708
 —, Richard, 108
 —, Susan, 108
 —, *see* Hollingworth
 Halloway, Abraham, 63
 —, Darby, 424
 —, Lanhill, 424
 —, Mary, 424
 Hallowell, Huyn, 81
 Hallum, Mary, 493
 —, Wm., 493
 Hamar, *see* Halam, Hallam
 Halock, Edward, 94
 Halsey, Jn., 76
 —, Richard, 112
 Haly, Ellin, 116, *see* Halsey, Hayley, &c.
 Ham, John, 432, 455
 —, Joseph, 245
 —, Susanna, 432
 Haman (or Hamun), John, 191, 192
 —, Joseph, 185
 —, Mathew, 179
 Hamar, *see* Hayman
 Hamblen, Mathew, 67
 Hamblin, Widow, 455
 Handly (or Hamey), Richard, 110
 Hamer, *see* Hamor
 Hamerly, *see* Hammerly
 Hames, Clement, 136
 —, Richard, 143, *see* [Jamis
 —, Tho., 41
 —, (or Haines), Tho., 128
 —, (—), William, 185
 Hamey (or Handy), Richard, 110
 Hamias, Moses, 449
 Hamilton, Adam, 374
 —, James, Marquis of, 160
 Hamis, Richard, 141, *see* Hames
 Hamlin, Giles, 350
 Hammerly, Martha, 469
 Hamock, Allin, 120
 Hamon, Mathew, 235
 Hamond (or Hammond)
 —, Christopher, 121
 —, Daniell, 86
 —, Elizabeth, 67, 279
 —, John, 41, 279
 —, Sarah, 279
 Hamor, Hamar, Hamer, Hamors
 —, Elizabeth, 223
 —, Mrs., 174
 —, Raybe, 174, 223, 236, 271, 272
 Hampton, Joane, 253, 261
 —, John, 84, 183
 —, Mrs., 184
 —, William, 253, 261
 Hamun (or Haman), John, 191, 192, *see* Hayman
 Hanbury, Daniell, 48
 —, Nicholas, 480
 Hancock, Alexander, 378
 —, John, 137, 442
 —, Tho., 121
 Hand, Tho., 124
 —, Winnifred, 64
 Handcleare, Beniamine, 184, 243
 Handley, Robert, 112
 Handis, Richard, 41
 Handly, Elizabeth, 466
 —, John, 455, 466
 —, Samuel, 111
 Hanes (or Hans), Luke, 120
 Hancy, John, 261
 Hanford, Eglin, 56
 —, Elis., 56
 —, Margaret, 56
 Hanger, Phillip, 277
 —, Richard, 303
 Hanis, Elizabeth, 262
 —, (or Haine), John, 184
 Haning, Wm., 142
 Hankworth (or Haukworth), Nathaniel, 443
 Hanmer, George, 86
 —, Tho., 128
 Hanmery, Nicholas, 479
 Hannah, Andrew, 379
 —, George, 164, 167, 446
 —, James, 167
 Hanney, George, 163, 343
 Hannis, Richard, 141
 Hanson, Ann, 489
 —, Francis, 489
 —, John, 489
 —, Rebecca, 491
 —, Robert, 491
 —, Samuel, 454, 462
 Hanway, George, 163
 Harbert, Edward, 480
 —, Jn., 91
 —, Wm., 102
 Harlin, Alexander, 439
 —, Joseph, 439
 Harbydn, Peter, 127
 Harcombe (or Hercombe), John, 319, 319, 323
 Hardcastle, Mathew, 252
 Hardeman (or Hardiman), John, 326, 330
 Harding, Christopher, 495
 —, Edward, 495
 —, Elis., 73, 495
 —, Francis, 495
 —, Henry, 495, 498, 479, 495
 —, Hugh, 497
 —, John, 350, 374, 394, 404
 —, Katharine, 421
 —, Margery, 71
 —, Mary, 421
 —, Nathaniel, 466
 —, Sara, 133
 —, Thomas, 182
 —, Wm., 133, 439, 446
 Hardiss, Joan, 102
 Hardiss, William, 102
 Hardon, John, 121
 Hardwick, Francis, 455
 Hardy, Joseph, 357, 358, 374, 394, 404
 —, Robert, 73
 Hare, Bryan, 124
 —, Elvy, 490
 —, George, 490
 —, John, 437, 455
 —, Mary, 437
 —, Sarah, 490
 —, Susan, 125
 Harecourt, Robert, 156
 Harefinch, Wm., 104

- Hargrave, Richard, 35
 Hargrave, Allis, 479
 Hargrove, William, 493
 Harrison, *see* Harrison
 Harker, John, 378
 Harkwood, Jo., 133
 Harlakenden, Eliza, 100
 _____, Mable, 100
 _____, Roger, 100
 Harlow, Harlowe
 _____, Anthony, 178
 _____, John, 82, 187, 250,
 468
 _____, Richard, 468
 Harlstone, Edward, 479
 Harman, Captain, 47
 _____, Charles, 204
 _____, Elias, 115
 _____, Francis, 109
 _____, Jo., 109
 _____, Richard, 37
 _____, Sara, 109
 _____, Tho., 43, 51
 _____, William, 462, 479
 Harper, George, 343, 449, 455
 Harries, Maryes, 152
 Harrington, Elias, 111
 Harris, Adria, 203
 _____, Alice, 113, 186
 _____, Anthony, 479, 491
 _____, Dorothe, 170
 _____, Edward, 377
 _____, Eljnor (or Ellnor),
 184, 203
 _____, Elizabeth, 490
 _____, Geo., 64
 _____, Hannah, 431
 _____, Henry, 207
 _____, John, 42, 82, 103, 170,
 252, 268, 333, 338, 341, 359,
 454
 _____, Lieut., 180
 _____, Lucy, 491
 _____, Mabel, 491, 494
 _____, Richard, 87, 128, 467,
 490
 _____, Robert, 36, 116, 142
 _____, Thomas, 170, 203
 _____, Walter, 149
 _____, William, 39, 70, 114,
 135, 186, 193, 402
 _____, Zachariah, 479, 493,
 494
 Harrison, Abraham, 502
 _____, Ann, 186
 _____, Charles, 437
 _____, George, 269
 _____, Hugh, 104
 _____, John, 39, 102
 _____, Raphe, 195
 Harrison, Richard, 96
 _____, (Harrison, or Harris-
 son), Robert, 138, 232, 231
 _____, William, 106
 Harrowigg, Marie, 67
 Harrowell, Tho., 143
 Harwood, *see* Harwood
 Hart, Harte, Hartt
 _____, Captain, 179
 _____, Charity, 490
 _____, Chri., 285
 _____, Dorothy, 490
 _____, Edward, 479
 _____, Isacke, 291
 _____, Job, 490
 _____, John, 94, 108, 149, 430
 _____, Josias, 191
 _____, Mary, 108, 152
 _____, Robert, 85
 _____, Tho., 91, 128, 137
 _____, Walter, 479, 490
 _____, Wm., 102
 Hartey, John, 316
 Hartforde, Margrett, 47
 Hartie, Christopher, 140
 Hartley, Jeremy, 71
 _____, William, 174, 180, 233
 Harvey, *see* Harvey
 Harvey, Harvy, Harvy, Harvie
 _____, Alexander, 122
 _____, 390, 45
 _____, Grace, 433
 _____, Griffith, 373
 _____, Henry, 447
 _____, Sir John, 160
 _____, John, 158, 440
 _____, Nicholas, 377
 _____, Richard, 45, 83
 _____, Samuel, 195
 _____, Thomas, 239, 416
 _____, William, 334, 338, 344
 Harwood, Harwood
 _____, Ann, 428
 _____, Augustin, 105
 _____, Daniell, 455
 _____, Grace, 241
 _____, John, 423
 _____, Margaret, 151
 _____, Mary, 423
 _____, Paule, 187, 253
 _____, Ralph, 40
 _____, Richard, 349, 337
 _____, Robert, 122
 _____, Thomas, 122, 178,
 241
 _____, William, 181, 238
 Hasell, Marie, 55
 _____, Martha, 55
 _____, Rachell, 55
 _____, Richard, 55
 Hasell, Ruth, 55
 _____, Sara, 55
 Hasell, John, 445
 _____, Peter, 378
 _____, William, 374
 _____, *see* Hassell, Hazel
 Haselwood, Elizabeth, 488, 494
 _____, Jane, 494
 _____, Richard, 488
 _____, Thomas, 479, 488,
 494
 Haslewood, Walter, 237
 Hasley, John, 181, 238
 Hassard, Edward, 67, *see*
 Hazard
 Hassell, Benjamin, 444
 _____, Ralph, 454
 _____, Wm., 122
 _____, *see* Hasell, Hazel
 Hastings, Edward, 69
 _____, Susan, 280
 _____, Thomas, 280
 Hatch, Rebecca, 187
 _____, Thomas, 222
 Hatcliff, Tho., 102
 Hatfield, Hatfield, Hatfild
 _____, Joseph, 183, 260
 _____, William, 172, 210
 Hathorn, Jo., 103
 Hathorne, Tho., 47
 Hathoway, Jo., 108
 Hathway, Samuel, 455
 Hatrell, George, 135
 Haterton, Jo., 80
 Hatfield, *see* Hatfield
 Hatton, Ann, 430
 _____, Charles, 479
 _____, John, 248
 _____, Olive, 248
 _____, Robert, 373
 _____, Thomas, 430
 _____, Wm., 129
 Hanby, Richard, 39
 Hanes (or Hanes), Luke, 120
 Haughtaine, Richard, 480
 Haughton (or Houghton),
 Epaphroditus, 165, 166
 _____, Gerrant, 268, *see*
 Hawton
 Husiland, *see* Haviland
 Hawkins, *see* Hawkins
 Hankom, *see* Hawkom, &c.
 Hawksworth, Tho., 43, *see*
 Hawksworth
 Hawkworth (or Hankworth),
 Nathaniel, 243, *see* Hawk-
 worth
 Hawkom, *see* Hawkom
 Haulton, William, 279

INDEX

- Hausen (or Hawen), Samuell, 479
Havercamp, Francis, 126
Haviland, Mathew, 329, 414
Miles, 378
Haward, Henry, 288
Hugh, 218
Susan, 218
see Hayward
Haway, Thomas, 172
Haven (or Hausen), Samuell, 479
Hawes, Ann, 131
Anna, 131
Obediah, 131
Reginoll, 37
Richard, 131
Hawker, Timothy, 334, 338, 341
Hawkes, Ellin, 117
Mary, 117
Wm., 124
Hawkins, Abraham, 424
Andrew, 443
Clouent, 74
Geo., 83
James, 125
Job, 56
Mary, 424
Richard, 59
Thomas, 180, 234, 424
William, 151
see Hawkynns
Hawksworth, John, 454, 455, 459
William, 469
see Hawkworth
Hawkynns, Marie, 58
Robert, 58
see Hawkins
Hawley, Geo., 120
Henry, 126, 160, 426, 434
Jane, 426
Hawlkon (Haukkon, Haukkon, Hankon, or Holcombe), Andrew, 319, 319*, 323
Hawton, Gerard, 374, see Haughton
Haxley, Robert, 64
Hay, Daniell de La, 297
John De La, 296
Peter, 160
Hayem, Abraham, 373
Hages, Jane, 490
Martin, 402, 444
Thomas, 479, 400
see Hages
Hagy, Athone, 435, see Haly, Haler, Heylei
Hayman, Nathan, 400, 404, 414
William, 39
Hayman, see Hannan
Hayne, Hayhes
John, 318*, 319*, 324
Michell, 119
William, 318*, 319*, 322, 333, 337, 340
see Hatie, Haines
Hayse, Thomas, 331
Hayte, Robert, 470
Hayward, John, 470
William, 70
see Haward, Heward, &c.
Haywood, John, 331, 446, 479
Widow, 447
see Heywood
[Hayward], Henry, 188
Joane, 188
John, 188, 248
see Hassart
Hazell, Toby, 64, see Hassell, Hassell
Hagy, Wm., 375, see Hely
Hearst, Wm., 455
Heath, Elizabeth, 130
Isack, 130
Martha, 130
Robert, 135
Thomas, 121
William, 150
Heathfield (or Heatchfeild), John, 318*, 319*, 323
Heaton, John, 446
Hebbs, Thomas, 175
Heiden, Tho., 37
Heck, Katherin Van, 101
Oliver Van, 101
Peter Van, 101
Hectrup (or Hectrop), Wm., 347, 455
Hedges, Francis, 87
Robert, 74, 240
Hedley, Hedly
Edward, 86
Michell, 124
Tho., 86
Hedsall, Thomas, 54
Heel, Robert, 84
Heelis, Geo., 134
Heffon, Nathan, 45
Roger, 242
Heiden, Henry, 111, see Haiden, Heydon
Helawé, Wm., 81
Helcott, Thomas, 177, 265
Heln (Hellin, Helline, or Helynn), John, 176, 181, 313*
Heller, see Hellyer
Helling, &c., see Helin
Helleu, Robert, 193
Hellyer (Heller or Hillier), Robert, 327, 329
Thomas, 327, 329
Helmes, John, 376
Thomas, 502
Hely, John, 171, 210
Mathew, 81
see Healy
Helyn, see Helin
Hemming [i.e., Hemming], J., 122
Henderson, Francis, 479
Wm., 472
Hendly, Daniell, 374
Elizabeth, 374
Hendry, Jo., 123
Hendry, Richard, 434
Hendry, Edward, 324
Hendy, Ralph, 429
Hemman, Jo., 134
Henry, 184, 185
Anna, 431
Anthony, 431
Wm., 86
Henson, Philipp, 52
Henton, Elias, 236
Henwood, Ann, 434
Thomas, 431
Hepworth, Joseph, 41
Herbert, Elisabeth, 424
Charles, 162*
Henry, 378
William, 424
Hercombe (or Harcombe), John, 319, 319*, 323
Hereford, Peter, 184
Hermden, Tho., 134
Hero, Obie, 261
Heron, John, 105, 140
Herrick, Isaac, 373
Herring, Jo., 75
Herringman, William, 479
Herröt, Edward, 137
Hersey, Richard, 95
Heslerton, Thomas, 445
Heth, Jo., 132
Hetherington, Katherine, 374
Hethersall, Thomas, 188, 272
Hethersell (or Hethersall), John, 330, 338, 343
Hewbrayne, John, 154
Hewes, John, 502
Thomas, 454
see Hughes, Hughes
Hues

INDEX.

541

- Hibbitt, Robert, 445, 471, *see* Hieb
 Hieben
 Heydon, J., 303, *see* Haiden
 Heyden
 Heyler, Richard, 43, *see* Haley
 Hayley
 Heywood, John, 374, *see* Haywood
 Hibbins, James, 63
 Hibbott, Katherin, 96
 Hitchcocke, Kittibett, 173
 _____, Thomas, 177, 189
 _____, William, 181
 _____, *see* Hitchcock
 Hickcombottom, Jo., 361, *see* Higginbotham
 Hickey, Wm., 104
 Hiches, Jane, 143
 Hickman, Charly, 493
 _____, Richard, 493
 _____, Walter, 493
 Hickmore, Mr., 174
 Hiemott, James, 224
 Hole, James, 81
 _____, Richard, 125
 _____, *see* Hyde
 Higgs, Miles, 306
 Higginbotham, John, 441, 455, *see* Hickcombottom
 Higgins, Elizabeth, 185
 _____, John, 39, 206
 Higginson, Ann, 124
 _____, Humphrey, 124
 _____, Margaret, 502
 Higginson, Henry, 375
 Hingley, John, 374
 Hingrove, Alexander, 429
 Hink, John, 378
 Hiltman, *see* Hillman
 Hill, Edward, 186, 257, 273
 _____, Elizabeth, 152, 186, 252
 _____, Frances, 187
 _____, Francis, 260
 _____, George, 94, 426
 _____, Hanna, 186
 _____, Henry, 35, 295
 _____, Jane, 207
 _____, Joan, 134
 _____, John, 37, 39, 74, 80, 122, 126, 138, 186, 249, 377, 455, 497, 502
 _____, (or Gill), John, 319
 _____, Katherin, 64
 _____, Marmaduke, 207
 _____, Robert, 106
 _____, Thomas, 187
 _____, William, 107, 149, 152, 186
 _____, *see* Hills
 Hilliard, Charles, 35
 Hillard, Gregory, 195
 _____, John, 81, 140, 195
 _____, Wm., 77
 Hillier, *see* Hellyer
 Hillman, Ellner, 98
 _____, (or Hillman), James, 333, 337, 340
 Hills, female, 188
 _____, Rose, 123
 _____, *see* Hill
 Hilton, Alice, 71
 _____, Hugh, 128, 170, 203
 _____, Tho., 307
 Hinch, John, 489
 _____, Margery, 489
 _____, William, 489
 Hinde, Margaret, 105
 _____, William, 104
 _____, *see* Hynd
 Hindsley, Wm., 123
 Hine, Robert, 371
 Hingle, James, 112
 Hinkyun, Wm., 141
 Hinskawe, Wm., 125
 Hinson, Jo., 128
 Hinton, Elias, 179
 _____, John, 175
 _____, (or Hynton)
 Hipsley, Jo., 135
 Hitchcock, Hitchcocke
 _____, Captain, 105
 _____, John, 319, 324
 _____, Mathew, 59
 _____, Tho., 104
 _____, Wm., 79
 _____, *see* Hitchcock, Hitchcock
 _____, kock
 Hitchcott, John, 318, (P) Hitchcock
 Hitchy, John, 228
 Hitchcock, Alice, 237
 _____, Thomas, 237
 _____, *see* Hitchcock, Hitchcock, &c.
 Hiter, George, 40
 Hoare, Edward, 319
 _____, Richard, 318, 319, 324
 _____, (or Hoar), Thomas, 326, 330
 _____, *see* Hore
 Hobbs, Hobs, Hobes
 _____, Elizabeth, 378
 _____, Humilty, 426
 _____, Oliver, 318, 319, 324
 _____, Robert, 100
 _____, Roger, 326, 331
 _____, Tho., 60, 113
 Hobcraft, Elinor, 421
 Hobcraft, John, 421
 _____, Lovell, 421
 Hobes, *see* Hobbs
 Hoban, Tho., 139
 Hobbs, John, 285
 Hoblyn (or Holkin), Christopher, 316, 317, 342
 Hobs, *see* Hobbs
 Hobson, Edward, 104, 160, 201
 _____, John, 121
 _____, Nicholas, 41
 _____, Thomas, 163, 268
 Hockley, John, 152
 Hoddins, Jo., 81
 Hodges, Christopher, 429
 _____, Elizabeth, 177, 220
 _____, Jo., 36, 54, 104, 193
 _____, Jones, 429
 _____, Mr., 50
 _____, Roger, 86
 _____, Tho., 81
 Hodgskies, Hodgskins, Hodskyns, Hodskynns
 _____, Antonio, 124
 _____, Edward, 120
 _____, Hearty, 135
 _____, Jesper, 125
 _____, Margrett, 264
 _____, Nicholas, 264
 _____, Temperance, 264
 Hodgson, William, 39
 Hodson, Tho., 157
 Hoeman, Elizabeth, 118
 _____, Wm., 89
 _____, Winifrid, 89
 Hog, Thomas, 429, *see* Hogg
 Hoggson, Isaac, 434
 Hogg, Jo., 129, 142, *see* Hogg
 Hoggin, Dennis, 111
 Hoggan, Elizabeth, 479
 Hobins (or Hollyn), Christopher, 316, 317, 342
 Hobbroke, Anne, 285
 _____, Elizabeth, 285
 _____, Jane, 285
 _____, John, 285
 _____, Thomas, 285
 Hollard, Walter, 64
 Holcombe, *see* Hawikom, &c.
 Hollet, John, 336
 _____, Junr., 502
 _____, Meletiah, 502
 _____, Nicholas, 479
 _____, Wm., 336
 _____, *see* Houkter
 Holdip, Frances, 423, 460
 _____, Hilliard, 362, 373, 423
 _____, John, 423, 460

- Holdred, Wm., 53
 Holdsworth, Arthur, 378
 Gilbert, 71
 Jo., 109
 Hole, Robert, 446
 Holeman, Roger, 379
 Hollam, Thomas, 324
 Hollam, Robert, 202
 Holland, Abram, 189
 Ann, 123
 Gabriell, 169, 228
 Henry, Earl of, 159, 160
 John, 38
 Martha, 105
 Rebecca, 228
 Robert, 38
 Thomas, 96
 Wm., 110
 Holland, Angell, 285
 Katheryn, 285
 Thomas, 373, 441
 Holliday, Mary, 375; *see* Holliday
 Hollidge, Roger, 102
 Hollingworth, Wm., 108; *see* Hollingworth
 Hollin, John, 427
 Hollinbrigg, Edward, 120
 Hollinby, Richard, 52
 Hollinsworth, Ralph, 455
 Hollis, Edith, 171
 Nico., 51
 Holloway, Edmond, 70
 Eddie, 113
 Elizabeth, 123
 Hannah, 304
 Jo., 72
 Richard, 373
 Hollowell, John, 468
 Holly, Eliza, 93
 Hollyday, Wm., 441; *see* Hollyday
 Holman, James, 467
 Jane, 429
 John, 467
 Robert, 429
 Holmar, Edward, 150
 Holme, Robert, 38
 Holmes, Alice, 180
 Captain, 175
 Henry, 41, 479, 495, 496
 James, 479, 492, 494
 John, 51, 479, 492, 494
 Mary, 492
 Mathew, 111
 Richard, 40
 Samuell, 83
 Holmes, Susanna, 495
 Thomas, 297
 Holsey, Richard, 376
 Holt, Humphrey, 132
 Joseph, 379
 Randall, 221
 Rowland, 375
 Wm., 85
 Holton, Bartholmew, 95
 Home, John, 265
 Homer, Roger, 353, 360, 365, 369, 382, 385, 408, 412, 417
 Homes, Margaret, 123
 Thomas, 290
 Honniborn, Robert, 102
 Hoode, Ralph, 242
 Hoode, Ryce, 96
 Hook, Wm., 376
 Hooke, Benjamin, 105
 Hooker, John, 497, 498, 499, 502
 Ralph, 498
 Thomas, 173
 Hookham, Oliver, 74
 Hooks, John, 192
 Hooper, Crispine, 479
 Christopher, 455
 Daniell, 377, 480
 John, 319
 Jonathan, 479
 Robert, 462
 Wm., 86, 307
 Hooperoff, John, 416, 443
 Hopekings, Samuel, 502; *see* Hopkins
 Hopkins, Henry, 119
 Hopkicke, William, 194
 Hopkins, Annis, 117
 Bartholmew, 183
 Richard, 121
 see Hopekings
 Hopkinson, Michell, 36
 Hoppine, Mary, 152
 Hopson, Thomas, 233
 Horwood, Jo., 63
 Hordesnell, Henry, 164*
 Hore, Richard, 37; *see* Hoare
 Horn, Mary, 428
 Home, Gustavus Adolphus, 377
 Henry, 179
 Jo., 103
 Richard, 141
 Horner, James, 125
 Thomas, 193, 445
 Horniold, Horniold
 Katherine, 494
 William, 479, 494
 Hornn, Richard, 179
 Hornwood, Jo., 121
 Horribynn, Richard, 80
 Horrock's, Tho., 246
 Horsham, Dorcas, 68
 Edward, 67
 Elizabeth, 67
 Horswood, Sarah, 460
 Horton, John, 431
 Robert, 424
 Horwood, James, 42
 Hosier, _____, 192, 196
 Hoskins, Hoskyns
 Bartholmew, 121, 274
 Sir John, 167
 Katharin, 428
 Mrs., 446
 Nicholas, 189
 Robert, 467
 Hosmer, Hossmer
 Ann, 54
 James, 54
 Marie, 54
 Hoten, Margery, 378
 Hough, William, 377, 480
 Houghton, Chri., 83
 (or Haughton),
 Epaphroditus, 166, 165*
 John, 89
 Wm., 65
 Houlder, John, 469; *see* Houlder
 Houlding, Just, 279
 Richard, 279
 Honsfield, John, 502
 How, Eliza, 376
 John, 189, 330
 Tho., 379
 see Howe
 Howard, Francis, Lord, 163*, 164, 165*
 John, 258, 366, 372, 417
 Mabell, 488
 Mary, 488
 Sir Philip, 163*
 William, 119, 488
 Howe, Edward, 131, 143
 Elizabeth, 131
 Ephraim, 131
 Isack, 131
 Jeremie, 131
 Rice, 206
 Sara, 131
 Wm., 131
 see How
 Howell, Andrew, 175, 226
 Arthur, 35
 Guy, 454
 James, 190
 John, 177
 Richard, 454

- Howell, Sarah, 375
 —, Tho., 125
 Howes, Marie, 67
 —, Richard, 428
 Howgate, Jo., 120
 Howlett, Randall, 174
 —, William, 191
 Howmesfield, John, 140
 Howse, Jo., 74
 Howsen, Richard, 73
 —, Wm., 51
 Howson, Elin, 42
 —, Peter, 42
 Hunt (or Hunt), Nathaniel, 271
 Hubbard, George, 134, 303
 —, James, 80
 —, John, 68, 106, 303
 —, Judith, 106
 —, Marie, 130
 —, Mary, 107, 108
 —, Mariah, 107
 —, Nathaniel, 107
 —, Richard, 81, 107
 —, Samuel, 86
 —, Tho., 41, 58
 —, Wm., 58, 68, 106
 Hubbard (or Hubbert), Ed-
 ward, 394
 —, George, 308
 —, John, 312
 Hubbard, Edward, 217
 Hubbard (or Hubbert), Ed-
 ward, 350, 394
 Huchens, John, 145, *see* Hutch-
 ins
 Huchinson, John, 300, *see*
 Hutchinson
 Hucker, Walter, 316
 Huckle, Wm., 73
 Hudlee, John, 296
 Hudley, Gissel, 488
 —, Mary, 488
 —, Timothy, 488
 Hudson, Chri., 109
 —, Edward, 174, 180, 266
 —, Eliz., 62
 —, Francis, 127
 —, Hanna, 62
 —, John, 62, 442, 445,
 498
 —, Marie, 62
 —, Ralph, 62, 84
 —, Richard, 122
 —, Robert, 173, 213
 —, Susan, 38
 —, Thomas, 139, 357, 387,
 399
 —, Wm., 37, 102
 Hues, Hugh, 181, *see* Hewes,
 Hughes, &c.
 Huett, Ambrose, 51, *see* Hew-
 ett
 Huff, Francis, 252
 Huges, *see* Hutchins
 Huges, Thomas, 186
 Huggins, Nich., 137
 Hughes, *see* Hutchins
 Hughes, Charles, 137
 —, Edward, 109
 —, Griffith, 125
 —, John, 42, 80
 —, Lewis, 74
 —, Owen, 84
 —, Richard, 35, 104, 143
 —, William, 105
 —, *see* Hewes, Hues,
 Hughes
 Hughis, Patrick, 479
 Hughis, Andrew, 377
 —, Ann, 238
 —, Elizabeth, 493
 —, Hugh, 238
 —, John, 425
 —, Richard, 428
 —, Thomas, 493
 —, *see* Hewes,
 Hughes
 Hughson, Elizabeth, 113
 Hues, Edward, 192
 Huett, Wm., 137
 Hull, Jeffrey, 236
 —, Kathrin, 130
 Hull, Andrew, 112, 149
 Humphrey, Jo., 112, 149
 Humphre, Aymie, 116
 Humphries, Edward, 479
 Huncke, Henry, 160
 Huncote, Wm., 113
 Hundley, Giffrey, 115
 Hunking, Mark, 352, 380
 Hunt, Abraham, 319, 319*,
 324
 —, Dennis, 376
 —, Edward, 493
 —, Elisabeth, 430
 —, Job, 316*, 318, 343
 —, John, 124, 377
 —, Leonard, 81
 —, Luke, 379
 —, Ralph, 115
 —, Wm., 137, 138
 —, *see* Hunt
 Hunter, Christian, 108
 —, Eliz., 108
 —, Francis, 85
 —, John, 190, 446, 448
 —, Thomas, 108, 257
 —, Wm., 108
 Huntley, Margaret, 37
 —, Edward, 446, 455
 Hunt, Simon, 454
 —, *see* Hunt
 Hurles, Eliza, 375
 Hurlestone, (or Hurlestons),
 John, 270, 273, *see* Hurl-
 stone
 Hurle, Darby, 81
 Hurlock, C. John, 427
 —, Tho., 111
 Hurlow, Daniell, 455
 Hurstone, Edward, 314, *see*
 Hurlestone
 Hurst, George, 469
 —, Tobias, 256
 —, Wm., 376
 Hurt, John, 304, 306
 —, Ischard, 86
 —, Robert, 140
 —, Toby, 186
 Husband, Mary, 105
 Husbands, Samuel, 463
 Husse, Hussey, Hussey, Hussey
 —, Joseph, 43
 —, Lawrence, 333, 338,
 340
 —, Mr., 104
 —, Robert, 218, 444
 Huste, Robert, 286
 Huswith, David, 85
 Hutchins, Anthony, 139
 —, (or Hugens), John,
 303, 377, 329, 331
 —, (or Hughens),
 Mathew, 326, 331
 —, Nevill, 40
 —, Robert, 273
 —, Wilow, 469
 —, (or Hutchings),
 William, 334, 335, 341
 —, *see* Huchens
 Hutchinson, Clement, 70
 —, Jo., 37, 124, 454
 —, Jonathan, 447
 —, Michell, 127
 —, Robert, 177
 —, William, 185, 244
 —, *see* Huchinson
 Hutley, Richard, 180
 Hutt (or Huatt), Nathaniel, 271
 —, Robert, 79
 Hutton, Elizabeth, 186
 —, Francis, 116
 —, John, 109, 186, 439
 —, Oliver, 439, 479
 —, Wm., 36
 Hyatt, Samuel, 455
 Hyde, Edward, 168
 —, Henry, 479
 —, Robert, 317, 320, 328,
 341

- Hyde, *see* Hide
 Hye, John, 136
 Hyet, Tho., 36
 Hynd, Jn., 52, *see* Hinde
 Hynton, Wm., 83, 84, *see* Hinton
 Hywood, Tho., 51
- HOBSON, Hoptson, Ibbison**
 —, Ann, 186
 —, Elizabeth, 186,
 254
 —, Peravall, 186,
 254, 272
 Ham, Richard, 480
 Hes, Henry, 39
 Helt, Jonadab, 188
 Inchiquit, William, Earl of, 166
 Ingley (Inglebe, or Inglebe),
 —, John, 349, 361, 406, 415
 —, Nicholas, 381
 Ingles, *see* Bloxam
 Inglish, Mary, 75, *see* English
 Ingram, Edward, 168
 Inman, John, 250
 Innis, James, 499
 Ipsley, John, 466
 Ireland, Alexander, 489
 —, Ann (or Anne), 489,
 494
 —, Charles, 494
 —, Marie, 65
 —, Martha, 65
 —, Samuel, 65
 —, Thomas, 133, 480, 489,
 494
 Ireson, Edward, 93
 —, Elizabeth, 93
 Irish, George, 381
 —, Henrie, 36
 —, Tho., 63, 142
 Ironmonger, Thomas, 212
 Isaacke, Rebecca, 281
 Isabell (Negress), 244
 Isgrane [*i.e.*, Isgrave], John,
 —, 175
 Isham, Robert, 120
 Ison, Edward, 103
 Israell, David, 449
 —, Judith, 450
 Isabella (Negress), 185
 [Ives] Jues, Charles, 442
 — (or Joes), Wm., 131
 Iveson, Richard, 75, 134
 —, Tho., 51
- JACCSON, George, 379**
 —, James, 381
 —, Wm., 379
 —, *see* Jacson
- Jaccksón, *see* Jackson
 Jack, John, 135
 Jackinan, Jolus, 325
 —, Saloman, 217
 Jackson, Ann, 116, 239
 —, Barnard, 173, 209
 —, Charles, 71
 —, Elizabeth, 37
 —, Ephraim, 175
 —, Henry, 58, 79
 —, James, 51
 —, Jer., 367
 —, John, 75, 76, 100, 108,
 175, 181, 183, 187, 225, 229,
 239, 257
 —, Launcelot, 96
 —, Margaret, 108
 —, Mary, 427
 —, Nico., 112
 —, Richard, 39
 —, Samuel, 117, 136
 —, Tho., 137
 —, Walter, 217
 —, Widow, 181
 —, William, 41, 104, 149,
 192, 196
 —, *see* Jacsson, Jacson
 Jacob, Henry, 164
 —, John, 380
 Jacobs, Henry, 443
 —, Wm., 445
 Jacobson, Aron, 507
 —, John, 507
 Jacson, Christopher, 447, 455
 —, Jeremiah, 413
 —, *see* Jacsson, Jackson
 Jago, Walter, 41
 Jakes, Dorothy, 116
 —, Jo., 111
 Jakins, James, 191
 James,
 —, Lewes, 125
 —, Richard, 125, 126, 382
 —, Robert, 127
 —, Roger, 136
 —, Thomas, 36, 134, 427
 —, Ursula, 126
 —, William, 79, 126, 150,
 381
 — (a Frenchman), 182
 — (an Irishman), 194
 —, called the Piper, 188
 Jane,
 —, 437
 Janes, Jane, 424
 —, John, 424
 —, Thomas, 424
 Jarman, Precilla, 77
 Jarrin, Symon, 379
 Jarratt (or Jerratt), Samuel,
 268
- Jarret, Anna, 491
 —, Mary, 491
 —, Peter, 491
 — (or Jerratt), William, 269
 Jarvice, Francis, 115
 —, *alias* Glover, John,
 181
 Jay, Sir Thomas, 43
 —, Thomas, 137
 James, Margaret, 480
 Jecnes, Henry, 471
 Jefferie, Jefferies, Jeffereys, Jef-
 ferres, Jefferyes, Jeffery, Jef-
 ferys, Jeffreys, Jeffreys, Jef-
 frys, Jeofferies
 —, Andrew, 35
 —, Edward, 132
 —, Edmond, 445
 —, Elizabeth, 77, 437
 —, Goodwife, 229
 —, Herbert, 162
 —, Job, 112
 —, John, 191, 192, 455
 —, Marie, 77
 —, Mary, 77
 —, Nathaniel, 175, 225
 —, Peter, 348, 415
 —, Rice, 367, 493
 —, Robert, 77
 —, Stephen, 316
 —, Tho., 77, 112
 Jefferson, John, 183, 226, 271
 Jeffords, Eliz., 503
 Jellies, Bonaventure, 465, 468
 —, Samuel, 465, 468
 —, *see* Jelph's
 Jelly, L., Col., 438
 —, Mary, 421
 —, Richard, 421
 —, Thomas, 421, 455
 Jelph, James, 492, 495
 —, John, 480, 492, 495
 —, Mary, 492
 —, *see* Jellies
 Jelson, Joell, 381
 Jemmot (or Jennot), John, 460,
 465
 Jennings, *see* Jennings
 Jenkin, Joane, 260
 —, Oliver, 260
 —, *see* Jinkines, Jenkins,
 Jenkyns
 Jenkins, Edmond, 122
 —, Elizabeth, 131
 —, Jane, 382
 —, John, 182
 —, Jone, 186
 —, Owen, 381
 —, Mary, 186
 —, Morgan, 139

- Jenkins, *see* Jenkin, Jinkins,
 Jenkyns
 Jenkinson, Fra., 109
 —, Oliver, 186
 —, Robert, 101
 Jenkynn, Jo., 107 } *see*
 Jenkyns, Tho., 39 } Jenkin,
 Jenkyns, Walter, 137 } &c.
 Jennison, Tho., 87
 Jennings, Henry, 87
 —, Jane, 129
 —, John, 141, 402
 —, Michael, 382
 —, Mathew, 192
 —, Nicholas, 279
 —, Phillipus, 31
 —, Richard, 133
 —, Sara, 133
 —, William, 382
 —, *see* Jennins, Jennyns
 Jennins, Anne, 465
 —, Matthew, 465
 —, Richard, 303
 —, *see* Jennings, Jennyns
 Jennions, Tho., 122
 Jennison, Alex., 455
 —, Henry, 425
 Jenour, Jenor, Jenour, Jenoux
 —, Anthony, 370, 379,
 398, 409
 —, Edward, 38
 —, Thomas, 368, 404
 Jenoway, Suzan, 427
 Jennyns (or Jenyns), Rich-
 ard, 307, 310
 Jephson, John, 490
 Jermaine, Thomas, 152
 Jernew, Eli., 120
 —, Joan, 120
 —, Nicholas, 120
 Jerratt, *see* Jarratt, Jarret
 Jesop, Walter, 283
 Jesop, Tho., 283
 Jesopp, Tho., 36
 Jeune, Gregoire le, 198
 Jewell, Christopher, 317*,
 319*, 323
 —, Tho., 53
 —, Walter, 96
 Jewson, Elizabeth, 490
 Jinkins, Alexander, 252
 —, Joane, 252
 —, Oliver, 252
 —, *see* Jenkin, Jenkins, &c.
 Jipson, Sarah, 380
 Jiro (a Negro), 179
 Jinson, *see* Johnson
 Jo., *see* John
 Joane [Medcalf], 258
 Joanes, Richard, 280
 Joanes, Thomas, 295
 —, *see* Jones, &c.
 Jobe, Joan, 96
 Joey (or Ives), Wm., 131
 John, —, 188, 189, 191
 —, (Irishman), 194
 —, Morgan, 382
 —, (Negro), 80, 472
 Johnes, David, 38
 —, Hugh, 74
 —, Jo., 49
 —, Oliver, 135
 —, Sara, 150
 —, *see* Jones, Joanes, &c.
 Johns, Phillip, 111
 Johnson, Abram, 38
 —, Alice, 127, 424
 —, Ann, 228
 —, Archibald, 347
 —, Bridget, 424
 —, Edmund, 107
 —, Edward, 41, 126, 183,
 258
 —, Eliza, 108, 127
 —, George, 102
 —, Hamond, 394
 —, Henric, 137
 —, James, 130
 —, John, 40, 60, 79, 108,
 112, 113, 115, 133, 138, 178,
 228, 271, 319, 327, 329, 339,
 395, 379, 380, 387, 399, 436,
 440, 442, 455, 503
 —, Joseph, 181, 231
 —, Major, 338
 —, Margaret, 116, 231
 —, Mary, 127
 —, Sir Nathaniel, 164*
 —, Nathaniel, 380, 382
 —, Peter, 94
 —, Richard, 94, 171, 210
 —, Robert, 52, 127
 —, Sarah, 430
 —, Suzan, 42, 108
 —, Thomas, 96, 102, 108,
 119, 130, 424
 —, Widow, 183, 1376
 —, William, 116, 153, 348
 Johnston, Anne, 469
 —, Archibald, 469
 —, Thomas, 472
 Joliffe, John, 319
 Jolly, Mary, 120
 Jonas, James, 431
 Jones, Alice, 107
 —, Amey, 431
 —, Anthony, 171, 222, 480
 —, Bartholomew, 429
 —, Benjamin, 431, 446
 —, Chadwallader, 230
 Jones, Charles, 88, 163, 164
 —, Daniel, 448
 —, David, 138
 —, David, 80, 214
 —, Edith, 75
 —, Edmund, 126
 —, Edward, 38, 140, 168, 236
 —, Elizabeth, 106, 129, 218,
 381, 467, 499
 —, Ellen, 39, 92
 —, Evan, 80
 —, Giles, 272
 —, George, 194
 —, Grace, 105
 —, Griffin, 84
 —, Hector, 383
 —, Henry, 233, 468
 —, Hester, 92
 —, Isack, 92
 —, John, 459, 64, 98, 103,
 106, 112, 121, 124, 140, 192,
 380, 426, 434, 507
 —, Joseph, 342
 —, Katherin, 118
 —, Lewis, 135
 —, Margaret, 219
 —, Marie, 71
 —, Mary, 95, 311, 490
 —, Maudlin, 110
 —, Morgan, 74
 —, Morrice, 140
 —, Morris, 84
 —, Peter, 140, 217
 —, Phillip, 101, 194
 —, Rebecca, 109
 —, Rebecca, 439
 —, Richard, 38, 83, 116,
 185, 190, 380
 —, Robert, 64, 135, 380,
 480, 490
 —, Roger, 425
 —, Ruth, 106
 —, Samuel, 381, 429, 434
 —, Sara, 92, 106
 —, Symon, 101
 —, Teidler, 129
 —, Theodler, 187
 —, Theophilus, 106
 —, Thomas, 40, 86, 92, 139,
 177, 182, 219, 220
 —, Walter, 73
 —, William, 84, 137, 157,
 178, 191, 195, 217, 311, 384,
 498
 —, *see* Joanes, Johnes,
 Jones
 Jones, Elizabeth, 255
 —, Sara, —
 —, Theodore, 246
 —, *see* Jones, Joanes, &c.

- Jope, Wm., 118
 Jordan, Edward, 469, *see* Jour-
 dan
 James, 382
 Margery, 171
 Margrett, 210
 Mary, 171, 210
 Samuell, 269
 Sisley, 171, 209
 Thomas, 177
 Wm., 380, 445
 Jorden, Joane, 91
 Peter, 160, 201
 Thomas, 219
 Jorall, John, 185, 246
 Jostlin, Dorothy, 55
 Eliza, 55
 Mary, 55
 Nathaniell, 55
 Rebecca, 55
 Tho., 55
 Jourten, Edward, 342, *see* Jour-
 dan
 Joy, Edmund, 226
 William, 182
 Jofee, Henry, 145
 William, 261
 Joyner, Jo., 52
 Tho., 132
 Judd, Harbert, 103
 Jues (or Ives), Charles, 442
 Julian, John, 187
 Julian, Robert, 227
 Sara, 185, 247
 William, 185, 247,
 273
 Junrey, *see* Pomre, &c.
 Justin (or Justine) Humphry,
 (&c.) 316, 317, 342
 KALLAHAN, Charles, 355,
 356, 359, 361, 373, 378, 379,
 382, 386, 391, 409, 416, 417
 Kamplin, *see* Kemplin
 Kanniday, Ann, 422
 Mary, 422
 Thomas, 422
 Kanty, Darby, 508
 Karswell, William, 123
 Karvis, Jane, 435
 Heagy, 435
 Kay, *see* Mac Kay
 Keal, Keale, Keel, Keele,
 Kerle
 George, 333, 341
 John, 335, 339, 340
 Keau, Afice, 178, 228
 Keatch (or Keech), Richard,
 326, 330
 Kelby, Tho., 138
 Keech, *see* Keatch
 Keel, *see* Keel
 Keele, Edward, 46, *see* Keal
 Kele, Sarah, 224
 Thomas, 214
 see Key
 Keith, Elizabeth, 508
 Henry, 383
 James, 508
 see Keth
 Kelly, Ann, 439
 Brian, 122
 David, 480
 Robert, 343, 503
 Kelley, Humphrey, 434
 John, 430, 503
 Kellum, Richard, 115
 Kelsoll, Henry, 471
 Kelum, Robert, 117
 Kemball, Elizabeth, 281, 282
 Henry, 280, 282
 John, 282
 Martha, 282
 Mary, 282
 Richard, 280, 282
 Susan, 280, 282
 Thomas, 282
 Thursa, 280
 Kember, Robert, 240
 Kemp, Anthony, 218
 Edward, 73
 Humphrey, 133
 Jack, 112
 Margrett, 218
 Mary, 497
 Ralph, 497
 Thomas, 497
 William, 177, 185, 218,
 247
 Kemplin (Kemplyn, Kamplinn,
 or Scamplyn), John, 319,
 319, 325
 Kendall, Henry, 129
 James, 165, 166, 326,
 328
 William, 480, 495
 Kendrick, William, 109
 Keniston, Thomas, 195
 Keniston, Allen, 218
 (or Kniston), Thomas,
 221
 Kenn, Mathew, 503
 Kenneday, Jo., 117
 Symon, 36
 Kennedy, Ellinor, 383
 John, 383
 Kennell, Samuell, 183, 258
 Kenney, John, 488, 493, 496
 Kenyon, Geo., 85
 Jo., 85
 Kent, Edward, 316, 318, 343
 Humphry (&c.), 215, 268
 Joane, 215
 Jo., 129
 Nico., 79
 Peter, 317, 319, 324
 Kentt, Henry, 455
 Kerbie, Jo., 130 } *see* Kirbie,
 Kerby, Humphrey, 75 } Kirby
 Kerfit, Thomas, 227
 Kerill, John, 193
 Kerle, *see* Keal
 Kersey, Thomas, 303
 Kersey, Henry, 184
 Robert, 36
 Kerton, William, 191
 Keth, George, 248
 John, 248
 (or Keyth), Mr., 188, 229,
 273
 Susan, 229
 see Keith
 Kett, Robert, 38
 Kettell, Peter, 73
 Kevynn, Robert, 401
 Kew, Anne, 448
 Nicholas, 383
 Key, John, 41, 141
 William, 480
 Keyne, Ann, 107
 Ben., 107
 Robert, 107
 Keyzar, *see* Keyzar
 Keysie, Lawrence, 143
 Keyth, *see* Keith, Keth
 Keyzar, Kezar, Keyser
 George, 462, 465
 Katherine, 492
 Margaret, 465
 Teague, 480, 492
 Kibe, Jo., 81
 Kid (or Kidd), Roger, 176,
 221
 Kiddall, Sara, 177
 Kidson, Marnaduke, 101
 Kiffin, David, 122
 Kilborne, Danston, 40
 Elizabeth, 280
 Francis [Frances], 66
 Jo., 66
 Lydia, 66
 Margaret, 66
 Marie, 66
 Thomas, 66, 280
 Kilby, Henry, 125
 Kildale, Edward, 219
 Kildridge, William, 186
 Kilhammy, Patric, 426
 Kilin, John, 293
 Killinghall, Margaret, 132

- Killson, Thomas, 249
 Kimp, Michell, 73
 Kinderley, Marie, 71
 King, Allin, 116
 —, Edward, 119, 129
 —, Henry, 238
 —, Jobo, 143, 324
 —, Mary, 424
 —, Richard, 71, 316, 317*, 343, 480
 —, Robert, 503
 —, Susan, 94
 —, Thomas, 93, 128, 141, 279, 282, 424
 —, William, 98, 137, 383, 404
 King, Dorothy, 285
 King, Hannah, 285
 —, Katelyn, 285
 —, Peter, 61
 —, Mary, 285
 —, William, 285
 Kingman, *see* Kingman, John
 Kingman, Anne, 285
 —, Edward, 284
 —, Henry, 284
 —, Joane, 284
 —, (or Kingman), John, 285
 —, Thomas, 285
 Kingsland, Major, 495
 —, Robert, 347, 393
 Kingsley, William, 234
 Kingsmeale, Mr., 178
 —, Mrs., 178
 Kingsmill, Jane, 229
 —, Mr., 230
 —, Nathaniel, 229
 —, Richard, 229, 230, 271
 —, Susan, 229
 Kingsmill, James, 111
 Kingston, James, 140
 —, John, 434
 —, Phillis, 434
 Kinham, Alice, 285
 Kinnoul, William, Earl of, 161*
 Kinsland, Nathaniel, 480
 Kinston, Thomas, 176
 Kinton, John, 190
 Kipps, Jean, 480
 Kirbie, Richard, 112 *see* Kerbie
 Kirby, Henry, 434 *see* Kerby
 Kirk, Chrl., 124
 —, Judith, 62
 Kirton, Philipp, 480
 Kitchin, John, 117, 284
 —, Robert, 352
 Kithly, Phillip, 235
 Knatchbull, John, 503
 Knell, Phillip, 348, 416
 Knibb, Tho., 121
 Knight, Benjamin, 189, 262
 —, Dorothea, 107
 —, Christopher, 316*
 —, Edmond, 38
 —, John, 195, 299, 316*
 —, Mordcau, 236
 —, Richard, 191, 192, 193
 —, Robert, 298
 —, Sara, 107
 —, Thomas, 83
 —, Wm., 64, 82
 Knights, Benjamin, 503
 —, John, 480
 Knightingall, Nathaniel, 503
 Knipe, Samuel, 128
 Kniston (or Kerlston), Thomas, 221
 Knore, Noll, 92
 —, Sara, 92
 —, Thomas, 92
 Knott, Abraham, 364, 369, 377, 380, 396
 —, James, 188, 264
 —, John, 354
 —, Joseph, 360, 364, 366, 372, 390, 397, 408, 412
 —, Wm., 353, 407, 412
 Knowles, Andrew, 480
 —, Henry, 62
 —, Isarel, 195
 —, John, 139
 —, Tho., 64
 Koker, John, 460
 Koorle, Roger, 79
 Kullaway, John, 174
 Kyrland, Nath., 44
 —, Philip, 44
 Kyt, John, 383
 LACIE, Robert, 81
 Lacon, Launcelott, 141
 —, Mary, 193
 —, Richard, 466
 —, Thomas, 481
 Lacton, Henry, 223
 Lacy, Wm., 85
 Ladson, John, 385
 Ladston, John, 443
 La Gard, Alexander De, 75
 La Guard, 184
 Lahane, John, 461
 La Hay, Daniel De, 297
 —, John De, 296
 Laine (or Lame), Nathaniel, 194
 Lake, Jacob, 52
 Lake, Jo., 86, 139
 —, Mr., 181
 —, Wm., 75, 111
 Lakeland, Silbell, 102
 Lamb, Jos., 129
 —, Robert, 96
 Lambert, Richard, 83
 Lambert, Wm., 759
 Lambert, Tho., 52
 Lambert, Arthur, 481
 —, Elisabeth, 434
 —, Charles, 139
 —, Henry, 198
 —, Robert, 331
 —, Samuel, 257
 —, Thomas, 434
 Lambert, William, 190
 Lambeth, Marie, 75
 Lamborne, Thomas, 441
 Lame (or Lame), Nathaniel, 194
 Lammis, Edward, 59
 Lammey, Edward, 409
 Lamough, Edward, 38
 Lampley, James, 128
 Lamplly, John, 448
 Lamyn (*i.e.*, Lammyn), Wm., 51
 Lancaster, Gowen, 101
 —, Phillip, 436
 Landy George, 285
 —, Sarah, 285
 Landall, Robert, 443
 Landman, John, 172
 Lansdale (or Lansdale), Margaret, 421, 422
 —, Stephen, 421, 422
 —, William, 421, 422
 Lansdell, William, 274
 Lane, Alice, 68, 253
 —, Anthony, 503
 —, Henry, 211
 —, Hester, 443
 —, Jo., 68
 —, Nathaniel, 431
 —, Oziell, 68
 —, Rebecca, 102
 —, Ralph, 324
 —, Richard, 67
 —, Robert, 435
 —, Samuel, 68
 —, Thomas, 183, 253
 Laners (or Lavers), Joseph, 152
 Lang, *see* Land
 Langbridge (or Laughbridge), Francis, 327, 329
 Langden, Peter, 184
 Lange, Jo., 81

- Langford, Abraham, 438
 Harry, 385
 Marie, 95
 Langham, Thomas, 503
 Langley, Mr., 196
 Sarah, 174
 Wm., 64, 384
 Langman, Mary, 225
 Peeter, 225, 229
 Langran, Rowland, 127
 Langridge, Robert, 39
 Langsfield, Edward, 120
 Langton, Stephen, 439
 Thomas, 384
 Lungworth, Francis, 83
 Langworthy, Nicholas, 456
 Lanieri, Clement, 422
 Rebecca, 422
 (Dr. Lanier), Robert,
 422, 443
 Lankfield, _____, 183
 John, 182
 Lansdale, *see* Landsdale
 Lapworth, Michael, 233
 Robert, 201
 Larbee, Jacob, 218
 Larkham, Thomas, 428
 Larkynn, Richard, 135
 Tho., 86
 Larmount, James, 183
 Laroch, Widow, 442
 Lasey, John, 190
 Susan, 227
 William, 227
 Lathom, Robert, 240
 Lathrop, John, 217
 Latner, Francis, 104
 Lauckfeld, Alice, 258
 John, 258
 Lavericke, *see* Lavericke
 Lauers, *see* Lavers
 Laughbridge (or Langbridge),
 Francis, 327, 329
 Launder, Tho., 97, *see* Lawn-
 der
 Lavericke, John, 282
 Lavers (or Laners), Joane, 152
 Wm., 79
 Lawes, (Francis), 280
 Lidde, 290
 Marcy, 290
 Lawford, Richard, 448
 Lawless, William, 438
 Lawler, Jo., 143, *see* Launder
 Lawrence, Henry, 503
 Sir Thomas, 165*
see Lawrence
 Lawrell, William, 177
 Lawrence, Ann, 424
 Lawrence, Barbara, 424
 Lawrence, Blackwell, 139
 Daniel, 424, 436
 Dorothy, 67
 Elizabeth, 67
 John, 45, 75
 Marie, 45
 Nicolas, 498
 Richard, 38, 79
 Samuel, 327, 329
 Sir Thomas (165*),
 167*, 168
 Thomas, 168
 William, 45, 138
see Lawrance
 Lawson, Alice, (174), 232
 Christopher, 174, 232
 Thomas, 192
 Lawsons, Samuel, 145
 Lawters, John, 94
 Laycock, Robert, 71
 Layten, John, 267
 Katherin, 207
 Laydon, Alice, 185, 245
 Anne, 185, 244
 John, 185, 244
 Katherin, 185, 245
 Margerett, 245
 Virginia, 185, 245
 Wm., 70
 Layfield, Ann, 124
 Layton, Edward, 40
 Henry, 472
 Richard, 456
 Thomas, 472
 Lea, John, 277
 Phillip, 393
 Robert, 55, 57, 60, 61,
 64
 Thomas, 217
 Wm., 49
see Lee
 Leach, John, 503, *see* Leech
 Margaret, 49, 59
 Leachman, James, 135
 Leager, Widow, 503
 Leak, Augustine, 239
 Winifred, 239
 Lenke, Alexander, 94
 Anne, 91
 (or Leaker), John, 332,
 336, 340
 Richard, 111
 Robert, 128
 Thomas, 70, 469
 Leaker, *see* Leake, John
 Leane (or Leave), Tego, 153
 Leare, Sir Peter, 463
 Leas, George, 141
 Lease, *see* Leave
 Leauer, *see* Leaver
 Leave (or Leane), Tego,
 Leaver, Robert, 195
 Leavers, Elin, 131
 Leay, Andrew, 69
 Jo., 69
 Leca, Jan., 198
 Leicester, Jo., 93, *see* Leister
 Lester
 Lecheilles, Jacques de, 198
 Lecliff, Thomas, 303
 Leira, John, 456
 Lee, Anthony, 112
 Charles, 448
 Christopher, 224
 Daniel, 82
 George, 64, 114
 Henry, 51, 113, 384,
 386
 James, 143, 481
 John, 36, 102, 115, 143,
 145, 351, 371
 Marie, 113, 114
 Richard, 74, 81, 385
 Robert, 75
 Tho., 40
 Walter, 113
 William, 86, 111, 318,
 344, *see* Ley
see Lea
 Leech, George, 497
 Millicent, 67
 John, 497
 Richard, 51
 Susanna, 497
 William, 497
see Leach
 Leet, Tho., 118
 Leets, Joane, 392
 Richard, 292
 Leck, Edward, 433
 Leer, Thomas, 136, 456
 Lees, Christopher, 218
 Leet, Mr., 178
 William, 163
 Legard, C., 497, 498
 John, 447
 Legarulo, Elias, 261
 Legay (or Lagaye), Jacob,
 Sent., 447, 503
 Jacob, 444
 John, 445
 Le Gen, Pontus, 199
 Le G., Christopher, 114, 119
 John, 164
 Samuel, 359, 384, 389,
 401, 407
 Leigh, Charis, 424, 428, 433
 Mariba, 424, 428, 433
 Sarah, 424, 433, 481

- Leigh, William, 428, 494
 Lemster, Mainhardt, Duke of, 166
 Leisler, Jacob, 166
 Leister, Thomas, 174, 221, *see*
 Leicester, Lester
 Le Jeune, Regoires, 198
 Leland, Henry, 425
 —, Mary, 425
 Leland, Christopher, 481
 Leland, Henry, 445
 Lem [*i.e.*, Lemm], Mathew, 79
 Lemnan, Katherine, 218
 Le Marlier, Nicolas De, 199
 Lemon (or Lennon), Wm., 120
 Lendall, Robert, 122
 Lene, Edward, 120
 Lennor, Richard, 440
 — (or Lemont), Wm., 120
 Lennox, James, Duke of, 159
 —, Lodowick, Duke of, 156
 Leonard, Tho., 112
 Le Rou, Jan, 198
 Leroux, Jacob, 364, 385
 Lé Roy, Ilugh, 323
 —, Jerome, 199
 Lerrigo, Marie, 123
 Leslie, John, 507
 Lester, John, 108
 —, *see* Pester, Leicester
 Letherland, Mary, 432
 Lett, Tho., 63
 Letteny, Tho., 40, *see* Lettyné
 Lettis, Thomas, 481
 Lettyné, Tho., 60, *see* Lettyné
 Leusier, Michel, 199
 Levant, Isabella, 428
 LeVéret, John, 163
 Levett (or Lavett), George, 172, 255
 Levins, John, 149
 Levitt, Alice, 124
 Le Voh, Phillip, 427
 Levyns, Ann, 120
 Levyns, Wm., 41
 Lewes, Edward, 119
 —, Eli., 108
 —, John, 35, 126
 —, Richard, 127
 —, Robert, 79, 103, 108
 —, Roger, 207
 —, William, 120, 150
 —, *see* Lewis
 Lewgar, John, 385
 —, William, 328
 Lewis, David, 481
 —, Edmond, 280, 281, 481
 —, Hugh, 503
 —, John, 281, 481
 —, Mary, 280
 —, Roger, 472
 —, Thomas, 281
 —, *see* Lewes
 Ley, Thomas, 173
 —, William, 161, 316, *see*
 Let
 Lickhurrowe, James, 36
 Liddicott, John, 153
 Lieford, Ann, 77
 Lielate, Anthoine de, 199
 Lightbound, Richard, 140
 Lightfoot, John, 174, 223
 Lilburne, Richard, 386, 393
 Lillie, Edward, 125
 Lillington, George, 329, 343, 456
 Lilliot, Martha, 134
 Linnick, Launcelott, 104
 Lince, Robert, 220
 Linch, Thomas, 159, *see*
 Lynch
 Linck, Thomas, 481
 Lincolne, William, 498
 Lincoln, Elizabeth, 102
 —, John, Bishop of, 157
 —, *see* Linkon
 Lincolne, Cap., 195
 Lincoln, Samuel, 290
 Lindsey, Robert, 179
 Line, *see* Lyne
 Ling (or Linge), John, 41, 172
 Linge, Henry, 172
 Lincker, John, 218
 Linkon, Ann, 171, *see* Lincoln
 Links, Thomas, 456
 Linsey, Daniell, 290
 Linton, Thomas, 324, *see* Lyn-
 ton
 Lintott, Richard, 330, 462
 Lippis, John, 216
 Lister, Mary, 448
 —, Thomas, 104
 Liswel, Hanna, 422
 —, John, 422
 —, Mary, 422
 Little, Jane, 495
 —, John, 495
 Littlefield, Annis, 299
 Littleton, Edward, 503
 Littlewood, Peter, 467
 Litton, John, 194
 —, Wm., 445, 456
 Liversidge, Richard, 112
 Livetti, *see* Levett
 Lizard, John, 433
 Lizard, Stephen, 433
 Lloyd, David, 129
 —, John, 344, 385
 —, Judith, 136
 —, Katherin, 71
 —, Leolin, 508
 —, Mauldin, 117
 —, Nowell, 124
 —, Richard, 102, 166
 —, Tho., 79
 —, Walter, 130
 —, *see* Loyd
 Lock, Ann, 383
 —, Richard, 50
 —, Wm., 43, 141
 Locke, John, 195, 472
 —, Robert, 186, 254
 Lockbeare (or Lockebeare),
 Elias, 316, 317
 Lockley, Richard, 112
 Locksmit, Thomas, 381
 Lockton, John, 430
 Lockwood, Nicholas, 348, 358,
 362, 363, 368, 370, 371, 380,
 387
 Lodge, Wm., 52
 Loo, Jo., 132
 —, Peter, 116
 Lofis, John, 41
 Lone (or Love), Tho., 71
 Long, Elizabeth, 64
 —, Henry, 40
 —, Jane, 235
 —, John, 52, 193, 327, 330,
 380, 388
 —, Katherin, 102
 —, Nic., 108
 —, Will., 432, 435
 Longe, Alice, 242
 —, Anne, 90
 —, Elias (or Elias), 170,
 285
 —, Elias, 80, 90
 —, Elynn, 60
 —, John, 90
 —, Joshua, 90
 —, Mary, 90
 —, Michell, 90
 —, Nicholas, 181
 —, Rebecca, 90
 —, Richard, 184, 242
 —, Robert, 89, 90, 242
 —, Sarra, 90
 —, William, 184, 243
 —, Zachery, 90
 Longman, Peter, 189
 Lonnin, James, 43
 Longsha, Henry, 74
 Longson, William, 385
 Longstaff, Elizabeth, 481

- Longwith, William, 71
 Looker, Joan, 127
 Loomes, Edward, 68
 Lopes, Lopez
 —, Abraham, 384, 449
 —, Elijah, 450
 —, Rachell, 450
 —, Telles Abraham, 386
 Lord, Ann, 72
 —, Antho., 463
 —, Aymie, 72
 —, Dorothy, 72
 —, John, 72
 —, Robert, 72
 —, Thomas, 72
 —, William, 72
 Lort, Sampson, 133
 Lostell, Peter, 64
 Lottis, Rowland, 180
 Loue, *see* Love
 Lovell, *see* Lovell
 Loyeridge, *see* Loyeridge
 Love, Mary, 503
 —, Richard, 81
 —, (or Love), Tho., 71
 —, Valentine, 64
 Loveley, Lovely
 —, Ann, 52
 —, Mary, 52
 Lovell, Anne, 285
 —, Constance, 481
 —, Elizabeth, 74, 285
 —, Ellyn, 285
 —, Francis, 448
 —, James, 285
 —, John, 285
 —, Mrs., 456
 —, Phillip, 74
 —, Robert, 285
 —, Roger, 456
 —, Zacheus, 285
 Lovely, *see* Loveley
 Loyeridge, Bernard (&c.), 316,
 318, 344
 —, John, 326, 329
 —, William, 326
 Lovett, Gurtred, 129
 —, Mary, 126
 —, Robert, 112
 Lowder, James, 82
 Lowe, Dorothy, 132
 —, Thomas, 444
 Lewis, Original, 81
 Lowman, Barnard (&c.), 318*
 Lownd, John, 122
 Lawre, John, 481
 Lowther, Christopher, 384
 —, Luke, 503
 —, Wm., 122
 Lowyun, Tho., 128
 Loxmore, Thomasin, 187
 Loyd, Edward, 182
 —, John, 184
 —, Math, 175
 —, Morice, 179
 —, Nath., 180
 —, Silvester, 342
 —, *see* Lloyd
 Lucas, Elizabeth, 489
 —, Charles, 339
 —, Richard, 112, 481, 489
 —, Theophilus, 489
 Luccom, Henry Van, 143
 Luch (or Lush), Arthur, 327,
 330
 Lucie, Mary, 127
 Luck, Robert, 35
 —, Wm., 116
 Lucock, Margaret, 52
 Lucomb, Mrs., 456
 —, Thomas, 456
 Lucott, William, 195
 Ludcole, Joan, 124
 Luddington, Christom, 49
 Ludken, Elizabeth, 290
 —, William, 290
 Luke, Elias, 503
 Lulleit, John, 191
 Lullman, Job, 460
 Lumbard (or Lumberl), Ro-
 bert, 326
 Lumus [*ie.*, Lummus], Ed-
 ward, 59
 Luthome, Robert, 176
 Lupo, Albano, 185, 245, 273
 —, Elizabeth, 185, 245, 273
 —, Phillip, 185, 248
 —, Temperance, 245
 —, William, 194
 Lupion, Davie, 136
 —, Jo., 115
 —, Mary, 141
 Lupworth, Michael, 179
 Lurling, Thomas, 41
 Lusam, William, 233
 Lush (or Luch), Arthur, 327,
 330
 —, Henry, 285
 Luther (or Lutter), Edward,
 326, 330
 Lutterell, Walter, 75
 Lyddale, John, 308
 Lyde, Allan, 438
 —, Edward, 340
 —, Robert, 359
 —, Silvester, 316, 317*
 Lydiatt, Timothy, 384
 Lyllant Richard Nash, *alias*,
 319
 Lynch, Alice, 383
 Lynch, Morgan, 386
 —, Nicholas, 383
 —, Richard, 386
 —, Sir Thomas, 164
 —, *see* Linch
 Lynlie, Wm., 67
 Lyntley, Robert, 41
 Lyne (or Line), Christopher,
 386, 456, 461
 —, Mary, 100
 —, Phelix, 73
 Lynn, Robert, 385
 Lynt, Robert, 129
 Lynton, Nicc., 142, *see* Linton
 Lyon, Elizabeth, 173
 —, John, 41
 —, Wm., 130
 Lyte, Paul, 461, 464, 465
 Lytton, Leonard, 384
 Lyvermore, John, 279
 MABIN, Edward, 182
 Mac Brian, Dennis, 74
 Macc Breech, Bryen, 482
 Macc Cartie, Charles, 79
 —, Owen, 79
 —, *see* Mackartee
 Macc Daniell, Alexander, 481
 —, Patrick, 390
 Maccenree, John, 390
 Macc Graugh, Daniell, 481
 —, John, 482
 Macclahen, Owen, 390
 Maccmash, Charles, 388
 Mac Conry, John, 75
 Maccony, Dinis, 504
 Maccowdin, Wm., 52
 Macc, Alice, 47
 —, John, 90
 Mc Gawyn, Brian, 101
 Machen, Jo., 104
 Mackartee, Elisabeth, 431, *see*
 Macc Cartie
 Mc Kay, Malashus, 83
 Mackelly, Cornelius, 433
 Mackemy, Cornelius, 424
 —, John, 424
 —, Susanna, 424
 Mackerness, Jacob, 447
 —, John, 447
 Mackgeery, William, 504
 Mackhala, Dennis, 472
 Macklaire, John, 456
 Mackloghlin, Edward, 431
 Macklond, Matthew, 467
 Mackone, Darby, 463
 Macktery, Alexander, 438
 Mackward, Fellen, 504
 Maccock (or Macocke), Sara (or
 Sarah), 174, 223

- Macquin, Archibald, 423
 —, Frances, 423
 —, Nicholas, 423
 Macy (or Masey), George, 327,
 331
 Maddler, Elizabeth, 491
 —, James, 491
 —, Samuel, 491
 —, (or Mader), 319*, 325
 Maddlers, John, 327, 330
 Maddeson, Madison
 —, Isacke, 172, 209,
 268
 —, John, 320*
 —, Mary, 172, 207
 Maddocks, Jane, 47
 Maddocks, Margaret, 37
 Maddox, Alexander, 138
 —, Jo., 43
 —, Jone, 387
 —, Thomas, 194, 504
 Mader, Patrick, 391
 Mader, Wm., 325
 Madford (or Wadford),
 William, 326, 330
 Madin, Henry, 112
 Mageridge, Maggeridge, *see*
 Mogeridge
 Magettes, Mrs., 441
 Magitt, Henry, 114
 Magner (or Magnor), Charles,
 215, 268
 Magrauhan, Daniel, 491
 —, John, 491
 —, Miriam, 491
 Magridge, *see* Mogeridge
 Magwane, Owen, 389
 Mahane, John, 389
 Mahewe, *see* Mayhew
 Mahone, James, 390, *see* Ma-
 hony
 Mahont, Dermott, 472
 Mahony, Daniel, 388
 Maicookes, Samuel, 269
 Males, Cornelius, 122, *see*
 Mayer
 Major, Robert, 297, *see* Maior,
 and Major
 —, Andrew, 425
 —, Mary, 425
 Maine, Petter De, 191
 Maior, Edward, 36
 —, Thomas de la, 228
 —, *see* Major
 Major, Peter, 405
 —, Wm., 388
 Makynn, James, 135
 Maldman, John, 182
 Mallion, Jo., 71
 Mallocke, Malachi, 318*
 Mallonee, Daniell, 492
 —, Darby, 492
 —, Elizabeth, 492
 —, Joan, 492
 —, Owen, 492
 —, Thomas, 492
 Maltman (or Multman), Tho.,
 127
 Man, *see* Mann
 Manby, John, 192, 196
 Manleville, Henry, Viscount,
 157
 Manrick, Nathaniell, 391
 Manifold, John, 108
 —, Wm., 120
 Maning, *see* Manning
 Mann, Manne, Man
 —, Ann, 75
 —, Annanus, Senr., 493
 —, Barnard, 445
 —, Edward, 279, 280, 281,
 282
 —, John, 139, 160*, 444
 —, Percivall, 193
 —, Tho., 84
 —, Wm., 84
 Mannell (or Mannell), Robert,
 171
 Mannen, Andrew, 387
 Mannering, Joseph, 149
 Manning, Manning's, Maning
 —, Anne, 292
 —, Edmond, 92
 —, Francis, 140
 —, John, 120, 192, 326,
 330
 —, Peter, 124
 —, Tho., 115
 Mannington, Roger, 129
 Mansel, Robert, 390
 Mansfield, Davy (or David),
 180, 234
 —, Jo., 59, 133
 —, Richard, 52
 —, William, 435
 Manton, William, 138
 Mannell (or Mannell), Robert,
 171, 210
 Manzer, James, 73
 Mapes, John, 279
 Marburie, Gilbert, 249
 March, Collice, 239
 —, Samuel, 181, 239
 Marchall, Wm., 456, *see* Mar-
 shall
 Marchant, Emanuel, 316,
 343
 —, Silus, 338
 —, William, 316, 324,
 338
 Marfuit, Tho., 39
 Margaret, 426
 Margrett (Negress), 182
 Markcom, Robert, 104
 —, Thomazin, 113
 Markes, Mark's
 —, John, 227
 —, Richard, 117
 —, Walgrave, 226
 Markland, Henry, 482
 —, John, 493
 Marlett, Thomas, 169
 Marlier, Nicolas De la, 199
 Marloe, Thomas, 220
 Maroh, Mary, 390
 —, Sarah, 390
 —, Thomas, 390
 Marritt, Wm., 141
 Marriot, Robert, 392
 Marrow, Cornelius, 389
 —, Daniel, 310
 —, Katherine, 389
 —, Wm., 41
 Marsen, *see* Marson
 Marsden, Francis, 137
 Marsh, Edward, 318*, 320*,
 323
 —, (or Marsh), Francis,
 115
 —, John, 80, 115
 —, Wm., 80
 Marshall, Marshal
 —, Ann, 228, 429
 —, Charle, 194
 —, Edward, 183, 260
 —, Francis, 43, 75
 —, Henric, 111
 —, Jane, 75
 —, Jarvis, 386
 —, John, 80, 113, 130,
 462
 —, John Bristowe, 304,
 305(?), *see* Bristowe
 —, Lake, 422, 429
 —, Mather, 35
 —, Richard, 74
 —, Robert, 176, 228
 —, Thomas, 107, 327,
 330, 430
 —, Walter, 115
 —, William, 92, 329,
 422, 429
 Marson (or Marian), Edward,
 482, 495
 —, Jane, 495
 Marteau, Nicholas, 184
 Martha (a Melatto), 489
 Martin, Marting, Martie, Mar-
 tyn
 —, Antoine, 198

- Martin, Christopher, 359, 375, 384
 Edward, 96
 Francis, 143
 Gabriel, 456
 Giles, 219
 Jeanne, 198
 Joane, 286
 John, 67, 122, 123, 154, 258, 269, 504
 Marie, 54
 Nicholas, 176
 Petter, 191
 Richard, 58, 265
 Robert, 237, 286
 Saloman, 107
 Simon, 154
 Thomas, 79, 91, 154, 161
 Wm., 75
 Martue, Niccolas, 249
 Marvynn, Marvyn, Marvinn
 Elizabeth, 65
 Hanna, 65
 Marie, 65
 Marthaw, 65
 Mathew, 65
 Sara, 65
 Marwood, John, 120, 316
 Mary
 (a Negress), 241
 Masric, Robert, 121
 Masey (or Macy), George, 327, 331
 Masie, Alexander, 114
 Mason, Alice, 251
 Ann (or Anne), 99, 117
 Benjamin, 74
 Captain, 150
 Elizabeth, 195
 Francis, 188
 Francis, 251, 268
 George, 55, 441, *see*
 Iacon
 Hester, 279
 Hugh, 279
 John, 70, 94, 142
 Mary, 188
 Ralph, 99
 Richard, 99, 129
 Samuel, 99
 Susan, 99
 Sylam, 385
 Thomas, 115, 193, 481
 Walter, 185
 William, 38, 102
 (or Masonn), Wyatt, *247
 Massingburd, Wm., 109
 Massing, William, 504
 Masters, Jo., 138
 Michell, 124
 Wm., 42
 Maston, John, 291
 Mastus, Joseph, 387
 Martha, 387
 Mathelin, Richard, 304
 Matheman, John, 173, 222
 Mather, George, 389
 Jo., 52
 Mathew, Mathews, Mathewes, Mathews, Matthewes
 Edward, 421, 427
 George, 154, 390
 Hannah, 421
 Jo., 132
 Robert, 179, 233
 Roger, 138
 Rowland, 74
 Samuell, 118, 179, 233, 224, 270, 272
 Thomas, 335, 338, 340
 William, 75, 138, 317, 467
 Maton, Philippe, 199
 Richard, 101
 Matson, Matsson
 Benjamin, 387, 425
 Elizabeth, 425, 492
 Margaret, 425
 Marthe, 492
 Mathew, 390
 Matthias, 481
 Smithell, 481
 Smithy, 492
 Matthews, Mathewes, *see* Mathew
 Mattison, Alexander, 391
 Mattison, *see* Matson
 Maudsley, Henry, 123
 Maul, Thomas, 387
 Maulder, Febe, 107
 Mawfrey, Edward, 82
 Max, Robert, 112
 Maxwell, Marie, 136
 Thomas, 481
 Wm., 448
 May (or Mays), Cornelius, 186, 247, 272, *see* Maves
 Elizabeth, 186
 Henry, 186
 James, 320, 320*, 322, 345
 John, 88, 107, 320, 483
 Mathew, 75
 Richard, 435
 Willyam, 152
 Maybank, Edward, 241
 Mays, *see* May
 Mays, Robert, 111, *see* Maies
 Mayhew (or Mahewe), Thomas, 160, 159*, 295
 Maymor, Griffin, 137
 Maynard, Elizabeth, 116, 422
 James, 316, 318, 343, 386
 Mary, 422
 Nicholas, 323, 422, 445
 Thomas, 125
 Mayo, David, 432
 Samuell, 87
 Mayoz, John, 190
 Mayo, James, 173
 Mead, John, 319
 Samuell, 442
 William, 333, 335, 341
 Meade, Thomas, 316*, 318, 343
 Mecham, Wm., 52
 Medcalf, George, 183, 258
 [?] Joane, 258
 see Metcalfe
 Medclaffe (Metcalfe), 183
 Meddowes, Henry, 102
 Medgley, *see* Meilley
 Medinah, Leah, 449
 Medley (or Meigley), John, 140, 141
 Robert, 103
 Medwell, Tho., 41
 Meggeridge, *see* Mogeridge
 Mekins, Edward, 134
 Mell, William, 504
 Mellison, Wm., 140
 Mellis, James, 391
 Mellows, John, 364, 366, 406
 Mellows, Elisha, 503
 Melony, Timothy, 387
 Melton, Henry, 129
 Mendam, Arthur, 422, 427
 Richard, 422, 427, 428
 Sarah, 422, 427
 Mentis (or Meutis), Thomas, 175
 Mer, Philippe de le, 198
 Mercado, Moses, 450
 Mercer, Anne, 490
 Burcas, 113
 Elizabeth, 490
 John, 440
 Luce, 90, 107
 William, 490
 Merchant, Emanuel, 317
 Mere, Elizabeth, 92
 John, 92
 Robert, 92

INDEX.

551

- Mere, Samuel, 92
 Meredith, Philip, 119, *see* Mer-
 ideth, &c.
 Merrick, John, 493
 _____, Susanna, 493
 _____, *see* Merrick
 Meriday (Meridie or Meridian),
 John, 191, 192, 193.
 Merileth, Julian, 120, *see* Me-
 reith, Merredith
 Merie, Jo., 115, *see* Merry.
 Merrell, Thomas, 504
 Merres, Thomas, 259
 Merrick (or Merrieks), John,
 470, 481, *see* Merrick
 Merridith, Walter, 111, *see* Me-
 reith, &c.
 Merrifield, Edward, 50
 Merriman, Geo., 75
 _____, Sara, 125
 Merriton, Marie, 136
 Merry, John, 154, *see* Merie
 Met, Jan De La, 198
 Metcalf, Metcalle
 _____, Chri., 82
 _____, Elizabeth, 289
 _____, James, 39
 _____, Joane, 289
 _____, Mary, 289
 _____, Martha, 289
 _____, Michil, 289
 _____, Oswell, 134
 _____, Rebecka, 289
 _____, Sarah, 289
 _____, Thomas, 64, 289
 _____, *see* Metcalle
 Meutis (or Mentis), Thomas,
 175
 Meverill, Sampson, 86
 Meyer (Mire or Myre), Henry,
 333, 338, 340
 Meza, Isack, 450
 Micell, *see* Michill
 Michaeil, Ann, 173
 _____, John, 209
 Michell, Anthony, 438, 456
 _____, David, 472
 _____, Francis, 187
 _____, John, 388
 _____, Richard, 368, 388
 _____, *see* Michell
 Michill (or Micell), George,
 332, 335, 340
 Michleborne, Wm., 447
 Middleton, Mitleton
 _____, Anthony, 182
 _____, Arthur, 391
 _____, Benjamin, 342, 428,
 462
 _____, Edward, 132, 304
 Middleton, Henric, 257
 _____, Jo., 111
 _____, Marie, 113
 _____, Mary, 463, 497, 498
 _____, Richard, 497, 498,
 504
 _____, Thomas, 333, 337,
 340
 Midland, Geo., 193
 Mighill, Ann, 213
 Milburn, William, 303
 Milburne, Jacob, 166
 Milham, Sir Henry, 91
 Milman, John, 257
 Miles, Antonio, 137
 _____, Cicily, 437
 _____, John, 437
 _____, Joseph, 461
 _____, Lewes, 117
 Milker, Benjamin, 87
 _____, David, 432
 _____, James, 80, 449
 _____, John, 133, 316*, 317*,
 342, 501
 _____, Joseph, 130
 _____, Katherine, 426
 _____, Philipp, 142
 _____, Richard, 96
 _____, William, 126, 192, 425
 Millet, Tho., 57
 Millett, Frances, 192
 _____, Marie, 57
 Millington, John, 482
 _____, Rowland, 80
 Mills, Edward, 115
 _____, John, 304, 448, 471
 _____, Joseph, 125
 _____, Robert, 40
 _____, Thomazin, 116
 Millward, Millward
 _____, Henry, 268
 _____, John, 307
 _____, Marie, 68
 _____, Tho., 81
 _____, William, 507
 Milper, John, 307
 _____, Michell, 107
 _____, Robert, 170, 208
 _____, Samuel, 94
 Milnhouse, John, 219
 Milton, Richard, 212
 Milward, *see* Millward
 Mines, Thomas, 172
 Ming, David, 309
 Minife (or Minify), George,
 175, 226
 _____, John, 326
 Mintrene, Mintren
 _____, Edward, 250
 _____, Richard, Senr., 187
 Mintrene, Richard, Junr., 187
 _____, 250
 Mirch, John, 497
 Mire (Meyer or Myre), Henry,
 335, 338, 340
 Mitchell, Edward, 113
 _____, Francis, 245
 _____, (or Mitchell), John, 133,
 137, 245, 327, 331, 334, 338,
 341
 _____, Magdlin, 245
 _____, Robt., 333, 336, 340
 _____, Thomas, 481
 _____, William, 124
 _____, *see* Michell
 Mixer, Isaacke, 280, 282
 _____, Sarah, 280
 Modyford, Sir James, 162
 Mogeridge, (Magridge, Mag-
 geridge, Magridge, Megge-
 ridge, or Mogridge), John,
 316, 317*, 318, 319*, 324,
 342
 Moholland, James, 482
 Moier, Hugh, 150
 Moises, *see* Moyses
 Molder, Nicholas, 442
 Moleworth, Sir Hender, 165
 Moleton, *see* Moulton
 Mollit, Jo., 116
 Mollins, *see* Mullins
 Molton, Thomas, 135, 132
 Moncaster, Richard, 149
 Moning's, *see* Monnings
 Monk, Henry, 482
 _____, Peter, 38
 Monmouth, Duke of, 321
 Monning's, Monning's
 _____, Anna, 92
 _____, Mary, 92
 _____, Michelaell, 92
 Monny, Joseph, 84
 Montague, Mousnier de La,
 107
 Montecue, Peeter, 233
 Montgomery, Edmond, 75
 _____, James, 75
 _____, Phillip, Earl of,
 158
 _____, Thomas, 164*
 Montrevers, Ralph, 236
 Moody, David, 481
 _____, Symon, 119
 Moore, John, 219
 _____, Martine de, 179
 Moor, George, 399
 Moore, Alice, 481
 _____, Dorothy, 507
 _____, Henry, 303
 _____, John, 308

- Moore, Joseph, 310
 —, Leonard, 202
 —, Richard, 507
 —, Robert, 481
 —, Thomas, 316*
 —, Wm., 310
 —, *see* More
 Moper, Nathaniell, 181
 Morcock, Elizabeth, 219
 —, Revolt, 219
 —, Thomas, 219
 —, *see* Morecock
 Morlin, Tho., 86
 More, Alexander, 41
 —, Elizabeth, 260
 —, Lipo., 120
 —, Henry, 85, 136
 —, Isack, 65
 —, James, 257
 —, John, 38, 39, 43, 62, 113, 183, 260
 —, Leonard, 169
 —, Mrs., 183
 —, Peter, 468
 —, Richard, 93
 —, Robert, 37, 183, 259
 —, Sara, 173
 —, Susan, 71
 —, Tho., 75, 102, 103, 111, 132, 137
 —, Wm., 115, 190
 —, *see* Moore
 Morecock, Morecocke
 —, Bennet, 78
 —, Marie, 78
 —, Nic., 78
 —, Reignold, 177
 —, Thomas, 124, 391
 —, *see* Morecock
 Morecott, John, 462
 Moredecah, Sarah, 450
 Moreland, Thomas, 262
 Moreton, Sir William, 162
 —, *see* Morton
 Morewood, Mr., 180
 —, Richard, 173
 Morfin, Jo., 115
 Morfy, James, 109
 Morgan, Morgaine, Morgon
 —, Andrew, 96
 —, David, 462
 —, Edmund, 243
 —, Edmund, 425
 —, Edward, 184, 389, 465
 —, Elisabeth, 425, 435
 —, Esther, 425, 437
 —, Gabriel, 435
 —, Geo., 86
 —, John, 111, 382, 388, 465
 Morgan, Mary, 435
 —, Pierce, 141
 —, Richard, 94
 —, Rob., 504
 —, Robert, 94, 195
 —, Sarah, 435
 —, Sibill, 237
 —, Thomas, 192, 266, 388
 —, Walter, 35
 —, William, 141
 —, *alias* Broockes, William, 247
 Morison, Richard, 160, *see* Morrison
 Morley, Henry, 84
 —, Richard, 161*
 —, Wm., 127
 Morlin, Philipp, 139
 Morraioe, John, 504
 Morrrell, Margaret, 424 [424
 —, Nicholas, 376, 389
 Morrey, Geo., 132, *see* Mory
 Morrice, Hugh, 489
 —, John, Senr., 304
 —, Mary, 489
 —, Nicolas, 489
 —, Richard, 138
 Morris, Bridgett, 467
 —, Davie, 87, 95
 —, Dorcas, 430
 —, Dorothy, 423
 —, Edmond, 482
 —, Edward, 132, 151, 467
 —, Hugh, 481
 —, Humfrey, 63
 —, Isaac, 46, 387
 —, John, 129, 185, 244, 430
 —, Katharin, 427
 —, Mary, 244, 436
 —, Nathan, 467
 —, Richard, 82, 192, 456, 469
 —, Sarah, 423
 —, Samuel, 176, 240
 —, Thomas, 344, 423, 441, 456
 —, Thomasin, 423 [481
 —, William, 387, 430
 Morrish, Jo., 128
 Morrison, Elizabeth, 46
 —, Robert, 125
 —, Wm., 47
 —, *see* Morison
 Morse, Elizabeth, 64
 —, John, 316*
 —, Joseph, 65
 —, Samuel, 64
 Mortagh, Dennis, 52
 Morten, *see* Norton
 Mortimer, Tho., 115
 Morton, Morten
 —, Daniel, 467
 —, (or Moreton), Edward, 326, 329
 —, Henry, 75
 —, Jo., 128
 —, Mathew, 120
 —, Nic., 122
 —, Rowland, 81
 —, William, 186, 249
 Mary, Jo., 93, *see* Morrey
 Mosdell, Jo., 132
 Moseley, Geo., 112
 Moseley, Henry, 438
 —, Jo., 37
 Mosley, Richard, 389
 Mosley, Joseph, 185, 243
 Moss, Jo., 84
 —, Richard, 123
 Mosse, Joseph, 280
 Moston, Henry, 120
 Mothropp, Tho., 125
 Mott, Adam, 99, 300
 —, Elisabeth, 99
 —, Jo., 99
 —, Jonathan, 99
 —, Mary, 99
 —, Sara, 99
 Moulston, Thomas, 173
 Moulton, Anne, 291
 —, Bridgett, 291
 —, Henry, 291
 —, (or Moleton), Humphry, 327, 331
 —, Jane, 291
 —, John, 291
 —, Marcy, 291
 —, Merican, 291
 —, Ruth, 291
 —, William, 291
 Muunday, Mary, 185
 —, Robert, 185
 —, *see* Munday
 Mountack, Andrew, 391
 Mountain, Mountaine
 —, John, 50, 391
 —, (late Stow), Mary, 308
 —, Thomas, 441
 Mountfort, Edward, 84
 Mountney, Alexander, 186, 257, 273
 —, Lenord, 257
 Mountstephen, Samuel, 316*
 Mountstevan, John, 103, 164
 Mowser, Jo., 83
 Moyle, Dorothy, 123
 Moyse, Susanna, 429
 Moyser, James, 35

- Moyses, Mathew, 50
 (or Moises), Theoder, 169, 202
 Much, Roger, 199, *see* Mutch
 Mudge, William, 176
 Mulleneux, Edmond, 122
 —, Jo., 134
 Mullenex, William, 304
 Mullnax, Mrs., 456
 —, Richard, 456
 Mullins, Mullens, Mullins
 —, George, 332, 337, 340
 —, Robert, 318*, 319*, 322
 —, Teag, 434
 Mulfman (or Maltman), Tho., 127
 Mumford, Richard, 229
 Munday, Robert, 244
 —, William, 35
 —, *see* Mounday
 Mundy, Eliz*, 504
 Munjoy, George, 397
 Munnes, William, 262, *see* Munns
 Munnings, Abigail, 282
 —, Elizabeth, 280, 282
 —, George, 280, 282
 Munns, Thomas, 504, *see* Munnes
 Munrow, Allexander, 482
 —, Andrew, 481
 —, John, 448
 Munson, Susan, 281
 —, Thomazin, 94
 Murfey, Dennis, 470 } *see* Murphy
 Murfe, Tho., 36 }
 Murfit, Nathan, 142
 Murford, Richard, 481
 Murphe, Bryan, 456
 Murphy, Daniell, 388
 —, Mary, 499
 —, Morgan, 499
 —, William, 354, 361, 382, 383, 393, 409, 412, 413, 418
 —, *see* Murfey, &c.
 Murrall, David, 421
 —, Elisabeth, 421
 —, John, 421
 —, *see* Murril
 Murrell, John, 445, 456
 —, Wm., 456
 Murrey, Alexander, 469
 —, James, 499
 Murril, Murrill
 —, Elisabeth, 430
 —, Isack, 150
 —, John, 430
 —, *see* Murrall
 Murrin, Elizabeth, 134
 Marrow, John, 456
 Marsh (or Marsh), Francis, 115
 Musgrave, Sir Christopher, 344
 —, Jo., 385
 —, Synnon, 344
 Musick, John, 135
 Muskett, Simon, 43
 —, Wm., 391
 Mussell, Jo., 54
 —, Robert, 25
 Mutch, Margery, 226
 —, William, 226
 —, *see* Much
 Mynnky, Christian, 39
 Nlynter, Jo., 104
 Myre (Mire, or Meyer), Henry, 333, 338, 340
 NACTON, Teague, 74
 Naile, *see* Nayle
 Nailer, Elizabeth, 309, *see* Naylor, &c.
 Namias, David, 450
 Nancargo, Elin, 153
 Naney, Robert, 60
 Naseby, Moses, 467
 Nasfield, Henrie, 252
 Nash, Ann, 99
 —, Edmond, 75
 —, Richard, 319*, 323
 —, Thomas, 377
 —, Wm., 120
 —, *alias* Lyllant, Richard, 319
 Nasy, Daniell, 392
 Nathaniell, 243
 Natt, Richard, 109
 Navaro, Aron, 449
 —, Judih, 450
 Navarro, Samuel, 450
 Naxston, Moulé, 118
 Nayle (or Naile), William, 179, 231
 Naylor, Edward, 128 } *see* Nailer
 —, Jo., 128 }
 Naylor, Thomas, 190 }
 Neagle, Martin, 392 }
 Neal, Daniel, 428 }
 —, Marth, 428 }
 Neale, John, 466 }
 —, Jonathan, 101 }
 —, Thomas, 165*, 166*, 456, 466 }
 —, *see* Neale
 Neares, Thomas, 183
 Neave, Margrett, 203
 Nedham, George, 442
 Nedson (or Neesom), Jo., 74
 Needes, John, 316*
 Needham, Tho., 121
 —, William, 168
 Needler, John, 392
 Needome, John, 180
 Neele, Marie, 124, *see* Neal, &c.
 Neesam, Wm., 125
 Neeson (or Nedson), Jo., 74
 Neimart (Neismart, Newmart, or Newmart), Peter, 266, 267
 Nelme, Richard, 81
 Nelson, George, 173, 219
 —, Joseph, 79
 —, Julian, 437
 —, Thomas, 504
 Nemias, David, 482
 Nephso, Jerome, 317*, 319*, 320, 321, 322, 325
 Nesses, Wm., 101
 Nettie, Anto, 80
 Nettellford, Geo., 119
 Nettleton, James, 140
 Nevell, Nicholas, 141
 Nevill, John, 392
 Nevitt, Roger, 125
 Newmart, *see* Neimart
 Newberry, Joseph, 341
 Newbold, Richard, 143
 Newboth, John, 441
 Newby, Henry, 84
 Newcom, Francis, 48
 —, Jo., 48
 —, Marie, 64
 —, Rachel, 48
 Newcome, William, 187
 Newdon, John, 154
 Newell, Abraham, 278, 279
 —, Fayth, 278
 —, Francis (Francis), 279
 —, Grace, 277
 —, Isaack, 278
 —, John, 278
 Newham, Christopher, 374
 Newman, Abraham, 362, 413
 —, Elizabeth, 88
 —, Gabriell, 444
 —, John, 123, 207
 —, Margaret, 482
 —, Mountford, 111
 —, Robert, 188, 253
 —, Thomas, 79
 —, William, 184, 242, 311
 Newmart, *see* Neimart
 Newport, Elisabeth, 422, 429
 —, John, 422, 429
 —, Susanna, 422, 429

- Newton, Abigail, 392
 —, George, 444.
 —, John, 141
 —, Samuel, 382, 402, 482
 Nice, George, 467
 Nichcott, Hugh, 195
 Nicholas, —, 195
 Nicholes, *see* Nicolls
 Nichollas, William, 170
 Nicholls, Elizabeth, 59
 —, Jer., 135
 —, John, 305
 —, Thomas, 193
 —, William, 211
 —, *see* Nicolls
 Nicholson, Francis, 166*, 167*, 168
 —, Garret, 136
 —, Ralph, 37
 Nickerson, Anne, 290
 —, Elizabeth, 290
 —, Nicho., 290
 —, Robart, 290
 —, William, 290
 Nicklin, Jo., 133
 Nicks, John, 40
 Nicolas, 492
 Nicolls, John, 498
 —, (or Nicholes), Marmaduke, 461, 465, 466
 —, Sarah, 465, 466
 —, *see* Nicholls
 Nisbett, Robert, 41
 Nisom, Jo., 40
 Nixon, Mary, 482
 Nohb, John, 472
 Nohle, Ann, 67
 —, Geo., 128
 —, Marke, 448, 482
 Noden, Hugh, 163*
 Nokes, Henrie, 128
 —, Jo., 41
 Noun (or Noun), Goodwife, 194
 Nordin, Nathaniell, 140
 Norman, Geo., 85
 —, Jo., 85, 115
 —, Matthew, 304
 Normansell, Edward, 192
 Norris, Jo., 85
 —, Samuel, 504
 Norron, Katherine, 482
 North, John, 59, 111, 115
 —, Nathanael, 310
 —, Thomas, 182
 Northampton, Henry, Earl of, 155, 156
 Northin, Jo., 79
 Norton, Geo., 73
 Norton, William, 144, 149
 Norwood's, Richard, 304
 Nott, Tho., 51
 Noun (or Noun), Goodwife, 194
 Nowell, George, 333, 337, 340
 —, John, 240
 —, Peterell, 133
 Nowes (or Nowis), Percifull (or Percivall), 316, 318, 342
 Noy, Hester, 450
 —, Isaac, 450
 Nubold, Joan, 37
 Nuce, George, 183
 Nunes, Jacob Franco, 449
 Nuffick, *see* Nunnick
 Nunn, Richard, 66
 —, Tho., 129
 Nunnick, Addam, 129
 —, Elizabeth, 37
 Nurse, Robert, 482
 Nusom, Richard, 444
 Nusum, Arthur, 482, 490, 494, 490
 —, Junr., 482, 490
 —, Susanna, 490, 494
 Nuthrowne, Francis, 107
 Nuttall, Robert, 114
 —, Thomas, 392*
 OAGE, Ann, 203
 —, Edward, 203
 —, Thomas, 170, 203, 268
 Oakley, Francis, 457
 Oats (or Oates), George, 424, 433, 445*
 —, Joseph, 424, 433
 —, Hannah, 424, 433
 Obah (a Negress), 489
 Obediente, Abraham, 450
 O'Bryan, Dermond, 75
 Odam, William, 504
 Odell, John, 457
 Olgne, Edmond, 504
 Olgarne, Thombs, 457
 Ollent, John, 81
 Ollward, John, 40
 Ogden, Randall, 42
 Ogell, Gregoric, 52*
 —, Jo., 35
 Ogilby, Ogilby, Oglesby
 —, Elisabeth, 424, 427
 —, Frances, 424, 427
 —, John, 424, 427, 440
 Ogle, John, 393
 Ohain, Ohani
 —, James, 491
 —, Jane, 491
 —, Patrick, 491
 Oistine, Oistines
 —, Angeletta, 492
 —, James, 482, 492
 —, Nicholas, 482
 Okelly, Samuel, 430
 Oker, George, 482
 Okley, Robert, 172, 217
 Old, Susan, 205
 Oldier, Richard, 51
 Oldham, John, 78
 —, Tho., 78
 Oldrick, Robert, 112
 Oldridge, Abell, 393
 Olives, *see* Olives
 Oliver, Olliver
 —, Edward, 176
 —, John, 149, 295, 443
 —, Marcy, 295
 —, Margret, 483, 491
 —, Marie, 113
 —, Robert, 154
 —, Thomas, 149, 295
 Olives, John, 172
 Olmstead, James, 150
 Olney, Penetus, 45
 —, Marie, 45
 —, Tho., 45
 O Mullin, Jo., 112
 Onan, Teage, 468
 Oneal, Ann, 393
 —, Daniel, 430
 —, Katharin, 430
 Onge, Mary, 279
 Onion, Elizabeth, 227
 —, George, 227
 Onyon, Robert, 94
 Oram, Jo., 70
 Orchard, Richard, 109
 Orchar, Thomas, 359
 Oree, Daniel, 437
 Oresby, Thomas, 430
 Orpen, John, 439
 Orrie, George, 76
 Osborn, Osbourne, Osbourn, Osburne
 —, Alexander, 491
 —, Elenor, 491
 —, Jenkin, 172, 208
 —, John, 178, 228, 489
 —, Mary, 228
 —, Moses, 316*
 —, Ralph, 182, 261
 —, Richard, 40
 —, Robert, 393
 —, Samell, 457
 —, Thomas, 169, 177, 201, 219
 —, Walter, 318*
 Osdell, John, 498
 Osmotherly, Wm., 119

- Ossebrooke, Tho., 141
 Otland, Ant^e, 112
 Ottawell (or Ottowell), Thomas, 180, 232
 Otway, Thomas, 175
 Overton, *see* Overton
 Ouills [*sic*, Wills], William, 189
 Outmore, Robert, 128
 Outram, Robert, 433, *see* Outram
 Overbury, Henry, 428
 Overton, Robert, 482
 Owdell, Isack, 94
 Owdie, John, 65
 Owen, Anne, 440
 David, 135
 Elizabeth, 68
 Evan, 312
 John, 41
 Lazarus, 313
 Tho., 121
 Wm., 40
 see Owen
 Oweth, Lutinne, 152
 Owin, Benjamin, 179, 258, *see* Owen
 Owly (or Owlye), John, 267
 Owstedd, Arnold, 142
 Owtram, Dorothy, 482, *see* Outram
 Ox (or Oxe), Robert, 365, 410
 Oxenbridge, Jo., 87
 Oxford, Michael, 297

 PACE, Richard, 270
 Pacheco, Jacob, 450
 Rebecca, 450
 Pack, Stephen, 137
 Wm., 104
 Packe, Richard, 187, 253
 Packer, Thomas, 170
 Packson, Anne, 489
 Page, Elizabeth, 38
 Frances, 291
 John, 87, 368
 Katherin, 58
 Jacee, 291
 Margreit, 291
 Mary, 87
 Mathew, 71
 Robert, 115, 291
 Sara, 87
 Susanna, 291
 Tho., 58, 142
 Wm., 101
 see Paige
 Paget, William, Lord, 157
 Pagitt, Anthony, 217
 T., 111
 Paige, Sarah, 504, *see* Page
 Paily, Adrian, 457
 Pain, Elisabeth, 424, 432
 Jonathan, 432
 Robert, 424, 432
 Susanna, 424
 see Payne
 Paine, Dorothy, 293
 Edward, 471
 Elizabeth, 293
 John, 179, 293, 449
 Marey, 293
 Robert, 154, 419
 Sarah, 293
 (or Payne), Silvanus, 360, 364
 Tobias, 504
 Thomas, 293
 see Payne
 Painter, Elin, 176
 Palache, Medecah, 450
 Pall, Thomas, 227
 Palliday, Jo., 79
 Pallister, James, 40
 Palmer, Ann, 136
 Anthony, 338
 Ellis, 133
 Francis, 227
 Geo., 86, 133
 Joane, 210
 John, 81, 114, 137, 165*, 281, 344, 344, 467
 Mrs., 171
 Nicholas, 320, 330
 Prisilla, 210
 Rabecca, 124
 Richard, 107, 133
 Robert, 437
 Samuell, 463
 Thomas, 67, 140, 171, 210
 (or Pallmer), William, 104, 127, 467
 Palmerley, Jo., 58
 Pancrust, Anns, 87
 Panke, Richard, 142
 Panton, Mrs., 457
 Paple, Jo., 81
 Paramour, *see* Paramore
 Pardy, Joseph, 39
 Pare, Edward, 504
 Paris, Parris
 Ann, 423
 Edgard, 434, 457
 Elisabeth, 434
 George, 457
 Jane, 431
 Owen, 394, 398
 Samuell, 445
 Thomas, 425, 431, 448
 Paris, William, 423, 443
 Parish (or Parrish), Thomas, 65, 187, 188, 252
 Park, Jo. de, 41
 Parke, Thomas, 189
 Parker, Charles, 135
 Daniell, 318*, 319*, 322
 Geo., 77
 John, 398
 Mary, 137
 Nathaniel, 300
 Nicholas, 104
 Ralph, 350, 358, 373, 374, 383, 398, 399
 Richard, 318*, 319*, 323, 441, 504
 Robert, 83
 Samuel, 134
 Thomas, 59, 119, 202, 447
 Walter, 109
 William, 82, 188, 249, 334, 337, 340
 Parkhurst, Ant^e, 138
 Parkins, Andrew, 118
 Greesam, 126
 Thomas, 194
 Parkinson, Dorithie, 194
 James, 74
 Parler, Symon, 23
 Parlin, John, 140
 Parneton, Rabecca, 113
 Parnell, Edward, 86
 John, 331
 Walter, 179
 Parr, Elisabeth, 422
 Georg, 422
 Jo., 127
 Petronilia, 422
 Parramore, John, 264
 (or Paramour), Robert, 181, 218
 Parratt (or Parrett), John, 186, 243
 Parreck, John, 377
 Parrett, *see* Parratt
 Parrie, Edward, 132, *see* Parry
 Parris, *see* Paris
 Parrish, *see* Parish
 Parry, John, 115
 Morris, 84, 128
 Wm., 115
 see Parrie
 Parryer (or Parryer), Wm., 44
 Parsons, Daniell, 342
 Edward, 167, 436, 444
 (or Parsones), Francis, 395

- Parsons, Henry, 96
 —, John, 102, 188, 235, 316
 —, Philipp, 96
 —, Samuel, 237
 —, Tho., 36, 331
 —, (or Passens), Thomas, 326
 —, William, 431, 483
 Part, John, 465
 —, Mary, 468
 —, Robert, 465, 468
 Parter, Thomas, 186
 Partin, Partin, Partten
 —, Avis, 206
 —, Margaret, 170, 206
 —, Rebecca, 206
 —, Robert, 170, 206, 267, 268
 Partridge, Jo., 113
 —, William, 167
 Pasar, Paul De, 198
 Pascall, Henry, 349
 Pascoll, James, 249
 Passeman, John, 208
 Passens (or Parsons), Thomas, 326
 Passmore, Jane, 227
 —, (or Pasmorp), Thomas, 175, 227
 Pastor, Barns, 435
 Patient, Arthur, 104
 —, Nathaniel, 102
 Patie, Ann, 432
 Patrick, Tho., 136
 Patten, James, 316*
 Patteson, Edward, 43
 Pattison, James, 122
 —, John, 193
 Pattman, Jo., 52
 —, Richard, 327, 331
 —, Robert, 334, 335, 340
 —, Wm., 86
 Pawlett (or Pawlett), Thomas, 170, 207
 Paulson, Wm., 79
 Paulus, Cordin, 453
 Pawlett, see Pawlett
 Payn, Eleanor, 498, see Pain
 Payne, Anna, 65
 —, Daniel, 65
 —, Edward, 59, 62, 76
 —, Elizabeth, 113, 483
 —, Jo., 65, 82, 93
 —, Robert, 135
 —, (or Paine), Silvanus, 364
 —, Suzan, 66
 —, Tho., 101
 Payne, Tobias, 499
 —, William, 65, 92
 —, see Paine
 Payson, Giles, 46
 Payton, Henry, 195
 —, Peter, 120
 —, Robert, 36
 Pea, Urselah, 447
 Peach, Arthur, 79
 —, Jonathan, 423
 —, Sarah, 423
 Peacock, Charles, 109
 —, Samuel, 427
 —, Tho., 125, 139
 —, Wm., 46
 —, see Peacock
 Pead, John, 210, 483, see Peede
 —, Thomas, 394
 Peak, Christopher, 483
 Peake, Marie, 49
 —, Robert, 172, 222
 —, see Peke
 Peale, Larence, 246
 Pearce, Pease, Peeree, Peerse, Peirce, Peirse
 —, Anth., 153
 —, Basony, 504
 —, Edmond (or Edward), 89
 —, George, 438
 —, Hester, 494
 —, John, 393, 494, 507
 —, Katherine, 507
 —, Mr., 89, 90
 —, Mrs., 229
 —, Nicholas, 233
 —, Richard, 343, 457
 —, (or Peare), Robert, 316, 318, 319, 319*, 324, 342
 —, Thomas, 323
 —, Wm., 271
 —, see Pierce
 Pearey, see Peirce
 Pearns, Mr., 191
 Pears, John, 483
 Pearse, see Pearce
 Pearsehouse, Chester, 396
 Pearsey, Georg., 434
 —, John, 393, 428
 —, Prudence, 434
 —, Peirson, Peirceson
 Pens, Wm., 227
 Pense, Elisabeth, 422, 427
 —, John, 278, 279
 —, Robert, 278, 279
 —, Ursula, 422, 427
 Peat, Jo., 46
 Pebody, Francis, 45
 Pechey, Lambert, 396
 Peck, Francis, 73
 —, Tho., 39
 Peacock, Robert, 483, see Peacock
 Peelder, Matthew, 2497
 Peller, Francis, 154
 —, Robert, 154
 Pedro, John, 238
 Peede, John, 171, see Pead
 Peede, Lawrence, 185
 Peerce, see Pearce
 Peers, Elizabeth, 429
 —, John, 429
 Peerse, see Pearce
 Peeter, —, 242, 257, see Peter
 Peeters, Mary, 205
 Pegden, Mr., 191
 Peirce, see Pearce
 Peirceson, John, 443, see Pearson, Peirson
 Peircey (or Pearcey), Richard, 316*, 317
 Peirby, Richard, 183
 Peirce, see Pearce
 Peirsey, Abraham, 217, 224
 —, Elizabeth, 224
 —, Mary, 224
 Peirson, Cutbert, 182
 —, (or Peirceson), Edward, 392, 397, 448
 —, see Pearson, Peirceson
 Peke, Dennis, 71, see Peake
 Fell, Marie, 49
 —, Richard, 52
 —, Tho., 49
 Fellam, Penelopy, 60
 —, Jo., 59
 Felsant, Sampson, 194
 —, Wolston, 194
 Felteare, Abraham, 248
 Felton, George, 231
 Pemberton, Charles, 508
 —, James, 508
 —, John, 508
 —, William, 508
 Pembroke, William, Earl of, 156, 158
 Pennell, Thomas, 396
 Pen, see Penn
 Pendleton, Mary, 397
 —, Wm., 85
 Pendred, Robert, 52
 Penford, Tho., 138
 Penington, John, 153, see Pennington
 Peniston, Richard, 303
 —, Samuel, 394
 Penn, Francis, 80
 —, Robert, 233

- Penn (or Pen), William, 117
 Pennard, Robert, 144
 Pennic, see Penny
 Penniman, Jane, 395
 Pennington, Wm., 132, see Pennington
 Penrice, John, 186
 Penrice, Robert, 254
 Penson, Tho., 75
 Penny (or Penne), George, 51, 320, 322
 —, on Pinney, John, 320*, 322, 325, 327, 330, see Pinney
 Pepp [i.e., Pepper]
 Pepper, Fra., 121
 —, Mary, 278, 279
 —, Richard, 278, 279
 Peppet (or Peppett), Gilbert (or Gilbert), 174, 272
 Perce, Jane, 174, 272
 —, Phebe, 66
 —, Richard, 38
 —, Thomas, 440
 —, Wm., 115, 174
 —, see Perse
 Percy, Annie, 52
 —, Robert, 35
 —, see Persey
 Percing, Seabastin, 504
 Perera, Isaac, 449, 450
 Perk, Elizabeth, 105
 —, Isabel, 105
 —, Margery, 205
 —, Richard, 105
 Perkin, Elizabeth, 421
 —, John, 421
 —, Richard, 421
 —, see Perkyns, Perkins
 Perkins, Martin, 149
 —, Robert, 122
 —, William, 149
 —, see Perkyns
 Perkinson, Elizabeth, 169
 Perk's, Ann, 79
 Perkyn, Martin, 40
 —, Thomas, 71
 —, see Perkin
 Perkyns, James, 36, see Perkins
 Perley, Allin, 45
 Perpoint, Henry, 79
 Perrie, see Perry
 Perridge, John, 457, see Perwidg
 Perriman, John, 457, see Perryman
 Perrin, Henry, 399
 —, Margaret, 394
 Perrin, see Perryn
 Perrot, Samuel, 422
 —, Sarah, 422
 Perrot, Ralph, 483
 Perry, Ben., 37
 —, Dorothy, 37
 —, Edward, 483
 —, George, 271
 —, Hugh, 143
 —, (or Perrie), John, 167, 483
 —, Jane, 429
 —, Marie, 64
 —, Mrs., 485
 —, Samuel, 457
 —, Tho., 37, 126
 —, William, 266
 Perryman, Anne, 491
 —, (or Ferriman), Richard, 483, 491
 —, see Ferriman
 Perryn, John, 123, see Perrin
 Pers, Barre, 290
 —, Elizabeth, 290
 —, John, 290
 —, Judith, 290
 Pesse, Nicholas, 169
 —, Richard, 178
 —, see Perce
 Persey, Abra., 269, see Percy
 Persival, Andrew, 398
 Persons, Richard, 293
 Perwidg (or Perwidge), Job, 394, see Perridge
 Pester (Pestor, or Lester), Thomas, 318*, 319*, 323
 Peter (a Negro), 182
 —, Jack, 38
 —, John, 120
 —, see Peeter's
 Peterson, Francis, 431
 —, John, 260
 —, Lawrence, 429
 Petite, Bastian, 125
 Petley, Richard, 102
 Petter, 184
 —, Samuel, 304
 Petters (a Maid), 171
 Petting, Nic., 114
 Few, Elizabeth, 83
 —, Jo., 114
 —, Richard, 83
 Pewsie, Geo., 110
 Phelomy, John, 483
 Phelps, William, 316
 Philist, Thomas, 222
 Philkynn, Robert, 52
 Phillip, Philipps, Philipp, Philipp, Philipps
 —, 188
 Phillip, Eliazer, 396
 —, Elizabeth, 96, 242
 —, Eliazer, 170
 —, Henry, 182
 —, James, 102
 —, John, 38, 40, 74, 116, 195
 —, Mary, 490
 —, Philip, 44
 —, Richard, 83, 126
 —, Thomas, 114, 127, 173, 180, 185, 236, 242
 —, William, 74, 143, 318, 343, 433, 490
 Philmott, John, 236
 Philpe, Richard, 75
 Philpott, John, 41
 —, Philipp, 40
 Philloe, 229
 Philnel, Richard, 135
 Philpin, Judith, 43
 —, (Philpen, or Shippin), William, 334, 337, 341
 Philpps, Thomas, 141
 —, Sir William, 161*, 165*
 Philinton, Pharow, 186
 Pickel, Andrew, 153
 Pickering, John, 129
 —, Mr., 429
 Pickett, Adam, 353
 Pickford, Robert, 397
 Pickoy, French, 71
 Pickington, Christopher, 82
 Piddock, Wm., 395
 Pidgeon, Robert, 192, see Pigeon
 Pigeon
 Pierce, Danyell, 281
 —, Elizabeth, 230, 422, 429
 —, John, 439
 —, Jane, 221
 —, Richard, 230, 435
 —, Steven, 118
 —, Thomas, 70, 422
 —, William, 244, 240
 —, see Pearce
 Pigeon, Jo., 122, see Pidgeon
 Piggott, John, 457
 —, Walter, 138
 —, Wm., 79
 Pike, Grace, 490
 —, John, 139
 —, Oliver, 483, 490, 495
 Pile, Sarah, 483
 —, Theophilus, 483
 —, Wm., 394
 Pilgrim, Thomas, 445, 457
 Pilkinton, Margrett, 235
 —, William, 235

- Potter, Henry, 183, 260
 Jo., 104
 Joseph, 98
 Rebecca, 495
 Robert, 483
 Vincent, 76
 William, 66, 97
 Pottle, Christopher, 396
 Potts, Anto., 104, *see* Pott
 Poulter, Tho., 129
 Pound (Pount, or Pount), 72
 see Pound
 Ppointes (Portes), John, 174
 Povey, Richard, 159*
 Powell, Caleb, 421, 426
 Elizabeth, 421, 426
 Mary, 421, 426
 Powell, Arthur, 397
 Daniell, 151
 Cathren, 184
 Elizabeth, 114
 Gooly, 159
 Jacobi, 316*
 James, 84
 John, 184, 246, 273
 Kathren, 246, *see*
 Powell, Cathren
 Mary, 71
 Micell (or Michael),
 334, 336, 340
 Richard, 74
 Robert, 304
 Samuel, 111
 Thomas, 82, 181, 189,
 236, 263
 Wm., 73, 86
 (or Powel), Wm., 2
 Powls, Tho., Carnocke, 452
 Powle, Nathaniell, 209
 (or Powell), Wm., 270
 Pound, Jo., 103, *see* Pound
 Powder, Garret, 36
 Poyet, Thomas, 483
 Poyett, Luce, 293
 Pran, Georg., 181
 Prater, Thomas, 246
 Pratt, Isabell, 178, 229*
 Isack, 57
 Richard, 139, 269
 Thomas, 90
 Praul, John, 402
 Preist, Jacob, 450
 Preist, Henry, 316*, 317*, 343
 Lawrence, 316*
 Thomas, 316, 318, 343
 see Priest
 Pressey, Henry, 297
 Preston, Daniell, 70
 (or Prestton), Edward,
 43, 439, 448
 Preston, Eliz., 131
 George, 138
 Jo., 131
 Joseph, 127
 Lawrence, 85
 Marie, 131
 Mathew, 135
 Richard, 51, 122
 Roger, 53, 171, 210
 Sara, 731
 Wm., 141
 Preswell, Wm., 445
 Prew, John, 388*, 320*, 323
 Price, Ann, 293
 Edward, 175, 193, 489
 Henry, 457, 483
 Hugh, 170, 204
 John, 125, 170, 203, 204,
 266, 319, 360, 378, 392, 396,
 397, 462, 468, *see* Brice
 Judith, 204
 Margaret, 468
 Mary, 203
 Mathew, 125, 483
 Peter, 104
 Rebecca, 92
 Richard, 67
 Tho., 128
 Walter, 214
 William, 142, 169, 202,
 442, 483
 see Price, Pryse
 Prichard, Illeury, 186
 John, 70
 Joseph, 136
 Margaret, 82
 Maximilian, 142
 Thomas, 95, 172,
 192
 Wm., 79, 136
 see Prichard
 Prichett, Margery, 187
 Prickett, Miles, 187, *see* Prickett
 Prickett, Miles, 245, 273, *see*
 Prichett
 Thomas, 194
 Priday, Samuel, 75
 Prileaux, Nicholas, 339, 343,
 424, 457
 Rebecca, 424 [*see*
 Prier, Jo., 139, *see* Prier, Prior,
 Pried, Walter, 173, *see* Preist
 Primatt, Humphry, 395
 Pritche, Antle., 441
 John, 443
 Prior (or Pryor), John, 327, 330,
 see Prier, Pryor
 Prie: Edward, 226
 Thomas, 190
 see Price, Pryce
 Pritchard, Thomas, 221, *see*
 Prichard
 Procter, Ante., 112
 John, 59, 265
 Marie, 59
 Martha, 59
 Wm.; 128
 Proctor, Allis, 231
 John, 178, 237
 Mrs., 179
 Prophet, Jacobs, 191
 Prowser, Thomas, 40
 Prowse (or Prowse), George, 181
 231
 Prothers, Thomas, 324, 460
 Pross, Edward, 421
 Katherine, 421
 Thomas, 40
 Timothy, 353-377, 384,
 390, 401
 Wm., Ralph, 73
 Prowse, *see* Prowse
 Pryce, Howell, 141
 Launcelot, 37
 Thopazin, 37
 see Price, Prye
 Pryer, Daniell, 130
 Peter, 105
 see Prier, Prior, Pryor
 Pryme, Edmund, 103
 Prym (or Prym), Jane, 116
 Prym, Nichell, 125
 Pryor (or Prior), John, 327,
 330, *see* Prier, Pryer
 Puddiford, John, 442
 Pugett, Christopher, 172
 Puggett, Cesar, 238
 Pullin, Edward, 41
 Punnfrett, Ann, 483, *see* Pom-
 frett
 Punnery, &c., *see* Pomeroy
 Punnfoy, Samuel, 154
 Purrefray (Pursey, or Purfy),
 Thomas, 180, 247
 Rutnell, Richard, 41
 Thomas, 125
 Purryer, Alyce, 44
 Kathren, 45
 Mary, 45
 Sarra, 45
 (or Parryer), Wm., 44,
 45
 Pursell, Tho., 136
 Pursley, James, 499
 Purs, Wm., 474
 Purstynn, Henry, 39
 Puttax, William, 40
 Puttman, *see* Pitman
 Pye, Edward, 460
 George, 426

- Pynch, Tho., 115
 Pynler, Anna, 59
 Francis, 59
 Jo., 59
 Margaret, 133
 Marie, 59
 Mary, 59
 Sir Paul, 159
 Tymothie, 133
 see Pinder
 Pynnon, Alice, 118
 Pynkton, John, 135

 QAY, Abraham, 449
 Qunle, Ann, 192
 Quant, Hugh, 505
 Quant, Henry, 333, 336, 340
 Quarree, Robert, 407
 Quarrier, James, 94
 Qierk, John, 398
 Querke, Richard, 505
 William, 188, 451
 Quenee, Pierre, 199
 Quicke, Elizabeth, 152
 (or Quick), Thomas,
 317, 319, 324
 Quiggen, John, 484
 Quillin, Teague, 127
 Quintin, Roger, 113
 Quinton, Henry, 36
 Quintyne, Henry, 337, 390,
 508
 Richard, 398
 Thomas, 508
 Quitor, Geo., 125
 Quayle, Jo., 125
 Quayle (or Quay), Wm., 104,
 122

 RABEV, Kathren, 293
 Radlish, Jo., 79
 Radford, Cornelias, 316, 318,
 343
 Henrie, 134
 John, 428
 Richard, 356, 361, 377
 Radford
 Raffo, Robert, 191
 Ragg, Isaac, 378, 491
 Katherine, 491
 Susanna, 491
 Ralley (Rawley, or Ralye),
 Andrew, 175, 184, 228, 377
 Ralye
 Rainolds, Richard, 41, 377
 Reynolds
 Rainscrofte, Jo., 140
 Rainsford, Edward, 93, 401,
 448
 John, 484

 Raiuy, James, 347, 348, 366,
 384, 404, 405
 Luke, 400
 Ralye, see Ralley, Ralye
 Ram, George, 98
 Tho., 84
 Ramsey, Jo., 119
 Koss, 505
 Robert, 132, 455
 Ramshaw, William, 181, 237
 Rand, Isaac, 386, 391, 392,
 418
 Rantall (or Rendell), Bartho-
 lomey, 333, 338, 340
 Henry, 316
 Wm., 69
 Randolph, Edward, 163, 163*,
 165
 Ranke (or Rauke), Richard,
 190
 Ranso, Wm., 41
 Ranton, see Raynton
 Rapen, William, 73
 Rapier, Richard, 182
 Rapson, Andrew, 327, 330
 Rasbotom, Tho., 38
 Rasell, Henry, 83
 Ratcliffe, Ratliffe, Ratliffe
 Ann, 208
 Elkinton, 174, 236
 Isack, 208
 Roger, 170, 208
 Ratford, Francis, 115
 (Ratford, or Radford),
 Richard, 356, 361, 365, 376,
 398, 410, 412, 413
 Ratliffe, see Ratcliffe
 Raven, see Raven
 Raughton, Ezekiah, 202
 Margret, 202
 see Rawton
 Rauke (or Ranke), Richard,
 190
 Raven, Christopher, 505
 Ravenett, William, 174
 Ravenscroft, Benjamin, 400
 Ravish, James, 112
 Rawlin, Rawlins, Rawlings,
 Rawlin
 Benjamin, 443
 Henry, 139
 Jane, 66
 John, Senr., 303
 John, 80, 449, 484
 Wm., 450
 Rawse, Richard, 170
 Rawson, Ch., 193
 Rawton, Elias, 169, 377
 Raughton
 Ray, Abram, 68

 Ray, Jo., 125
 Rayley, Jonas, 170, 377, Rayley,
 &c.
 Rayment, Anf., 434
 Raymie, see Raynie
 Raymon, John, 441
 Raymond, Arthur, 122
 Raymond, William, 240
 Raynard, Elizabeth, 113
 Raynerd, Nicholas, 208
 Rayne (Raynes, Raynne, or
 Raynne), Francis, 37, 162
 Sarah, 111, 377, Raynne
 Rayner, Raynor
 Edward, 281
 Elizabeth, 280, 281
 Joane, 226
 Joseph, 281
 Lidia, 281
 Sarah, 281
 Thurston, 280, 281
 Wassell, 175, 226
 William, 427
 Raynes, Rayne, see Rayne
 Raynor, see Rayner
 Raynton, Elizabeth, 105
 (or Ranton), Sir
 Nicholas, 47, 60
 Read, Anthony, 182
 George, 106
 Hanna, 284
 James, 40
 (or Reid), Justice (or
 Judge), 106, 498
 Lusan, 284
 Mabell, 106
 Marmaduke, 81
 Mary, 468
 (or Reid), Osmond (or
 Symon), 334, 337, 340
 Ralph, 106
 (or Reede), Stephen (or
 Sweeney), 95, 187, 253
 Susan, 284
 (or Rendel), Thomas, 241,
 267, 443, 468
 William, 67, 106, 113,
 284
 see Reed, Reid
 Reading, Robert, 430, 377
 Reding, Redling
 Reason, Harbarie, 75
 James, 86
 John, 326
 Ralph, 50
 Thomas, 330
 Redbell, Wm., 111
 Reddam, John, 94
 Reddhead, John, 40, 377, Red-
 head

- Redlin, Katherine, 402
 Redding, Henry, 36
 James, 35
 Jeremy, 37
 see Redding, Reding
 Reddish, John, 178, 230
 Wm., 127
 Reddman, Jo., 121
 Thomas, 70
 Wm., 102
 see Redman
 Reles, Roger, 179
 Redford (or Reeford), John, 132
 Redhead, Christopher, 177,
 232, see Redliffeld
 Reding, John, 191, see Read-
 ing, Redling
 Redman, Richard, 484, see
 Reddman
 Reed, Elizabeth, 152
 Lawrence, 446
 see Read, Reid
 Reece, Mary, 100
 Reeford (or Redford), John, 132
 Reene (or Reeve), Nathaniel,
 170
 Rees, Anne, 465
 Elizabeth, 465
 Thomas, 176
 Reese, Bartholomew, 471
 Benett, 471
 Lawrance, 507
 Theadobin, 507
 Reeve, Reenes, see Reeves
 Reeves, Reeve, Reeves
 Edwanl, 434
 John, 42, 319, 319*,
 321,
 (or Reene), Nathaniel,
 170
 Thomas, 81, 145, 299,
 505
 Wm., 72
 Reid, Adams, 505
 John, 505
 see Reid, Reed
 Reynolds, Reynolds, see Rey-
 nolds
 Reid, Gabriell, 131
 Remington, Remington
 Alice, 96
 Elizabeth, 96
 Phillips, 95
 Remnant, James, 400
 Jones, 400
 Ren, Clare, 219
 Renalle, Faule, 234
 Renzell (or Randall), Bartha-
 lomew, 333
 Rennam, Ezechell, 128
 Kenney, John, 462
 Junn., 463
 Kenny, Teague, 484
 Junn., 484
 Kensby (or Reusby), Henry,
 153
 Kenfree, Robert, 484
 Resburie, Jo., 79
 Reusby (or Kensby), Henry,
 153
 Revell, James, 136
 Reynolds, Reynolds, Reynolds
 Christopher, 83, 182,
 241
 Hugh, 368, 380
 James, 427
 Jean, 484
 John, 50, 82
 Mr., 174, 437
 Nico, 120
 Paul, 180
 Richard, 67
 Robert, 192
 Sarah, 280
 Simon, 494
 Susanna, 418
 Thomas, 81, 123,
 128, 438, 457
 see Rainolds
 Reynoldson, Thomas, 447
 Riall, Alice, 213, see Ryale
 Ricard, Peter, 126
 Rice, James, 402
 John, 402
 see Ryce
 Rich, Robert, 401, 402, 444,
 463
 Richard, 221, 251
 James, 396, 401
 Jo., 74
 Richards, John, 86, 125, 102*,
 484
 Katherin, 83
 Latimer (or Laty-
 more), 433, 461
 Nathaniell, 150
 Richard, 231
 Robert, 40, 316*,
 318, 342, 471
 Thomas, 40, 85,
 469, 505
 Wm., 195
 Richardson, Anthony, 491, 496
 Daniell, 339
 David, 484
 Elisabeth, 426
 George, 62, 484,
 491
 Henric, 137
 Richardson, John, 104, 113,
 342, 344, 432, 434, 436
 Leonard, 125
 Luke, 115
 Manley, 129
 Margaret, 426
 Mary, 439, 484,
 491
 Nicholas, 505
 Richard, 142, 425
 Robert, 50, 123
 Symon, 95
 Tho., 103
 William, 134, 173,
 240, 430
 Richbell, John, 401
 Richard, 400
 Robert, 401, 484
 Riches, Andrew, 433
 Samuel, 433
 Richier, Isaac, 100
 Rickard, Margaret, 113
 Sammel, 358, 362
 Ricord, Charles, 390, 490
 Ricrotte, James, 35
 Riddall, Sara, 174
 Riddell, William, 104
 Riddlesden, Marie, 59
 Ridgell, William, 30
 Ridge, Jo., 115
 Tho., 115
 Ridges, Richard, 111
 Ridgeway, Ann, 490
 Elizabeth, 490
 Nathaniel, 492
 see Ridgway
 Ridgley, Tho., 30
 Ridgie, Geo., 74
 Ridgway, Joseph, 468
 Mary, 461
 Ridley, Daniell, 362
 Elizabeth, 133
 George, 399
 Richard, 48
 Robert, 133
 Riggie, Robert, 111
 Righton, William, Sear., 304
 Riley, Elizabeth, 102
 Garrett, 35
 Miles, 35
 Tho., 131
 Rilwen, Charles, 116
 Rimwell, Adam, 260
 Ripen, see Ripping
 Riply, Richard, 371
 Ripplin, Albin, 121
 Nicholas, 94
 Ripping (or Ripen), Chris-
 topher, 177, 219
 Ellis, 208

- Risby, Thomas, 183
 Rishford, Geo., 50
 Rising, James, 132
 Riskymer [Riskymmer], Nicholas, 69
 Risley, Crescent, 484
 Risson, Judith, 450
 Rivers, John, 314
 William, 505
 Roach, William, 470
 Roads, George, 183 } *see*
 Roads, Margaret, 179 } *Rodes*
 Roane, Bancks, 399
 Roas, Ramsey, 505
 Roass, Thomas, 505
 Robard's, James, 52
 Robb, Elizabeth, 143
 Ellin, 143
 Robbison, Jeth, 465
 John, 405
 Robensone, Ellen, 292
 Robert, 100, 192, 239. *see*
 Robertt
 Roberts, Blanch, 87
 Edward, 38, 116, 425,
 462
 James, 178
 John, 112, 312, 435
 John, ap., 190
 Joseph, 150
 Robert, 75
 Thomas, 64, 190
 Wm., 399.
 see Robertis
 Robertson, Nic., 93
 Robertt, 292. *see* Robert
 Robertts, Christopher, 194
 William, 194
 see Roberts
 Robeson, James, 220
 Robins, Edward, 127
 John, 164, 316, 463
 Tho., 83
 Robinson, Alexander, 399, 498
 Ann, 425
 C., 436
 Christopher, 166,
 167
 David, 52, 495
 Edward, 38, 484
 Elizabeth, 93
 Henric, 114
 Isack, 130
 James, 143, 460
 Jeremy, 206
 John, 52, 85, 94, 95,
 140, 187, 251, 426, 400, 505
 Joseph, 461
 Joyce, 121
 Robinson, Kat., 94
 Leonard, 142, 425
 Mans, 484
 Mathew, 95
 Mry, 94, 124
 Richard, 182, 457
 Sir Robert, 164
 Robert, 43, 484
 Sara, 93
 Thomas, 71, 111,
 141, 484
 William, 80, 193,
 425, 457, 484
 Robinson, Mathew, 244
 Robinson, Richard, 249
 Robson, Thomas, 163, 163*
 Robotham, William, 402
 Roch, William, 470
 Rockly, Raph, 194
 Rocks, Michell, 41
 Roles, Tho., 135. *see* Roads
 Rodeway, *see* Rodway
 Rodgers, George, 180
 (or Rogers), John,
 333, 335, 338
 see Rogers
 Rodman, John, 484
 Sarah, Junr., 484
 Rodrigues, Anthony, 449
 Rods, John, 39
 Rodway (or Rodeway), Stephen,
 333, 337, 340
 Roe (or Row), Christopher,
 316, 317, 343
 Edward, 103
 Margaret, 460
 Robert, 52
 Tho., 75
 see Row, Rowe
 Roed's, Roger, 225
 Roett, Isaney, 448, 457
 Rofe, Barbary, 131
 Wm., 143
 Roffin, Wm., 112
 Rogers, Anne, 493
 Byaan, 257
 David, 447
 Edward, 262
 Eliener, 102
 Georg, 232
 Henry, 37
 James, 60
 John, 63, 125, 143,
 484, 493
 (Rodgers, or Roggers),
 John, 316, 318, 333, 335,
 338, 349, 343
 Katherine, 493
 Mary, 129, 423
 Rogers, Matthew, 70
 Michael, 432
 Mr., 423
 Nathaniel, 119
 Raph, 193
 Richard, 111
 Roger, 425
 Syn., 107
 Tho., 124, 125
 Wm., 94
 Rogerson, Ellin, 102
 Theoder, 124
 Roker, Arthur, 71
 Rolfe, Elizabeth, 174, 223
 James, 209
 John, 270, 271
 Robert, 135
 Rolinson, John, 37
 Rolles, Jo., 80
 Rollright, Margaret, 67
 Rolis, Beneslet, 149
 Romney, Tho., 82
 Sir William, 155
 Romsey, James, 38
 Roodby, Martin, 153
 Rookeman, Rookman
 John, 93
 Elizabeth, 93
 Rookines (or Rookins), Wil-
 liam, 183, 260
 Roome, Thomas, 507
 Root, John, 238
 Roote, Mary, 97
 Nicholas, 177
 Ralph, 92
 Ropear, Alles, 292
 Elizabeth, 292
 John, 292
 Roper, Clement, 217
 Hanna, 51
 Margaret, 423
 Thomas, 191
 William, 423
 Roudell, Tho., 84
 Rosden, Wm., 132
 Rose, Christopher, 399
 Daniell, 102, 278
 Dareas, 278
 Elizabeth, 278, 484
 John, 176, 278, 316, 316*,
 317, 317*
 Margery, 279
 Mary, 278
 Rebecca, 207
 Robert, 278, 279
 Samuell, 278
 Sarah, 278
 Susanna, 426
 Thomas, 240
 William, 247, 344, 432

- Ruseter, Thomas, 154
 Rusman, James, 152
 Ross, William, 399
 Rosse, Henry, 133
 —, John, 484
 —, Phillip, 471
 —, Rebecca, 171
 —, Thomas, 161, 267
 Rosser, Humphrey, 427
 Rowell, Mr., 183
 Roth, Richard, 400
 Rottrie, Sophia, 109
 Rou, Jan le, 198
 Rouse, Caleb, 470, 471, *see*
 Rouse
 Russell, George, 317, *see* Row-
 sell
 Rovenson, John, 156
 Row (or Roe), Christopher,
 316*, 317*, 343
 —, Lawrence, 400
 —, Nich., 184
 —, Peter, 326, 329
 —, *see* Roe
 Rowe, Anne, 457
 —, Mary, 262
 —, Nicholas, 262
 —, *see* Roe
 Rows, John, 483
 Rowinge (or Rownige), Henry,
 172, 217
 Rowland, Jo., 132
 —, Richard, 82
 Rowles, Henric, 135
 Rowledge, Jo., 117
 Rowson, Francis, 110
 —, Thomas, 236
 Rowston, Siomell [? Lionell],
 254
 Rowning (or Rowinge), Henry,
 172, 217
 Rouse, Thomas, 447, *see*
 Rouse
 Rowsell, George, 316*, *see*
 Rousell
 Rowsell, Thomas, 316
 Rowsley, Elizabeth, 191
 —, William, 191
 Rowton, Ann, 62
 —, Edmond, 62
 —, Richard, 62
 Roy, Hugh Le, 123
 —, Jerome, Le, 199
 Royall, Joseph, 169, 202
 —, Sibill, 229
 Roydon, Wm., 399
 Royston, Thomas, 118
 Ruce, Roger, 240, *see* Reuse
 Ruck, John, 484
 Rul, Symon, 472
 Rudge, Jo., 140
 —, Thomas, 401
 Ruelle, Robert, 402
 Rudston, Eliz., 118
 Ruse, Roger, 174, *see* Ruce
 Ruggells, Barbarie, 46
 —, Jo., 46
 Rul, Elisabeth, 438
 Rule, Thomas, 401
 —, Wm., 136
 Runball, Tho., 132
 Runnell, Adam, 182
 Runley, Elisabeth, 431
 Runsey, Joseph, 430
 Rutdall, Edward, 457
 Rusco, Marie, 57
 —, Rebecca, 57
 —, Samuel, 57
 —, Sara, 57
 —, Wm., 57
 Rusa, Clinton, 219
 —, William, 81
 Rushbrook, Henry, 484
 Rushmore, George, 182
 Russell, Edward, 401, 426
 —, Francis, 134, 167
 —, George, 54, 342
 —, James, 160*
 —, John, 36, 103, 119,
 180, 224
 —, Katherin, 71
 —, Phillip, 505
 —, Randolph, 162*
 —, Thomas, 472
 Rutten, Elizabeth, 180
 Rutter, Daniell, 316, 317, 342
 —, Tho., 74
 Ryale, Joseph, 218, *see* Kiall
 Ryce, Ann, 117, *see* Rice
 Rycord, Samuel, 484
 Rycraft, Sara, 484
 Ryder, Symon, 399
 Rylie, James, 115
 Ryle, Tho., 117
 Rymes, Henry, 39
 Rymore, Alexander, 484
 SAAVYN, Gen., 142
 — (or Sabin), Robert,
 96, 186, 250
 Sacker, John, 261
 Saal, Abraham, 296
 Saal, Richard, 95
 Saehock, Tho., 137
 Sadler, Hugh, 70
 —, Rowland, 116
 —, Thomas, 342, 344, 485
 Safford (or Safford), Christo-
 pher, 171, 211
 Sage, Jan, 198
 Sage, Richard, 506
 Saie, Wm., 125, *see* Say
 Saeuwel, Arthur, 83
 —, Francis, 70
 —, James, 93
 —, Robert, 93
 —, Susan, 94
 Sailes, Richard, 404 [162
 St. Allans, Henry, Earl of,
 St. Parin, Thomas, 141
 Saures, Geo., 86, *see* Sares
 Sakell, Samuel, 135
 Saker, Jo., 116
 —, Marie, 116
 —, Tho., 119
 Salford, John, 186, 250, 273
 —, Mary, 186, 250
 —, Robert, 186, 250, 273
 —, Sara, 190
 Salisbury, Robert, Earl of, 156
 Sall, Edward, 70
 Salmon, Joseph, 437, 458
 —, Margaret, 437
 —, Peter, 135
 —, Wm., 81
 Salisbury, William, 192
 Sali, Samuel, 404
 Salter, Edward, 103
 —, Elizabeth, 174, 223
 —, George, 409
 —, James, 326, 329
 —, John, 185
 —, Nicholas, 317*, 319*, 324
 —, Rich., 407
 —, Richard, 342, 462
 —, Robert, 118
 Saltonstall, Merriall, 59
 —, Richard, 59
 Salvadge, Ensign, 274
 —, Robert, 183
 Sam, Gregory, 153
 —, John, 318*, 319*
 Sames, Elizabeth, 102
 Samond, Wm., 72
 Sampson, John, 330, 338, 505
 Sannell, 299
 Sams, John, 323
 Sandly, Tho., 38
 Sanderick, *see* Standerwick
 Sanders, Alexander, 173, 238
 —, Henr., 404
 —, Davyl, 181
 —, George, 184
 —, Henry, 217
 —, John, 154, 194, 351,
 414, 442
 —, Richard, 177, 219
 —, William, 330, 342, 442
 —, *see* Sanderick, Sawndera
 Sanderwick, *see* Standerwick

- Sandford, John, 408
 Sandford, Charles, 469
 Henry, 404
 John, 470
 Richard, 469
 Sandley, Robert, 82
 Sandome, Richard, 406
 Sands, *see* Sanders, Saunders
 Sands, Sand's
 Anthony, 436
 David, 233
 George, 174, 234
 Jane, 436
 William, 179, 236
 Sandwich, Edward, Earl of, 162
 Sandy, Robert, 318*, 319*, 324
 Sandys, George, 270
 Sanford, Roger, 142
 Sankey, Hamlet, 135
 Robert, 62
 Sankster, Eliz., 118
 Sanson, Richard, 78
 Santen, Lucas, 165
 Sape, Marey, 295
 Sapsier, Bridget, 467
 William, 462, 467
 Saracole, Jo., 69
 Sarah, Mordecah, 450
 Sares, Wm., 86, *see* Saires
 Satchill, Wm., 119
 Saxe-well, Daniel, 195
 Scaunby, Mitchell, 118
 Saunters, Edward, 122
 John, 117, 387
 Judith, 48
 Lea, 48
 Marie, 48
 Martin, 47, 48
 Mary, 37
 Rachel, 47
 Thomas, 102, 122
 William, 121, 316, 318, 327
 see Sanders, Sawnders
 Saunderson, Jo., 135, 485
 Robert, 486
 Tho., 112
 Savadge, Robert, 259
 Thomas, 189, 256
 Savage, Ann, 263
 Edward, 39, 51
 Thomas, 45, 263
 Savory, John, 469
 Savory, Wm., 119
 Sawcutt, Jo., 52 [217
 Sawell, Thomas, 120, 172,
 Sawier, Thomas, 225
 Sawier, William, 175, 232
 see Sawyer
 Sawkynn, Wm., 106
 Sawnders, Edward, 126
 Jo., 123
 see Sanders, Saunders
 Sawter, Roger, 64
 Sawyer, Margaret, 485
 Thomas, 182
 William, 180
 see Sawler
 Sawyers, Charles, 465
 Elizabeth, 465
 Say, Geo., 63, *see* Snie [159
 Say & Seale, William, Lord, 1319
 Sayer, William, 35
 Scampson (or Kemplyn), John, 1319
 Sear, Stephen, 442
 Searhugh, Edward, 162
 Searfield, William, 120
 Searbrick, Wm., 50
 Seawell (or Seawell), Richard, 485
 Schencklingh, Amarinia, 490
 Benj., 490
 (or Shenkingh,
 Sekenken), Bernard, 429, 458, 490
 Elizabeth, 490
 (-----), Hannah, 429
 Katherine, 490
 Scot, Jane, 421
 Mary, 421
 see Scott, Skott
 Scotchmore, Robert, 124, 221, 230, *see* Scott, Moore
 Scott, Abigail, 282
 Apphan, 263
 Benjamin, 404, 458, 485
 Elizabeth, 67, 282
 Gosswife, 188
 Henry, 176, 221
 James, 120
 Jane, 84
 John, 64, 105, 143, 505
 Martha, 280
 Perets, 263
 Richard, 325
 Thomas, 282, 407
 Walter, 188, 203, 331, 336, 505
 Wm., 125
 see Scot, Skott
 Scottemore, Robert, 176, *see* Scotchmore
 Scotts, Mr., 313*
 Scriven, Robert, 120
 Scrubs, George, 342
 Scutton (or Stratton), John, 485
 Scurrer, William, 316*, 317
 Sea, Mary, 38
 Seabright, Richard, 141
 Sealy, Henry, 408, 412, *see* Seely
 Seaman, George, 337
 Rob., 333, 340
 Thomas, 408
 Seamer (Seaman, or Seymer), John, 332, 337, 340
 Searl, John, 485
 Searle, Bridget, 194
 Francis, 104
 Richard, 409
 Thomas, 441
 see Serle
 Sears (or Sease), Robert, 332, 337, 340
 Seaton, John, 119, 498
 Seawart, John, 188, *see* Seaward
 Seawell, Davers, 493
 Elizabeth, 493
 Richard, 493
 (or Seawell), Richard, 485
 Seay, Whitow, 445
 Seelen, Nic., 54, *see* Seeden
 Sedgewick, George, 465
 Sedgwick, John, 131, 461, 465
 Marie, 83
 Ralph, 405
 Samuell, 461
 Seelen, Annis, 105, *see* Seelow
 Seely, Wm., 74, *see* Sealy
 Seemes, Richard, 116
 Seere, Wm., 41
 Seirson, Culbert, 260
 Sell, Edward, 86
 Jo., 133
 Selleck, John, 405
 Selley, John, 243
 Sellin, Ann, 68
 Joan, 68
 Sellock, John, 384
 Selman, George, 41
 Selwyn, William, 168*
 Senior, Jacob, 409
 Joseph, 450
 Sennold, Robert, 71
 Sennott, Wm., 63
 Senslon, Nico., 58
 Sentence, Henry, 51
 Serano, Jaell, 450
 Serge, John, 236
 Serfatty, Joshua, 407
 Sergeant, Tho., 47
 Serib, William, 40

- Serjeant, Richard, 224, 402
 Seric, Elizabeth, 489
 John, 489
 Thomas, 489
 , see Seria
 Sertain, Elizabeth, 496
 Thomas, 496
 Session, Geo., 36
 Sessions, Jo., 52
 Severe, Jo., 124
 Sewar, Robert, 84, see Sewer
 Seward, John, 249
 William, 39
 , see Seward
 Sewer, John, 404, see Sewar
 Sexton, Richard, 108
 Thomas, 192
 Sexton, Peter, 102
 Robert, 136
 Seymer, John, 340, see Seamer
 Seymour, Florentio, 310
 Seywell, Thomas, 255
 Sfrape, Almons, 405
 Sfrape, William, 427
 Shaftesbury, Anthony, Earl of,
 161
 Shafto, Wm., 363, 371, 388,
 413
 Shahnisse, Daniell, 471, see
 Shanis
 Shalany, John, 324
 Shale, Robert, 320
 Shanis, Daniell, 470, see Sha-
 hanisse
 Sharks, George, 191
 Sharp, Boaz, 303
 Elizabeth, 205
 Isack, 205
 Judith, 191
 Mrs., 170
 Richard, 101
 Robert, 93, 114
 Samuell, 172, 205
 Tho., 119, 132
 William, 110, 170, 205
 Sharpe, Peter, 360, 372, 381,
 385, 390, 391, 398, 403
 Elizabeth, 215
 Henry, 308
 James, 441
 Mary, 410
 Samuell, 215, 268
 Sharpes, William, 267
 Sharples, Edward, 173
 Tho., 84
 Shaw, Annis, 284,
 Thomas, 303, 304, 355,
 398, 418
 Shawe, Abram, 142
 Anne, 110
 Shawe, Daniell, 506
 John, 85, 94, 95
 Sara, 95
 Wm., 115
 Sheaperd, see Sheppard
 Sheere, Strenght, 244, see
 Shere
 Sheering, Jo., 61
 Sheffield, Thomas, 266
 Sheicrofte (or Shercrofte),
 Wm., 141
 Shellam, Thomas, 374
 Shelley, John, 174, 184, 232
 Robert, 150
 Shelton, Samuell, 485
 Shenkingh, see Schenckingsh
 Shenton, Grace, 422
 Jane, 422
 Samuell, 422, 445
 Sheppard, Sheaperd, Shepe-
 head, Shepheard, Shephert,
 Sheppard
 Humfrey, 286
 John, 99, 506
 Justice, 43
 Lieutenant, 184
 Margaret, 99
 Ould, 180, see Ber-
 nardo
 Ralph, 97
 Robert, 175, 180,
 232, 235
 Samuell, 100
 Sara, 97
 Thankes, 97
 Tho., 99
 Sheppy (or Sheppy), Thomas,
 170, 204
 Sherborn, Henrie, 150
 Sherborne, James, 85
 Shercrofte (or Sheicrofte),
 Wm., 141
 Shere, Stephen, 185, see
 Sheere
 Sheres, Francis, 63
 Sherewood, see Sherwood
 Sherhack, Benedicter, 64
 Sherin, Robert, 280
 Sherland, John, 406
 Sherley (or Shurley), Daniell,
 169, 201
 Lidia, 213
 Susan, 213
 Sherly, Tho., 84
 , see Shirley
 Sherlock, Edward, sen., 303
 Jo., 134
 Sherlocke, Elizabeth, 111
 Sherman, John, 280
 Tho., 44
 Sheron, George, 485
 Sherrick, Jo., 114
 Sherringham, Phillip, 119
 Sherwin, John, 410
 Sherwood, Alice, 279
 Anna, 278
 (or Sherewood),
 Peaceable, 176, 236
 Peter, 243, 254
 Rebecca, 278
 Rose, 278
 Samuell, 403
 Suzan, 85
 Thomas, 278, 279
 Shettleworth, John, 38
 Shetman, Richard, 440
 Shewood (or Shewood),
 Thomas, 184, 243
 Shilborn, Wm., 118
 Shilborn, Richard, 296
 Shinglewood, Robert, 80
 Ship, Edmund, 428
 Jefferie, 140
 Shipley, Jo., 115
 Shipman, Wm., 82
 Shippin (or Phippin), William,
 334
 Shipton, Wm., 446
 Shirley, William, 430, see
 Sherley, &c.
 Shoare, James, 355
 Shore, Ellin, 118
 Mathew, 141
 Richard, 485
 Shorey, Anthony, 568
 William, 508
 Short, Martha, 408
 Samuell, 86
 Walter, 406
 Shorte, Joanes, 152
 Owen, 485
 Shorter, Jo., 84
 Marie, 114,
 Shotten (or Shotton), Nicholas,
 181, 230
 Showell, Elias, 506
 Showley, Margret, 191
 Shreife, Richard, 190
 Shrewsbury, Ann, 431
 (or Shroesbury),
 John, 431, 448
 William, 431
 Shule, John, 180
 Shurke, George, 178
 Shurland, John, 485
 Shurley, see Sherley
 Silbert, Thomas, 182
 Silbey, John, 185
 Sicklemore, James, 439

- Siddly, Henry, 409
 Sides, Thomas, 178, 229
 Sidney, John, 410
 Wm., 447
 Siggins, Tho., 129
 Silby, Robert, 112, *see* Sylbie
 Silcomb, William, 496
 Silsby, Mathew, 124
 Silvester, Abram, 37
 Grace, 401
 Madam, 485
 Simes, Benjamin, 184, 242
 (Sims or Simses), Henry,
 318*, 319*, 323
 Sarra, 100
 see Symes
 Simes [*i.e.* Simmes], Symon,
 104, *see* Symmes
 Simmes, Symon, 104
 Wm., 449
 Simmons, Phillip, 458, 459
 Richard, 343
 Simnell, John, 257
 Simon, Hester Bar, 449, *see*
 Symon
 Simons (or Symonds), Richard,
 316*, 318, *see* Symons
 Simpkins, Nathaniel, 128, *see*
 Symkynn
 Simpson, Edward, 133,
 James, 485
 Jo., 132
 Thomas, 104, 136, 181
 Mr., 133
 Sips, *see* Simes
 Simson, Henry, 491
 James, 491
 Mary, 491
 Thomas, 443
 Sindy, John, 410
 Singer, Tho., 36
 Singleton, Jo., 83
 Singnell, William, 139
 Sinklaire, Alexander, 458
 Sipey, John, 274
 Sismore, Martha, 172
 William, 172
 Sister, Gerrard, 297
 Sisters, Elizabeth, 485
 Sizemore, William, 269
 Skahane, Teige, 406
 Skaros, George, 485
 Skarvill, Robert, 38
 Skene, Alexander, 167*
 Skerry, Elizabeth, 291
 Henry, 291
 Skinner, John, 179, 231
 Nicholas, 182
 see Skynner
 Skofich, Richard, 59
 Skooler, Anthony, 74
 Skorie, John, 36
 Skorier, Phillip, 128
 Skose, Richard, 151
 Skott, Elizabeth, 280
 Thomas, 280
 see Scott
 Skuddler, Jo., 88
 Skyddell, Tho., 142
 Skynggle, Ann, 75
 Skynner, Richard, 135
 Sam., 142
 see Skinner
 Shade, John, 316, 318
 Shany, Anthony, 485
 Slate, John, 242
 Slater, Añne, 246
 Henry, 166*
 John, 246
 Mary, 498
 Slater, Martin, 239
 Slaughter, John, 498
 Mary, 498
 Thomas, 485
 William, 492
 Slavelle, Richard, 153
 Slawcome, Davey, 145
 Sleight, James, 483, 252
 Sleann, Tho., 154
 Slic, Jeremie, 112
 Richard, 67
 see Slye
 Slograve, William, 338
 Slye, Lawrence, 418
 Slye, John, 471, *see* Slic
 Snaul, Ann, 428
 Smale, Hugo, 194
 Smalpage (or Smalpage),
 Lawrence, 177, 220
 Smalewood, *see* Smalwood
 Small, Wm., 113
 Smalle, Walter, 297
 Smallie, John, 149
 Smallman, Edward, 51
 Smalpage, *see* Smalpage
 Smalwood (or Smalewood),
 Randall, 176, 225
 Smart, John, 323, 410
 Richard, 140
 Samuell, 337
 Wm., 85
 Smart, John, 440
 Samuell, 447
 Smith, Alexander, 40, 304
 Alice, 56, 458
 Ann, 424, 426, 430
 Anne, 299, 421
 Antonio, 141
 Arthur, 186
 Charles, 120
 Smith, Christopher, 253, 429
 Daniell, 38, 41
 David, 470
 Dorothy, 68
 Edward, 117, 179, 231,
 403.
 Elizabeth (or Eliza-
 beth), 123, 280, 282, 292,
 424, 431, 437, 485, 492
 Frances, 492
 Francis, 63, 67, 231,
 317*, 319*, 324
 Janr., 460
 George, 80, 82, 125,
 436
 Hanna, 49, 59
 Henry, 115, 292, 424,
 424, 426, 432
 Hester, 403
 Hunfrey, 87
 Isaac, 406
 James, 74, 141
 Jane, 429
 John, 71, 223
 John, 509-57, 70, 74,
 82, 109, 111, 117, 135, 139,
 140, 177, 178, 179, 220, 229,
 231, 258, 292, 334, 337, 409,
 419, 422, 424, 427, 430, 432,
 436, 437, 440, 471, 492
 Jonas, 83
 Joseph, 433, 439
 Judith, 422, 427
 Katherin, 123
 Leonard, 67
 Lewes, 122
 Margaret, 118, 405,
 505
 Margerie, 123
 Marie, 49, 59
 Mary, 68, 282, 422,
 427, 429, 432, 433, 489
 Mrs., 174, 191
 Nandusja, 424, 437
 Nathaniel, 447
 Nicholas, 180, 234
 Olliver, 440
 Osborne, 183
 Osmond, 223
 Osten, 175
 Peter, 191
 Phillip, 282, 402
 Philippa, 422, 432,
 436
 Ralph, 429
 Richard, 48, 111, 134,
 139, 177, 219, 239
 Robert, 172, 185, 243
 Roger, 174, 223, 232,
 271

INDEX.

569

- Smith, Samuel, 280, 282, 305, 434, 463
 —, Suth, 292
 —, Stephen, 470, 495.
 —, Susanna, 231
 —, Thomas, 37, 39, 40, 53, 80, 115, 120, 137, 174, 177, 194, 220, 224, 407, 421, 426, 437, 439
 —, Thirlo, 408
 —, Walter, 126
 —, Widow, 443
 —, William, 35, 67, 74, 138, 184, 189, 190, 243, 246, 263, 320, 329, 334, 338, 404, 408, 440, 492
 —, Junr, 335, 336
 —, *see* Smyth
 Smitham, Jo, 51
 Smithick, Henry, 119
 Smithson, Robert, 37
 Smithwick, Wm., 505
 Smyth, Arthur, 252
 —, John, 344
 —, Sir Thomas, 150
 —, Wm., 341
 Snackuell, Richard, 405
 Snales, Margaret, 123
 Snape, John, 135
 Snapp, Thomas, 188
 Snath, Richard, 64
 Snellin, Anne, 490,
 —, John, 490
 —, Robert, 490
 Snerling, Robert, 485
 Snipe, Christopher, 489
 —, Elizabeth, 489
 —, John, 485, 489
 —, William, 464
 Snoden, Luke, 114
 Snouck, George, 442
 Snow, Snowe
 —, George, 316, 317, 343
 —, Henry, 110
 —, Nathaniel, 471
 —, Rebecca, 175, 225. *see* Grave, Elnor
 —, Richard, 141
 —, Sara, 175, 225. *see* Grave, Wm., 59.
 —, *see* Snowow
 Snowood, John, 246
 Soanes, Mary, 120
 [Somershaies], Anne, 470
 —, John, 470
 Somers, Cornwall, 164
 —, Sir George, 155
 —, James, 95
 —, *see* Summers
 Somersall, Joh, Secur., 303
 Somersall, Thomas, 191
 Somerton, John, 103
 Sommer, Elisa, 91
 —, Henry, 91
 Sone, George, 408
 Sotley (or Sotohey), Ann, 176, 226
 —, (—), Elizabeth, 191, 226
 —, Henry, 191
 —, Mary, 191
 —, Mr., 191
 —, Mrs., 176
 —, Thomas, 191
 Sotterfoyth, Jos, 36
 Souton, Samuel, 443
 Southampton, East of 313, 156
 —, Henry, Earl of, 156
 Southern, John, 175, 225, 273. *see* Suedern
 Southernes, M., 308
 Southard, Henry, 143
 Southwood, Marie, 110
 Southworth, Francis, 405, 418
 South, Francis, 38
 —, Martin, 128
 Southern, Jane, 111, *see* Southern
 Spaldco, Edmond, 187
 Spalding, Edward, 176
 Spar, Georg, 433
 Sparke, Sparkes, Sparks
 —, Edward, 58
 —, George, 180
 —, James, 112
 —, John, 195, 234, 498
 —, Joye, 505
 —, Maiani, 472
 —, Samuel, 407
 —, Thomas, 205, 327
 S. Parlin (St. Parlin), Thomas, 141
 Sparowhawk, James, 485
 Sparrow, Judith, 444
 Sparchat, Edward, 173, 208
 Speckman, Henne, 41
 Speed, Richard, 52
 Speere, Eliz., 82
 Speering, John, 326, 329
 Speighis, Elizabeth, 491
 —, Marie, 491
 —, (or Speighis), William, 485, 491
 Spence, Elizabeth, 499
 —, James, 327, 331
 —, John, 327
 —, Mrs., 191
 —, Sara, 178, 249
 Spence, William, 178, 191, 271, 499
 Spenceley, John, 141
 Spencer, Alice, 228
 —, Sir Edward, 106
 —, Francis, 35
 —, James, 142
 —, John, 142, 448, 485
 —, Kathren, 173
 —, Margaret, 506
 —, Nicholas, 163, 163*
 —, Peter, 141
 —, Robert, 84, 163.
 —, Thomas, 182
 —, William, 82, 117, 228, 229
 Spendergrass, Tho., 51
 Spendley, Mary, 75
 Spenlove, John, 491
 —, Lowrie, 491
 Spenswick, Mrs., 458
 Spicer, Ann, 71
 —, Edward, 122, 129
 —, Gregory, 233
 —, Henry, 129
 —, Richard, 36
 —, Samuel, 405
 —, Wm., 112
 Spight, Fra., 84
 Spilman, Hanna, 252
 —, (or Spillman), Thomas, 175, 186, 188, 226, 252, 273
 Spillman, Captain, 267
 Spittle, Robert, 409
 Spral, Elnor, 179
 Spragug, Radulph, 95
 Spratt, Mary, 108
 —, Tho., 112
 Sprawa, Olf, 102
 Sprawson, William, 114
 Spreate, Jo., 101
 Spring, Elnor, 280
 —, Henry, 281
 —, John, 280, 281
 —, Mary, 281
 —, William, 281
 Springall, Jo., 36
 Springham, Hannah, 422
 —, John, 338, 422, 455
 —, Sarah, 422
 Sprite, Robert, 74
 Spruling, Richard, 172
 Spurr, Robert, 51
 Spurway (Spurwey, or Spurnay), Robert, 326, 329
 Spyer, Jo., 63
 Spynk, Robert, 82
 Spire, John, 303
 Squier, Phillip, 38

- Srayne, Richard, 132
 Staber, Peter, 178
 Stacie, Elizabeth, 105
 Stacy, W., 403
 Stafferton, Mr., 176
 Stafford, Jane, 71
 —, Mr., 309
 —, William, 249, 251
 Stagg, Wm., 48, 53, 56, 57, 60, 61, 68
 Stalvers, Henry, 306
 —, Mrs., 305
 Stamford, John, 257
 Stamp (or Stamp), Tho., 79
 Stanbridge, Nathaniel, 194
 Stanbridge, William, 95
 Standerick (Standericke, Standerwicke, Sanderick, or Sanderwicke), Nathaniell, 319, 320, 323
 Standlich, Dorothy, 96
 Standish, James, 221
 Standon, Mary, 421
 —, William, 421
 Standy, Robert, 78
 Stanfast, John, 505, 507
 Stanfoild, Jo., 73
 Stanfoild, Mary, 489
 —, Richard, 115
 —, Robert, 485, 489
 Stanley, Christopher, 72
 —, Francis, 138
 —, Hugh, 126
 —, Morris, 201
 —, Robert, 408
 —, Roger, 221
 —, Susanna, 72
 —, William, 135
 Stanly, Mrs., 458
 Stann, Jo., 129
 Stannidge, Thomas, 407
 Stannion, Ant., 48
 Stansley, Tho., 56
 Sanson, John, 191
 Stantley, Jo., 98
 Stanton, Dattel, 367
 —, Peirce, 406
 —, Tho., 36
 Staple, or Staples
 Staplehill, Alexander, 151
 Staples (or Staple), Leonard, 73, 316, 318, 342
 —, Richard, 271
 Stapleton, Pierce, 81
 —, Walter, 405
 —, William, 161*, 162*
 Stapsos, Cornelius, 488
 —, Margaret, 488
 —, Thomas, 488
 Stares, Thomas, 42
 Starkey, Elizabeth, 175
 Starkie, Peter, 125
 Starling, Wm., 114
 Stauling, see Staveling
 Staughton, Edward, 87
 Staunton, Jo., 126
 Staveling, Mathew, 193
 Staysmore, Francis, 505
 Stching, Eliz., 278
 —, John, 278
 —, Rowland, 278, 279
 —, Sarah, 278, 279
 —, Thomas, 278
 Stedfall, William, 79
 Steele (Steel, or Steede), Edwyn, 162, 321, 325, 331, 335, 339, 344, 424, 447, 458
 —, John, 166
 —, see Steed
 Steedham, John, 329
 Steedman, Elizabeth, 68
 —, Isaac, 68
 —, Nathaniell, 68
 —, Susanna, 426
 Steed, Calla, 424
 —, see Stede
 Steel, Mary, 403, 404
 Steele, Barbara, 466, 468
 —, George, 468
 —, Thomas, 466
 Steephens, see Stephens
 Steere, Richard, 136
 —, Robert, 111
 Steerer, Eliz., 107
 Steerman, Anthony, 499
 Steevens, Alice, 68
 —, Edward, 139
 —, Henry, 99
 —, John, 40, 129, 506
 —, Mathew, 86
 —, Tho., 73, 101
 —, Wm., 83, 126, 128
 —, see Stevens, Stephens
 Stevenson, Christopher, 127
 —, Richard, 120
 Stepling, Henry, 447
 Stephen, —, 192
 Stephens, Stephens, &c., 326, 329
 —, John, 239, 485
 —, Nathaniell, 405
 —, Philipp (Philippa), 151
 —, (or Stevens), Richard, 175, 193, 226, 333, 336, 339
 —, Sylvester, 406
 —, see Stevens, Stevens
 Stepney, Thomas, 256
 Sterry, Geo., 140
 Stevens, 196
 Stevens (or Stephens), Elias, 326, 329
 —, Hector, 426
 —, (or Stevens), John, 181, 296
 —, Judith, 151
 —, (for Stephens), Richard, 333, 336, 339
 —, Robert, 43
 —, Thomas, 426
 —, see Stevens, Stephens
 Steward, Amey, 505
 —, John, 424
 —, Margaret, 424
 —, William, 139
 —, see Shepel
 Stewart, John, 329
 Stibbs, Jo., 120
 Stickland, Margaret, 422
 —, William, 379, 422, 439
 Stifflynn, Wm., 128
 Stiles, Francis, 43
 —, Henry, 42
 —, Joan, 43
 —, Jo., 43
 —, Richard, 43
 —, Tho., 42
 Stilgo, Ant., 111
 Stint, Henry, 140
 Stirrup, James, 306
 Suth, Martin, 436
 Stok's, Stokas, see Stokes
 Stockbridge, Ann, 94, see Stockbridge, Stockbridge
 Stock, Robert, 85
 Stockbridge, Jo., 93, see Stockbridge, Stockbridge
 Stockell, Edward, 186
 Stocker, William, 177, 237
 Stockley, John, 403
 —, Mary, 403
 Stockton, Jonas, 187, 256
 —, Timothy, 187, 256
 —, Tho., 132
 Stockwell, Gabriell, 85
 Stoc, Wm., 80, see Stow
 Stoiks, Goodman, 178
 Stoker, Samuel, 444
 —, Wm., 132
 Stokes, Stok's, Stokas
 —, Ann, 227
 —, David, 304
 —, George, 39
 —, Grace, 130
 —, John, 227
 —, Jonathan, 305, 306
 —, Luke, 52

INDEX.

571

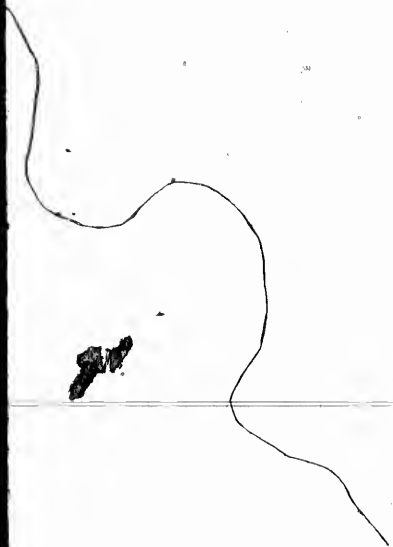
- Stokes, Michael, 403
 —, Tho., 131
 —, Wm., 335, 336, 338, 339
 Stollard, James, 470
 Stob, Henry, 119
 —, Jo., 54
 —, Moyes, 175, *see* Stones
 —, Richard, 193
 — (Stor, or Stow), Samuel, 63
 Stone, Ann, 66
 —, Elizabeth, 238
 —, Francis [*ie.*, Frances], 494
 —, —, 66
 —, Hugh, 430
 —, Joan, 60
 —, John, 66, 186, 181, 234, 237, 408, 485, 494
 —, Marie, 60
 —, Maximilian, 238
 —, Richard, 75
 —, Robert, 444
 —, Sely, 237
 —, Symon, 66
 Stones, Moyes, 244, *see* Ston
 Stonhouse, Wm., 84
 Stonwood, Hen., 81
 Stosally (or Stoodley), John, 335, 336, 340
 Stope, Chri., 122
 Stor, Samuel, 63
 —, *see* Ston, &c.
 Storey, William, 290
 Stott, Fra., 51
 Stotter, Jo., 143
 Stont, John, 505
 Stow (or Stowel), John, 303, 309
 —, Mary, 308, *see* Mountain
 — (Ston or Stor), Samuel, 63
 —, *see* Stoc
 Stowes, Mr., 312, 313
 Stunchey, William, 171, 238
 Stratford, Thomas, 437
 Strange (P), *see* Strange
 Stranglefaw, Thomas, 433
 Strange, Ben., 85
 —, William, 104, 222
 —, *see* Strange
 Stratford, Robert, 38
 Strattegood, John, 41
 Stratton, Mary, 435
 —, Thomas, 435
 Straughan, Wm., 83, *see* Straune
 Strange (or Stramig ?) William, 172
 Strause, Elias, 407
 Straune, Henry, 485, *see* Straughan
 Streaton, Elizabeth, 66
 Street, Alice, 59
 Strene, Jo., 131
 —, Thomas, 131
 Stretch, John, 505
 Stretcher, Andrew, 122
 Streter, Thomas, 143
 Stringer, Mr., 309
 —, Samuel, 120
 Strong, Charles, 327, 330
 Strode, George, 494
 —, Henry, 485
 —, John, 164, 163, 458
 —, Margaret, 485
 Stroude, Mrs. John, 505
 Stroude, John, 93, 115
 Strutt, James, 352, 359, 371, 395, 400, 406
 Stratton (or Scrutton), John, 485
 Stuard, John, 441, *see* Steward
 Stubber, Jo., 113
 Stuchbridge, Charles, 93, *see* Stuchbridge, Stockbridge
 Sturdy, Thomas, 485
 Studman, Isaac, 53
 Stump (or Stamp), Tho., 79
 Sturlevant, Roger, 37
 Sturdivant, Edward, 443
 Sturdy, Jo., 80
 Sturges, Wm., 64
 Sturman, Mary, 505
 Sturton, Jo., 140
 Suckliff, Michell, 136
 Sulbarrowe, Peter, 79
 Sulgermer, Rowland, 109
 Suffolk, Thomas, Earl of, 156
 Sullivan, Anthony, 424, 434
 —, Cornelius, 432
 —, Daniel, 420, 429
 —, Dearman, 430
 —, Elisabeth, 424, 434
 —, John, 424, 434
 —, Margaret, 428, 429
 Sulley, Thomas, 178
 Sully, Maudlyn, 247
 —, Thomas, 247
 Sumerhll (Summerfild), Nicholas, 262
 Sumers (Summes), John, 140
 Sunfill (Summhill), John, 188
 Summers, Ann, 507
 — (or Sumers), John, 338, 343, 507
 —, Thomas, 505
 —, *see* Somers
 Sures, *see* Simics, Henry
 Surgisson, Wm., 35
 Susan, —, 245
 Susanna (negress), 489
 Susames, Alexander, 194
 Sutton, Dorothy, 437
 —, Elin, 116
 —, George, 38
 —, Henry, 377, 486
 —, John, 84, 323, 343, 407, 424, 433, 458
 —, Katharin, 423
 —, Mary, 423
 —, Nicholas, 173, 215
 —, Richard, 163, 401
 —, Robert, 121
 —, William, 179
 Swain, Martin, 417
 Swaine, Peter, 376, 415, 448
 —, *see* Swayne
 Swales, Geo., 81
 Swan (or Swann), John, 123, 425, 460, 470
 Swanley, Jo., 112
 —, Robert, 410
 Swarbeck, John, 220
 Swarris, David, 450
 Swayne, Ann, 117
 —, Elizabeth, 49, 59
 —, Francis, 54
 —, Tho., 416
 —, Wm., 54, 69
 —, *see* Swaine
 Sweet (or Sweete), Robert, 185, 240
 Sweeting, Jo., 51
 —, Richard, 430, 458
 —, Sannell, 316
 Sweetland, James, 386
 —, William, 343, 373, 402, 403
 Swift, Mr., 180
 Swifte, Abram, 114
 —, Jane, 126
 —, Jo., 614
 —, Thomas, 234
 —, Wm., 115
 Swinbow, Thomas, 220, 268
 Swunny, Thomas, 409
 Swow, Thomas, 177, *see* Snow
 Swynlen, Wm., 76
 Syarl, Jo., 103
 Syllie, Tho., 59
 Syer, Tho., 113
 Syllie, Tohie, 138, *see* Silly
 Syms, Alexander, 138
 —, Margaret, 243
 Syntes (Synnes), Benjamin, 126
 — (—), John, 38

- Symes, *see* Simes, &c.
 Symon, Oliver, 114
 —, Stephen, 153
 — (an Italian), 194
 —, *see* Simon
 Symonds, Tho., 36
 Symonds, Dorothy, 141
 —, Francis, 41
 —, James, 137
 —, Jo., 52, 114
 —, Richard, 112, 154
 —, Samuel, 104
 —, Wm., 122
 —, *see* Simons
 Symons, John, 194
 — (or Simons), Richard,
 269, 316*, 318
 —, Samuel, 403
 —, *see* Simons
 Symper, Robert, 142
 Sympkyn, Ralph, 122, *see*
 Simpkins
 Sympon, Daniell, 101
 —, Geo., 83
 —, John, 52
 —, *see* Simpson
- TABOR, Anne, 283
 —, Jane, 283
 —, Sarah, 283
 —, Timothy, 283
 Tadd, Alexander, 81
 Taggard, Elisabeth, 434
 Taggart, Alexander, 458
 —, James, 445
 Tailor, Barbara, 432
 —, Mary, 432
 —, *see* Tayler, Taylor
 Talbot, Geo., 80
 —, Jo., 83
 —, Thomas, 95
 —, Wm., 120
 Tallcott, John, 150
 Tanner, Daniell, 185, 247
 —, Elisabeth, 431
 —, Josias, 228
 —, Mary, 431
 Tapper, Thomas, 128, 412
 Tappin (Tappin, or Tappin),
 Miles, 460, 465, 466
 —, William, 466
 Tarburer/Richard, 180
 Tasclie, Eliz., 87
 Tatum (or Tattam), Nathaniel,
 170, 209
 Tate, James, 70
 —, Tho., 121
 —, *see* Tayte
 Tathill, William, 173
 Tatum, Henry, 40
- Tatt, Robert, 442
 Taverer, Henry, 126
 Tawyer, Hugh, 71
 Taylor, Dyonis, 59
 —, George, 124, 131, 141
 —, James, 85
 —, Jasper, 194
 —, John, 40, 112, 118
 —, Nicholas, 119
 —, Richard, 86, 130*
 —, Steeven, 138
 —, Thomas, 75
 —, Wm., 86, 140
 Taylor, Ann, 87
 —, Anto., 71
 —, Chr., 79
 —, Dorothy, 203
 —, Elizabeth, 77
 —, Fortune, 174
 —, John, 94, 122, 253,
 428, 486
 —, Jonathan, 449
 —, Kat., 58
 —, Mary, 203
 —, Mrs., 181
 —, Rebecca, 253
 —, Richard, 170, 203,
 267, 268
 —, Robert, 103, 193
 —, Thomas, 30, 273
 —, Walter, 506
 —, William, 71, 94, 396
 —, Zachary, 84
 —, *see* Tailor
 Tayte, John, 470, *see* Tate
 Teage, John, 412
 Teague (boy), 471
 Teape (or Teap), Robert, 332,
 338, 341
 —, Walter, 319
 Taldier, Tho., 52
 Teed, John, 804
 Teece, John, 467
 Teirer, John, 135
 Temple, Edward, 173, 190, 205
 —, Sir Richard, 161*
 —, Thomas, 161
 Tempree, John, 506
 Tens (or Tenis), George, 81
 Terrett, Ralph, 40
 Terrill, James, 143
 —, Samuel, 486
 —, Tho., 80
 Terry, Anto., 84
 —, Bassell, 63
 —, Christopher, 411, 458
 —, Giles, 85
 —, Jo., 68
 —, Richard, 107
 —, Robert, 107
- Terry, Thomas, 84, 107
 Terwight, Geo., 330
 Testor, Elisabeth, 432
 Teitoe, Nic., 82
 Thatcher, Francis, 423
 —, Jo., 120
 —, Mary, 423
 —, Samuel, 423
 —, Sylvester, 104
 Thayer, Nathaniel, 412
 Theody, Mark, 35
 Thimbleby, Nicholas, 102
 Thistlethwaite, Peter, 486
 Thomas, 182, 188, 194, 195,
 243, 248, 427
 —, Abraham, 317*, 320, 324
 —, Elizabeth, 321, 322, 325,
 342, 343
 —, Christopher, 79, 124,
 453
 —, David, 133, 453
 —, Davie, 80, 141
 —, Elizabeth, 497
 —, Gabriell, 138
 —, George, 411
 —, Henry, 153
 —, John, 31, 80, 116,
 130, 152, 179, 233, 470,
 498, 506
 —, Nathaniel, 172, 217,
 430
 —, Richard, 80, 83
 —, Robert, 95
 —, Roger, 80, 458
 —, Thomas, 115, 122, 149
 —, Thompson, 486
 —, William, 95, 112, 132,
 293, 497
 — (an Indian), 188, 255
 Thomkins, John, 104
 Thomlins, Ben., 62
 —, Edward, 62
 Thomlinson, Joseph, 141, *see*
 Tomlinson
 Thompson, Ann, 222
 —, Christopher, 506
 —, Jane, 494
 —, John, 486, 494
 —, Lancelott, 489
 —, Mary, 489
 —, Roger, 222
 —, Thomas, 486
 —, William, 195
 —, *see* Tompson
 Thomson, Chri., 134
 —, Edward, 81, 103
 —, Georg, 185
 —, Jo., 52, 76, 81, 84,
 134, 135
 —, Norris, 273
 —, Paule, 185

- Thomson, Robert, 128
 Tho., 86, 98, 128
 William, 124, 142, 185, 244
 see Tomson
 Thornburgh, Widow, 441
 Thornburgh, George, 436, 486
 Thorncome, Wm., 114
 Thorne, Arthur, 133
 Henry, 173, 213
 Peter, 56
 Thomas, 122
 Thornbury, Thomas, 253
 Thorngood (or Thorngood), Thomas, 176, 182
 Thornhill (or Thornhill), Timothy, 164, 469, 506
 Thornton, Joanna, 59
 Nicholas, 301
 Robert, 68, 162
 Walter, 59
 Wm., 411
 Thorngood (or Thorngood), Alan, 187, 253
 Richard, 433
 Thoroughgood, Edw., 286
 good, &c. see Thurrow-
 Thorowlen, Alice, 218
 Thorowgood, Edward, 159
 Thomas, 220, 486
 &c. see Thurrowgood,
 Thorp, Elizabeth, 67
 John, 47
 William, 67
 Thorpe, James, 329, 506
 John, 412
 Thrasher, Robert, 261
 Threlder, Nicolas, 249
 Threleatt, Ant., 74
 Threnorden, Edward, 216
 Elizabeth, 216
 Thresher, Robert, 183
 Throgmorton, John, 189, 208
 Throgood, *see* Thorngood
 Thurrogood, Jo., 142
 Mary, 96
 Wm., 118
 see Thorowgood,
 &c.
 Thursly, James, 102
 Thurston, John, 293
 Margrett, 293
 Thomas, 293
 Thwait's, Alexander, 49
 Thwing, Ben., 62
 Tibbalds, Tho., 131
 Tibott, *see* Tybiott
 Tichloun, Winnefred, 486
 Tickin (or Tinkin), Peter, 318
 Tickner, Thomas, 446
 Tiffin, Tho., 142
 Tiffing, Jo., 121
 Tighton, W., 121
 Tiler, Elizabeth, 259
 William, 259
 see Tyler
 Till, John, 136
 Tilly, Wm., 88, *see* Tylly
 Tilney, Thomas, 486
 Timothy, John, 316*, 317, 343
 Tindall, Richard, 506
 Thomas, 191, 267
 Widow, 176
 Tine, Elizabeth, 424
 John, 424
 Margaret, 424
 Tingley, Palmer, 53
 Tinson, Jacoby, 411
 Tunkin, *see* Tickin
 Tippin, John, 411
 Tippsey, Francis, 138
 Tisall, Robert, 141
 Titcomb, Samuel, 329
 Titlee, Josia, 111
 [Titus], Edmund, 46
 Jo., 46
 Hanna, 46
 Robert, 46
 Tiverton, William, 333, 336
 Told, Robert, 259
 Tolentan (or Dolentan), Susanah, 329
 Toller, Marie, 66
 Tollie, Tho., 84
 Tollo, Demenez Lewis, 412
 Tomkins, Elizabeth, 131
 Kat., 131
 Marie, 131
 Ralph, 131
 Samuel, 131
 Tomlinson, Mathew, 80, *see* Thomlinson
 Tompon, Ann, 172
 Nicholas, 180, 234
 Roger, 172
 see Thompon, &c.
 Tomson, George, 244
 Hather, 250
 Mr., 257
 Paulie, 241
 William, 255
 see Thomson
 Tooke, James, 178, 220, *see* Tuke
 Tooles, Morgan, 411
 Toolie, Tho., 85
 Tooly, Nathan, 127
 Toothaker, Margaret, 130
 Roger, 130
 Topcliffe, Wm., 140
 Toplis, Wm., 79
 Toppam, Abraham, 293
 Elizabeth, 293
 Peter, 293
 Susanna, 293
 Toppin, *see* Tappin
 Topsall, Humphrey, 36
 Torer, Judiah, 450
 Totill, Mrs., 447
 Totle, William, 206
 Toton, Jo., 150
 Totaell, Jo., 67
 Toulan, Robert, 138
 Touey, *see* Tovey
 Townend, *see* Townesend, &c.
 Tovey, Richard, 506
 Towers, Edward, 116
 Towne, Edmund, 291
 Towne, Edward, 445
 John, 39
 Townesend (or Townend), Thomas, 327, 329
 Townsend, Alice, 428
 Francis, 121
 John, 418
 (or Townshend), Richard, 120, 134, 174, 223, 363, 411
 Tho., 37
 Townson, James, 51
 Thos., 39
 Towse, John, 37
 Toyer, Kath., 411
 Trachem, John, 173
 Tracy, Thomas, 266
 Tralopp, Timothy, 122
 Tranorden, Edward, 172
 Trane, Jo., 63
 Traull, Richard, 441
 Trarice, Nic., 43, 45, 47, 55
 Trask (or Trask), Sarah, 95
 Tratt, Robert, 70
 Travech, Samuel, 164
 Travers, Phillis, 444
 Travis, Richard, 410
 Treilwell, Mary, 110
 Thomas, 110
 Tree, John, 327
 Richard, 227, 272
 Tregagell, Richard, 132
 Trehearne, John, 211
 Tremills, Wm., 412
 Tremineere, Edw., 153
 Tremighi, Richard, 67
 Trencihan, Robert, 153
 Trent, Jo., 79
 Trentam, Tho., 108

- Trese, Samuel, 84
 Trethewey (or Trethwey), John,
 161, 162
 Trevas, Geo., 118
 Trevas, Jane, 153
 Trewin, Thomas, 41
 Trigg, Thomas, 192
 Trim, Trim, [i.e., Trimmer],
 Valentine, 370, 373, 414
 Trippatt, Jo., 86
 Trold, Richard, 296
 Troope, Samuel, 129
 Trout, Perient, 307, 309
 Trou, Jan de, 199
 Trowell, Phillipp, 458, 486
 Trowsdale, Ann, 433
 Trubbs, George, 316, 317*
 True, Amr., 82
 —, John, 102
 Trueman, Richard, 42
 Trumball, Thomas, 94*
 Trump (or Trümpe), Hum-
 phery, 334, 337, 340
 Turen, John, 327
 Trusdal, William, 425
 Truscull, Phines, 142
 Trussell, John, 170, 207
 Trye, John, 221
 Tubbs, Edward, 486
 Tubley, Grace, 123
 Tuck, Warram, 112
 Tucke, William, 296
 Tucker, Ann, 506
 —, Charles, 163
 —, Elizabeth, 244
 —, Francis, 305, 306
 —, Geo., 122
 —, Henry, Senr., 303
 —, —, 305, 327, 330
 —, John, 163*, 164*
 —, Margaret, 98
 —, Mary, 185, 244
 —, St. George, 303
 —, Thomas, 119
 —, Wmiam, 184, 244, 273.
 274, 327, 330
 Tudor, Richard, 445, 458
 —, Richard, 430
 Tudor, Mary, 430
 —, Richard, 430
 Tuke, Chri., 85, see Tooke
 Tull, John, 461
 Tullie, Jo., 126
 Tulls, John, 466
 —, Richard, 466
 Tuppin, see Tappin
 Turdall, John, 412
 Turgis, Symon, 170, 208
 Turk, Geo., 133
 Turner, Elizabeth, 46, 123
 —, Henry, 173, 177, 214, 219.
 Turner, Joap, 123
 —, John, 83, 411
 —, Jonathan, 303
 —, Joseph, 193
 —, Marmaduke, 63
 —, Martha, 424
 —, Martin, 180, 234
 —, Mary, 424
 —, Mathew, 51
 —, Robert, 85, 93, 170,
 210
 —, Sara, 37
 —, Symon, 179
 —, Thomas, 79, 80, 112,
 144, 205, 297
 Turnor, George, 255
 —, Roger, 192
 Turpin, Henry, Junr., 458
 —, Senr., 458
 —, John, 437
 —, Wilow, 442
 Turton, Francis, 458
 Tustin, Jo., 133
 Tutbill, George, 439
 Tuttle, Abigail, 45
 —, Ann, 48, 49
 —, Anna, 48
 —, Elizabeth, 49, 83
 —, Isbell, 48
 —, Joan, 45
 —, Jo, 45, 48, 49
 —, Rebecca, 48
 —, Richard, 48
 —, Sara, 45
 —, Symon, 45
 —, Tho., 49
 —, William, 49
 —, Wilow, 458
 Twine, Wilow, 458
 Tyack, William, 164*
 Tybbott, Tyhbot, Tibott
 —, Elizabeth, 168
 —, Henry, 168
 —, Jeremy, 168
 —, Remembrance, 168
 —, Samuel, 168
 Tyers, John, 188
 Tyler, Elizabeth, 181
 —, Jo., 121
 —, Robert, 486
 —, Thomas, 79
 —, William, 181
 —, see Tiler
 Tylly, Nathaniel, 73, see Tilly
 Tynkler, Sara, 54
 Tynman, Robert, 102
 Tyos, John, 235
 Tyres, Samuel, 83
 Tyrwhitt, George, 458
 Tyrwill, Hierculous, 458
 Tyse, Wm., 137
 Tysoe, Wm., 486
 Tyzacke, John, 166*
 UBANK, William, 135
 Ufford, John, 486
 Underwood, Andrew, 111
 —, John, 35, 96
 —, Marable, 291
 —, Martha, 281
 —, Martin, 281
 —, Mary, 433
 —, Peter, 59
 —, Robert, 104
 Unjon (Vnion or Vinon),
 George, 181
 Unlton (or Vinton), Thomas, 48
 Unyon, Tho., 143
 Uppgate, Richard, 121
 Upham, Elizabeth, 286
 —, John, 286
 —, Junr., 286
 —, Nathaniel, 286
 —, Sarah, 286
 Uppcott, Richard, 94
 Upsom, Steevens, 66
 Upton, John, 178, 217
 Uree, John, 369
 Urquhart, Alexander, 413
 Usitt, Thomas, 150
 Usher, Ann, 205
 —, Beniamine (or Beny),
 192, 193
 —, John, 38
 —, William, 39
 Usherwood, Thomas, 142
 Ushur, James, 267
 Utie (or Uty), Ann, (181), 237
 —, —, 181, 237, 270
 Vaghan, see Vaughan
 Vale, Jacob Fouecco, 450
 Vallin, Jean, 113
 Valuerie, Abr., 449
 Vanierspice, John, 407
 Van Heck, Katherin, 101
 —, —, Oliver, 101
 —, Peter, 101
 Vanlang, Richard, 436
 Van Lucom, Henry, 143
 Vardell, Robert, 132
 Varier, William, 342
 Varloe, Phillip, 364, 376
 Varlow, Capt., 434
 Varnam, Frances, 425
 Vass, Ezekiah, 396
 —, Robert, 121
 Vassall, Ann, 93, 94
 —, Fra., 94
 —, Judith, 94
 —, Margaret, 93

- Vassall, Mary, 93
 —, Wm., 93
 Vater, *see* Vawtor
 Vaughan, Davie, 119
 — (or Vaghan), John,
 118, 135, 260, 305, 507
 —, Ralph, 47
 —, Rowland, 109
 —, Sarah, 507
 Vause, Richard, 205
 Vaus, John, 413
 Vawtor (or Vater), Robert,
 318*, 319*, 320*
 Veazey, Nathanael, 313
 Veiyard, William, 316
 Venn, Edward, 318*, 319*, 320*
 —, Tho., 81
 Vennable, Ralph, 86
 Vennell, John, 296
 Venner, Thomas, 319, 319*, 320*
 Venturer, Geo., 73
 Verdin, Richard, 125.
 Vereing, Alice, 506
 —, Joshua, 506
 Vergo, Daniell, 173
 —, John, 179
 Verin, John, 224
 —, Nathaniell, 413
 Vernie, John, 176
 Vermillie, John, 166*
 Vernon, James, 165*
 —, Peter, 413
 Verryard, William, 318
 Verulam, Francis, Lord, 157
 —, Severn, 304
 Vicars, Jo., 109
 —, Zeverin, 85
 Vickars, James, 442
 Victor, Michell, 119
 Viero, Daniell, 209
 Villy, Edward, 332, 336, 341
 Villermarsk, Dr. Dr., 434
 Vincencia, Mr., 180, 235
 Vincene, Joane, 202
 —, William, 202
 Vincent, John, 318*, 319*,
 324, 436
 —, Mrs., 169
 —, William, 169, 267
 —, *see* Vincent
 Viner, Anthony, 412
 Vincott (or Vincott), Joseph,
 333, 338, 346
 Vinon (or Union), George, 181
 Vinson, Tho., 115
 Vinter, Richard, 324, 486
 Vinton (or Union), Thomas,
 Viper, Tho., 80
 Virbritt, 261
 Virgo, John, 240
 —, Susan, 240
 Visler, Ann, 406
 Vizard, John, 126
 Voh, Phillippe, 427
 Voss, John, 102
 —, Morris Furse, *alias*, 340.
 —, *see* Foss, &c.
 Vynall, Jo., 117
 Vyncent, Edward, 86
 —, Ezia, 133
 —, Marthew, 133
 Vynu, Jo., 52
 Vyns, Francis, 122
 WACKENFIELD, Anne, 300
 —, William, 300
 Wadd, Anne, 291
 Waddline, Thomas, 487
 Waddington, Hanna, 123
 Wade, Dinah, 286
 —, Edward, 161
 —, Elizabeth, 286
 —, Geo., 82, 115
 —, Hannah, 426
 —, John, 136, 426
 —, Jonathan, 150
 —, Nic., 63
 —, Richard, 286
 —, Robert, 59
 —, Wm., 483
 Wadford (or Wadford), Wm.,
 326*
 Wadhams, Richard, 334, 338, 340
 —, Roger, 326, 331
 —, Tho., 379
 Wadsworth, William, 159, 243,
 254
 Waggitt, Edward, 109
 —, Tho., 85
 Waime, Amey, 250
 —, Ann, 187
 —, John, 187, 250
 Wainwright, James, 418
 —, John, Senr., 303
 —, *see* Wayneswrite
 Wakefeld, Thomas, 95
 Waker, Sarah, 438
 Wakers, Jo., 118
 Wahlen, Humphrey, 181, 239
 —, Samuel, 84
 —, Thomas, 446
 Wale, John, 348, 506, *see* Wall
 Walford, Elizabeth, 432
 —, Musc, 343, 434, 440
 Walker, Edward, 101, 434, 435
 —, Grace, 75
 —, James, 61, 81
 —, John, 192, 193, 196, 431
 Walker, Joseph, 70
 —, Margaret, 129
 —, Mathew, 81
 —, Richard, (co. 191)
 —, Robert, 184, 243
 —, Sara, 61
 —, Susan, 434
 —, Thomas, 134, 426
 —, Walter, 124
 —, William, 40, 60, 169, 294
 Walkin, Robert, 190
 Walk, John, 92
 —, John, 332, 336, *see* Walp
 —, Samuel, 417
 —, Thobald, 148
 —, Walter, 128
 Walker, Andrew, 298
 —, Charles, 174, 223
 —, Edmond, 162
 —, Jo., 103, 140
 —, Peter, 102
 Walley, Henry, 507, 522
 Whaley
 Wallinger, Charles, 96
 Wallington, Joseph, 70
 —, William, 101
 Wallis, George, 92
 —, Ralph, 92
 —, Tho., 64, 120
 Walron, Thomas, 487
 Walton, Jane, 132
 Walter, Alice, 499
 —, Elluor, 448
 —, Richard, 487
 —, Robert, 162
 —, Thomas, 499
 —, William, 39
 Walters, Ann, 343
 —, Christopher, 486
 —, John, 332, 337, 340
 —, Richard, 322
 —, William, 40, 41, 140,
 222, 334, 338, 341
 Walthol, Francis, 496
 —, Mary, 496
 Walton, George, 459
 —, John, 186, 257
 —, Margaret, 488
 —, Mary, 488
 —, Richard, 41, 487
 —, William, 39, 488
 Walters, Richard, 500
 Waltum, Robert, 121
 Walwyn, Amie, 496
 — (or Walwyn), James,
 496, 506, 507
 Wamsley, John, 193
 Wandell, Ann, 162
 Wanderton [Wannerton], Wil-
 liam, 229



- Ward, Eliza, 35
 Elizabeth, 123
 Henry, 314
 James, 79
 Jane, 435
 John, 182, 260
 Richard, 121, 487
 Robert, 80
 Thomas, 181, 239, 314
 William, 174, 186, 233, 487
 Warden, Thomas, 262
 Wafile, Christopher, 306
 Ware, Esaw de La, 184
 Warner, Ann, 427
 Ciprian, 104
 John, 65, 427
 Nathaniel, 418
 Ralph, 426
 Samuel, 338, 459, 462
 Stephen, 487
 Sir Thomas, 436
 Thomas, 84, 105, 158, 427, 444
 Warr, William, 121
 Warren, Anne, 430
 Edward, 81
 Elizabeth, 75
 George, 333, 336, 340
 Henry, 84
 (or Warrin), John, 79, 85, 412, 435, 333, 337, 340
 Joseph, 434, 459
 Nicholas, 326
 Richard, 297
 Thomas, 351, 363, 375, 384, 395
 Warrington, Robert, 82
 Warrwell, Joseph, 125
 Wartunbee, Richard, 139
 Warwick, Robert, Earl of, 159
 Earl of, 309
 Wasey, Joseph, 374
 Washburn, Washborne, Washburn, Washborne
 John, 57, 189, 257, 263, 426
 Joseph, 36
 Margerie, 57
 Phillip, 57
 Wasley, John, 487
 Wassell, Jo, 93
 Wasson, Edward, 489
 Waterman, Ann, 123
 Humphrey, 471
 John, 324
 Katherin, 85
 Mr., 309
 Nicholas, 154
 Waterman, Tho., 40
 Waters, Waters
 Edward, 187, 253, 272
 Grace, 187, 253
 Jo., 101
 Margaret, 253
 Mary, 459
 William, 187, 253
 Watbin, Tho., 137
 Watkins, Watkins, Watkins, Watkines, Watkims
 Arthur, 52
 Daniell, 189, 231
 David, 354, 486
 Eliz., 489
 Henry, 139
 Peregree (or Peregrin, &c.), 189, 265
 Phillip, 416
 Rice, 181, 232
 Richard, 138
 Robert, 486
 Thomas, 487
 Watkinson, John, 39
 Watler, Robert, 127
 Watlington, Francis, 351, 354, 368, 375, 388, 408
 Mary, 417
 Watson, Watson
 Abram, 59, 121
 Alice, 124
 Christopher, 80
 Francis, 87
 James, 172, 207
 John, 36, 82, 150, 169, 201, 256
 Margaret, 102
 Nic., 74, 122
 Thomas, 59, 172, 439
 William, 103, 434
 so Whatson
 Watt, David, 487
 Waters, so Waters
 Watkines, so Watkins
 Watkins, so Watkins
 Watkin, Richard, 279
 Watton, John, 119, 128, 191
 Watts, Watt's
 James, 74
 Jeremy, 104
 Jo., 51, 73, 141
 Josias, 116
 Medisala, 41
 Nic., 81
 Richard, 415
 Thomas, 171, 238
 Wm., 139
 Watson, so Watson
 Watty, Henry, 497
 Pierce, 497
 Wautre, George, 198
 Waycome, William, 190
 Waymoth, James, 134
 Wynnewrite, Richard, 83, so Wainwright
 Wayte, John, 471
 Wazell, Thomas, 71
 Wazen, Jo., 121
 Weare, John, 296
 Weasel (or Wesell), Niccolas, 182, 261
 Weaver, Edmoold, 46
 James, 30
 John, 467
 Margret, 46
 Samuel, 181, 238, 319, 320, 322
 Sarah, 467
 (or Weaver), Thomas, 167, 417
 William, 329, 461
 so Wever
 Webb, Anthony, 153
 Edward, 136, 499
 Goodman, 176
 James, 316, 317, 343, 471
 Jane, 472
 Katherin, 67
 Richard, 114
 Samuel, 461
 Stephen, 177, 232
 Thomas, 63, 104, 118, 143
 Webber, Mr., 308
 Webber (or Wheeler), Nathaniel, 326, 329
 Webbin (or Webling), Wassell, 182, 241
 Webster, Anne, 490
 Edward, 415
 Elisabeth, 429, 430
 Francis, 103
 Henry, 414
 Joan, 237
 John, 487, 490
 Ralph, 141
 Richard, 135
 Robert, 429, 449
 Roger, 181, 237
 Susanna, 490
 Weelen, Edward, 59
 Weekham, Giles, 296
 Weekes, Anna, 130
 Jo., 116, 130
 Marie, 130
 Thomas, 139
 Weeks, Symon, 152
 Welby, William, 168
 Welch, David, 459
 Edmoold, 416
 John, 303, 362, 471

INDEX.

577

- Welch, *see* Welsh
 Welchman, John, 183
 Lewis, 183
 Welding, William, 169
 Weldon, William, 447, 459
 Wellyn, Richard, 41
 Wellman, Christian, 133
 Thos., 40
 Wells, Ann, 49, 59
 Henric, 35
 John, 487
 Mathew, 129
 Richard, 113, 120
 Robert, 127
 Thos., 59
 William, 86
 Welsh, Jacob, 34
 John, 143, 304
 see Welch
 Welzen, Anthony, 413
 Wendever, Robert, 80
 Wentworth, Hugh, 87
 Wesell, *see* Wassell
 West, Anthony, 175, 235
 Francis, 157, 158, 172, 257, 268
 _____, [Francis], 179
 _____, Mrs., 257
 Henry, 194
 Jane, 424
 John, 82, 92, 178, 179, 227, 424
 Nathaniel, 133, 190, 257
 Richard, 115
 Thomas, 87, 178, 229, 424
 Twiford, 130
 West-Garrett, Richard, 135
 Westbury, Thomas, 417
 Westerlink, Martin, 138
 Westgarth, Jo., 51
 Westlake, Philip, 120
 Westle, Wm., 117
 Weston, Edmond, 76
 Francis, 265
 Hugh, 116
 Jesper, 36
 Jo., 51, 74, 125, 143
 Josias, 140
 Sicilia, 116
 Thomas, 209
 William, 37, 51, 173, 208
 Westwood, Westwoole
 Bridgett, 279
 Mathew, 52
 William, 277, 279
 Wethered, John, 298
 Wetherell, Sackford, 258
 Wetherfield, Leonard, 36
 Wetherby, Wethersbe
 Wethersby, _____, 257
 Bartholmew, 185, 251
 Dorothy, 251
 Wethersly, Albano, 185
 Wever, Richard, 103, *see* Wether
 Weyer, Archibald, 40
 Weyly, Michael, 460
 Whaley, Roger, 164, *see* Wal
 ley
 Whaplett, Thos., 120
 Wharton, Phillip, 86
 Watson, Richard, 506, *see* Wat
 son
 Wheat, Josias, 57
 Wheatle, Richard, 102
 Wheatly, Christopher, 84
 Wheeler, Sir Charles, 161
 Charles, 162
 Edward, 79
 Henry, 183, 259
 John, 111, 416, 463
 (or Webber), Nathaniel, 326
 Richard, 127
 Wm., 132, 415
 Wheler, Christopher, 417
 Whetenhall, Charles, 303
 Whetston, Christian, 97
 (Whetstone or Whett
 ston), John, 116, 140, 321, 324, 325, 331, 335, 339, 344, 339
 Wherty, Matthew, 498
 Whicker (or Whicker), Benja
 min, 218, 320, 324
 John, 118, 320, 325
 Whitby, Richard, 181
 White, Andrew, 136
 Ann, 125
 Anthony, 279
 Charles, 115, 320
 Cornelius, 303
 Edward, 90, 118, 235
 Ellin (or Ellen), 102, 422
 Elizabeth, 465
 Francis, 68
 Ganuel, 117
 George, 39, 74
 John, 39, 42, 51, 75, 95, 150, 330
 _____, (Witte, or Witten), 326, 327, 331
 Isack, 136
 Jacob, 136
 Jeremy, 233
 Katharine, 87
 Mark, 104
 White, Martha, 90
 Mary, 90, 428, 465
 Michell, 38
 Millicent, 487
 Nath., 459
 Patienl, 136
 Patrick, 487
 Richard, 77, 422
 Thomas, 126, 422, 465
 William, 38, 65, 84, 102, 103, 115, 257
 _____, *see* Wife
 Whitefoot, Amos, 414
 Whitehead, Joseph, 418
 Thos., 487
 Whitehead, John, 487
 Whiteing, Kathrine, 448
 Thomas, 448
 Wm., 416
 _____, *see* Whiting
 Whitell, George, 414
 Whiteman, Robert, 88
 Whitefield, Mathew, 415
 Roger, 355, 382
 _____, (or Whitfield), Gil
 bert, 184, 243
 Whitefield, John, 119
 Whitehand, George, 238
 Whitehead, James, 116
 John, 71
 Nico., 141
 Thos., 128
 Whitborn, Gabriel, 320
 Whitmore, Lawrence, 114
 Whitmor, Sir William, 60, *see* Whit
 timor, Whitmore
 Whiting, John, 465, 467
 Richard, 427
 Whiting, James, 248
 _____, *see* Whiteing
 Whicker, *see* Whicker
 Whitley, Michell, 120
 Whitlock, Wm., 52
 Whitman, Sara, 131
 Zacharia, 131
 Whitmarck, Whitmarck
 Whitmarck, Whytemark
 Alice, 284
 Jane, 284
 John, 284
 Ouseph (or On
 seph), 284
 Richard, 284
 Whitmore, Alice, 151
 _____, (or Whitmor), Sir
 George, 47, 100
 _____, Robert, 175, 233
 _____, *see* Whitmor, Whit
 timor
 Whitney, Ellin, 58

- Whitney, Jo., 58
 —, Jonathan, 58
 —, Nathaniel, 58
 —, Richard, 58
 —, Samuel, 308
 —, Tho., 58
 Whitt, Edmond, 180
 —, Jerime, 180
 —, Robert, 194
 —, William, 173
 Whittaker, Geo., 112
 Whittakers, Elizabeth, 183
 —, Isacke, 182
 —, Mary, 182
 Whittee, Mary, 474
 Whitteredd, Whitredd
 —, Elizabeth, 56
 —, Tho., 56
 —, Wm., 56
 Whittington, Stephen, 152
 Whittimor, Elizabeth, 46
 —, Lawrence, 46
 —, more
 Whittimor, Whit-
 —, more
 Whitson, Awdry, 76
 —, Jeremy, 78
 —, Thomas, 78
 —, see Witton
 Whitreed, see Whitredd
 Whittham, Jo., 119
 Whurter, Vincent, 116
 Whytemark see Whitmark
 Wickham, Benj., 415
 —, Eliz., 417
 —, Joseph, 332, 335, 341
 —, Tho., 417
 Wicks, Jo., 115
 —, Matthew, 308
 Wiett, Wm., 154. see Wyatt
 Wiffe, Richard, 257
 Wigg, John, 37
 Wigge, Edward, 241
 Wiggon (or Wiggins), Tho.,
 114, 125
 Wiggmore, Elias, 125
 Willbraham, Tho., 461
 Wilby, George, 59
 Wilcocks, Mibell, 246
 —, John, 188
 —, Mandlin, 188
 —, Michell, 188
 —, Nico., 81
 —, see Wilcocks
 Wilcockson, Margaret, 45
 —, Wm., 45
 —, see Willcockson
 Wild, Alice, 56
 —, Jo., 56
 —, (or Wile), Robert, 104
 —, (or Wile), William, 56, 418
 Wild, see Wylie
 Wife, see Wild
 Wiley, Jone, 426. see Nylie
 Wilkenson, see Wilkinson
 Wilkines, Briggett, 265
 —, John, 264, 265
 Wilkins, Goodwife, 189
 —, Humphrey, 111
 —, John, 189, 415, 461
 —, see Wilkyns
 Wilkinson, Daniell, 414
 —, Edward, 70
 —, Hen., 72
 —, Jane, 84
 —, Jo., 36, 84, 122
 —, Mathew, 140
 —, Parnel, 310
 —, Tho., 111
 Wilks, John, 40
 —, Nathaniel, 414
 Wilkyns, Roger, 127. see Wil-
 —, kins
 Willard, Jo., 127
 Willcocks, Elizabeth, 246
 —, John, 263
 —, see Wilcocks
 Wilcockson, Jo., 45. see Wil-
 —, cockson
 Willer, Thomas, 193
 Willerton, Elizabeth, 95
 Willet, Tobie, 150
 Willett, Ann, 121
 Willey, Rawley, 507
 William, —, 188
 —, (Negroes), 172, 244, 489
 Williams, Alles, 292
 —, Ann, 98
 —, Anne, 290
 —, Elizabeth, 292
 —, Roland, 261
 —, William, 292
 Williams, Ann, 422
 —, Ant^e, 82
 —, Arthur, 418
 —, Cassandra, 435
 —, Christopher, 324
 —, David, 169, 236
 —, Davie, 70, 137
 —, Edward, 226, 435
 —, Elias, 408
 —, Elizabeth, 180, 433
 —, Ellis, 140
 —, Henry, 171, 211
 —, Hugh, 174, 329, 338,
 470
 —, Humphrey, 116
 —, John, 41, 70, 132,
 139, 141, 349, 354, 385, 397,
 412, 427, 434, 448, 459
 —, Joyce, 407
 Williams, Katharin, 422
 —, Lewes, 73
 —, Matthew, 386, 413
 —, Maurice, 52
 —, Michell, 124
 —, Mrs., 189
 —, Owen, 41, 74, 138
 —, Pierce, 217
 —, Rice ap, 179
 —, Richard, 116, 117,
 154, 329, 351, 439, 487
 —, Robert, 84, 114,
 179, 192
 —, Roger, 86, 137, 213
 —, Rowland, 165*, 183
 —, Simon (or Symon),
 415, 422
 —, Susan, 211
 —, Teage, 154
 —, Thomas, 81, 102,
 113, 166*, 171*, 210, 326,
 330, 369, 385, 390, 392,
 396, 401, 407, 413, 416,
 418, 429, 506
 —, William, 112, 127,
 138, 189, 320, 506
 —, (or Wills), William,
 326, 327, 329
 Williamson, Ann, 130
 —, John, 96, 436
 —, Marie, 107
 —, Michell, 46 [501
 —, Nathaniel, 80,
 80,
 Wm., 107
 Willis, Ann, 222
 —, Elizabeth, 96, 423
 —, Henry, 413
 —, John, 50, 319, 319*,
 320*, 423, 459
 —, Mary, 120
 —, Richard, 471, 472
 —, Thomas, 83, 423
 —, Wm., 74
 Willkison, Beniamone, 145
 —, Larence, 145
 Willmott (or Willmatt), Ed-
 —, ward, 327, 328
 —, (—), Hugh,
 327, 330
 Willms, see Williams
 Willmson, see Williamson
 Willoughby, Lady Ann, 461
 —, Ann, 423
 —, Dorcas, 423
 —, Francis, Lord,
 160*, 161
 —, George, 459
 —, John, 162*, 459
 —, Nicholas, 423
 —, Oliver, 417

- Willoughby, William, Lord, 161*
- Willoughby, _____, 162
- Willoughbye (Willowby, Wil-
loh, or Willowsaby), Thomas,
186, 248, 274
- Willow, Matthew, 446
- Wills, John, 152, 413
- _____, Roger, 52
- _____, (or Williams), William,
326, 327, 329
- _____, Quills
- Willson, Henry, 173
- _____, Nicholas, 466
- _____, Wm., 416
- _____, see Wilson
- Wilmoose, John, 177
- Wise, Francis, 415
- Wilson, Anthony, 487
- _____, Charles, 487
- _____, Junr., 487
- _____, Clement, 193
- _____, Edward, 79, 487
- _____, Elisabeth, 433
- _____, George, 463
- _____, Henry, 127, 188, 215,
- 262
- _____, Jacob, 86
- _____, James, 296
- _____, John, 102, 109, 172,
- 327, 330, 427
- _____, Katherin, 105, 117
- _____, Margavett, 487
- _____, Mary, 433, 449
- _____, Nathan, 124
- _____, Reginald, 163*, 166
- _____, Richard, 94, 105, 446
- _____, Robert, 105
- _____, Stephen, 433
- _____, Thomas, 69, 223
- _____, William, 444, 487
- _____, see Wilson
- Wilton, Francis, 202
- Wiltshier, Benjamin, 466, 468
- _____, John, 462
- _____, Lawrence, 468
- _____, Thomas, 463
- _____, Junr., 467,
- 468
- _____, Senr., 467
- _____, Widow, 466
- Winch, Sir Humphry, 162
- Winche, Mary, 278
- _____, see Wynch
- Winckoll, Elizabeth, 54
- _____, Ju., 54
- Windbank, Secretary, 114
- Windmile (or Wynwill),
Christo., 182, 260
- Windsor, Ann, 181
- Windsor, Edward, 193
- Windsor, Thomas, Lord, 160*
- Wing, Hugh, 240
- Winge, Judith, 279
- _____, Robert, 279
- Wingfield, Harbottle, 162*
- Wingate, Roger, 159*, see
Wingate
- Wingatt, John, 415
- Winks, Debora, 71
- Winks, Griffin, 219, see Wynn
- Winscomb, Joane, 213
- Winslow (or Winsloe), Ed-
ward, 348, 376, 381, 385
- _____, Josias, 163
- _____, Simon, 163
- _____, Thomas, 193
- _____, see Wynsloe
- Winter, Ambros, 332, 336, 340
- _____, Robert, 190
- _____, Thomas, 272
- _____, see Wynter
- Wintersall, Thomas, 194
- Wipthropp, or Wynthropp
- _____, Deane, 100
- _____, Elisabeth, 100
- _____, John, 100
- Wise, Abraham, 367
- _____, Christopher, 487
- _____, John, 36, 37, 102
- Wiseman, Katherin, 84
- Witchfield, John, 150
- Wite, Daniell, 133, see White
- With (or Withie), Mary, 130
- _____, Symon, 195
- With'e (i.e., Withere), Richard,
185
- Withering, Jane, 488
- _____, Thomas, 488
- Withers, Susanna, 426
- Withie (or With), Marie, 130
- _____, Robert, 130
- _____, Susan, 130
- _____, see Withy
- Withington, Tho., 368, 406
- _____, Wm., 459
- Withy, Jesper, 36, see Withie
- Witte (Wittes, or White),
John, 326, 327, 331
- Witton, Jo., 103, see Whitton
- Witts, Goodman, 191
- Wms, see Williams
- Woddall, Francis, 104
- _____, Jo., 101
- _____, Patrick, 103
- Wolfe, Emanuel, 416
- Wolfenden, Jeremiah, 416
- Wolhouston, Marie, 48
- Wolley, Richard, 79
- Wolman, Richard, 120
- Wolrich, John, 177
- Wolrich, Mrs., 177
- _____, Richard, 303
- Wolton, James, 143
- Wolverstone, Benjamin, 468
- _____, Elisabeth, 462
- Wood, Abraham, 179, 233
- _____, Alexander, 303, 364
- _____, Andrew, 426
- _____, Ann, 240
- _____, Anne, 100
- _____, Constant, 87
- _____, Elisabeth, 66, 130
- _____, Francis, 446, 459
- _____, Henry, 112, 180
- _____, James, 416
- _____, John, 35, 80, 82, 130,
- 190, 283
- _____, Leonard, 105
- _____, Nathaniel, 66
- _____, Percivall, 179, 240
- _____, Patrick, 138
- _____, Richard, 95
- _____, Symon, 75
- _____, Thomas, 39, 140, 176,
- 240, 303
- _____, William, 130
- _____, see Wood's
- Woodall, Henry, 182
- Woodbridge, Elisabeth, 124
- _____, Jo., 112
- Woodcock, Josua, 132
- _____, Thomas, 407, 417
- Woodcocke (or Woolcocke),
William, 216*, 317, 344
- Woodcooke, John, 286
- Woodcott, Francis, 86
- Woodfine, Elisabeth, 492
- _____, Wm., 492
- Woodford, Thomas, 149
- Woodgrene, Jo., 82
- Woodland, John, 436
- _____, Mary, 436
- _____, Peter, 296
- Woodlase, Ann, 203
- Woodley, Ann, 170
- Woodlife, Jo., 269
- Woodman, Henry, 116
- _____, Richard, 98
- Wood's, Robert, 190, see Wood
- Woodson, Frances, 182
- _____, John, 172, 216
- _____, Sarah, 172, 216
- Woodstock, Robert, 81
- Woodward, Christopher, 193,
- 206
- _____, George, 47, 54, 281
- _____, Henry, 181, 182,
- 237, 242
- _____, Jane, 237
- _____, John, 281

- Woodward, Mary, 173
 —, Richard, 280; 281
 —, Rose, 280
 Woodward, Samuel, 469
 Woodyard, John, 436
 —, Mary, 436
 Wooley, John, 184
 Woolridge, William, 334, 339,
 341
 Worden, Isaac, 66
 —, Jane, 43
 Worlidge, Henry, 104
 —, William, 186, 254
 Wormley, Ralph, 167
 Worrall, Wm., 128
 Worsam, John, 437
 —, Mary, 437
 Worthall, Thomas, 251
 Worton, Nathaniel, 266
 Wragg, Benjamin, 96
 Wrast, Marie, 45
 Wray, Ralph, 80
 Wrench, Wm., 140
 Wrenn, Tho., 123
 Wright, Alice, 126
 —, Dores, 497
 —, Henry, 497; 507
 —, Horten, 229
 —, Jeffery, 87
 —, Joane, 261
 —, John, 109, 194, 256, 487
 —, Labas, 132
 —, Mary, 414
 —, Mr., 196
 —, Ralph, 306
 —, Richard, 123, 414
 —, Robert, 183, 261, 414
 —, Thomas, 443
 —, William, 487
 —, see Write
 Wrighton, Mr., 309
 Write, Arthur, 73
 —, Jo., 74, 122
 —, Nathaniel, 64
 —, Wm., 112
 —, see Wright
 Writters, John, 268
 Wulfris, Tho., 300
 Wy, Parry, 75
 Wyatt, Christopher, 487
 —, Sir Francis, 157, 160,
 173, 221, 273
 —, Hans, 173
 —, Margaret, Lady, 173
 Wyatt, Ralph, 162*
 —, see Wiact
 Wydhouse, Jo., 52
 Wygon, Edward, 104
 Wylie, Geo., 77, see Wild
 Wylie, John, 76, see Willey
 Wynch, Jeffery, 120, see Winch
 Wynchester, Jo., 48
 Wyncott, Ann, 83
 —, Dorobie, 83
 Wynd, Arthur, 40
 —, James, 80
 —, Mary, 136
 Wyndell, Jo., 66
 Wynes, Tho., 116
 Wyngate, Charles, 84, see Win-
 gate
 Winkles, Jo., 52
 Wynn, Christopher, 121, see
 Winne
 —, Jo., 125
 —, Richard, 486
 Wynnstony, Hugh, 71
 Wyncloe, Edmund, 149, see
 Winslow
 Wynter, John, 140, see Winter
 Wynthrop, see Wipthropp
 Wynwill (or Windwile), Chris-
 topher, 182, 260
 Wyon, Robert, 111
 Wythins, Jo., 137
 YARD, Wm., 84
 Yarley, see Yearley
 Yarwood, Thomas, 418
 Yateman, William, 135
 Yates, Edward, 238
 —, Charles, 431
 —, Henry, 498
 —, Joice, 421
 —, (or Yat's), John, 41, 86, 95
 —, Kati, 37
 —, Margaret, 421
 —, Mr., 183
 —, Robert, 119
 —, Thomas, 418
 —, Wm., 93
 Yatman, Henry, 74
 Yeaman, Eliz., 507
 Yeaman, Lady, 472
 Yearley, Yardley, Yearley,
 Yearley
 —, Argall, 173, 222
 —, Elizabeth, 173, 222
 Yearley, Frances, 173, 222
 —, Sir George, 157,
 173, 222, 238, 274
 —, Temperance, Lady,
 173, 222
 Yeats, Leonard, 172
 Yemanson, James, 174
 Yeomans, Arthur, 41
 Yonge, Joane, 245
 —, Richard, 245
 [P] —, Susan, 245
 —, see Young, &c.
 Yonges, Anne, 294
 —, Joann, 294
 —, John, 145, 294
 —, Joseph, 294
 —, Marey, 294
 —, Rachel, 294
 —, Tho., 294
 —, see Young, &c.
 Yore, Elizabeth, 102
 York, James, Duke of, 160*,
 161, 161*, 162, 164
 —, James, 94
 —, John, 140
 —, Kati, 116
 Yott, Tho., 135
 Young, Andrew, 127
 —, Francis, 125, 342
 —, Harford, 70
 —, John, 41, 459
 —, Joseph, 109
 —, Marmaduke, 84
 —, Mathew, 418
 —, Nathaniel, 137
 —, Richard, 95
 —, Samuel, 79, 342, 344
 —, William, 74
 —, see Yonge, Yonges, &c.
 Younges, —, 173
 —, Jane, 176
 —, Richard, 176
 —, Thomas, 159
 Younglove, Margaret, 130
 —, Samuel, 130
 ZOROBABELL, 190
 Zouch, Edward, Lord, 156
 —, —, —, Debra, 290
 —, —, —, Elizabeth, 290
 —, —, —, John, 290
 —, —, —, Samuel, 290

THE END.

BILLING, PRINTER, GUILDFORD, SURREY.

The St. James's Heraldic Office,

151 B, PICCADILLY, LONDON, W.

(OPPOSITE THE ST. JAMES'S HOTEL.)

MR. EDWARD A. HARRISON, for some years Manager of the Heraldic Department in the Establishment of the late MR. J. CAMDEN HOTTON, begs to announce that, having succeeded to that branch of the business, he is enabled to undertake researches into Family Histories, and to execute any Heraldic commissions that may be entrusted to his care. Having access to all the depositories of genealogical information in England,—among others, the Record Office, Herald's College, the British Museum, Doctors' Commons, and Parochial Registers,—he is enabled to COMPILER PEDIGREES from sources both original and trustworthy.

Plain Sketches of Arms, artistically executed in pen and ink, supplied for 3s. The same tinted in heraldic colours, 5s.; or splendidly emblazoned in gold and colours, on paper or vellum, from 10s. to five guineas.

Arms painted on silk, for banners or fire-screens. Masonic banners for Chapters and Encampments, correctly and artistically painted.

Heraldic Designs stained on wood, in imitation of inlaid work; suitable for panels, screens, cabinets, blotting-pads, &c.

Memorial Windows, or stained glass for windows of any dimensions. A Shield of Arms, or other device, admirably adapted for a staircase window, for 21s.

Seals engraved on stone or metal, in the true spirit of Medieval Art.

Dies for stamping paper and envelopes, designed and engraved with Monogram, Arms, or Crest.

Book plates designed in every style; either with the coarse beauty of Albert Durer, the effective result of Bewick, or the most elaborate Medieval designs on Copper or Steel.

Designs and Estimates of Cost sent on application.

EDWARD A. HARRISON, 151 B, PICCADILLY, LONDON, W.

Reference in America, MR. J. W. BOUTON, 706, Broadway, New York.

